BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06663 792 5

THE HISTORY OF THE POLLARD FAMILY OF AMERICA

by

Maurice J. Pollard

№ *CS71.P771 1967

GIVEN BY

Maurice J. Pollard

Anne Pollard (1622 - 1725) First White Female to Set Foot on Boston Soil
Courtesy of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

THE HISTORY OF THE POLLARD FAMILY

OF AMERICA

By

Maurice J. Pollard

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass.;
The Society of Genealogists, London, England; Formerly a Member of the
Institute of American Genealogy, Chicago, Illinois

The great eventful Present hides the Past; but through the din
Of its loud life hints and echoes from the life behind steal in;
And the lore of home and fireside, and the legendary rhyme,
Make the task of duty lighter which the true man owes his time.
- The Garrison of Cape Ann
Whittier

Dover, N. H.
Published by the Compiler
1960

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

*CS71
.P771
1961

© Copyright 1961
by
Maurice J. Pollard

Jan. 2, 1962

CONTENTS

Dedications - Necrology x
Preface xxii
Boston Women 250 Years Ago xxvii
Introduction 1
Brief Autobiographical Sketch 7
Origin of the Name "Pollard" 28
The Pollard Family in Great Britain 36
Major Hugh Pollard and General Francisco Franco 39
The Pollard Family in America 43
Orthography; Similarity of Names 43
Early Pollard Transients in New England 46
The Boston Pollards 47
The Cape Ann-Rockingham County Pollards 79
The Chenango County, New York Pollards 51
The Billerica Pollards 109
The Nantucket Pollards 135
The New Jersey Pollards 143
The Southern Pollards 146
Edward Pollard of London, England, Niagara and Schenectady, N. Y. 165
The Celebrated Catharine Montour 166
Col. John Pollard, Buffalo, N. Y., Otherwise Known as Captain Pollard or Kaoundowana, Chief of the Seneca Indians 168
Some Other Immigrants Since the Year 1700 in New England
Captain James Martin Pollard, Charlestown, Mass 160
The Rhode Island Pollards 141
Pollards of Vermont and West Virginia 161
Pollards of Bridgewater, Vermont 171
Miscellaneous - Percival Pollard - Dalphine Pollard - ..... 161 -
Jockey John (Red) Pollard - Al Pollard - Fritz Pollard 163
Foreigners Who Have Adopted the Name "Pollard" 164
Intermarrying Families ..... Volume 11*
Conclusion 300

*Number of pages restricted; this Section in the next book.

APPENDIX

Manuscripts of the Compiler 173
List of Pictures in the Scrap Books, N. E. His. Gen. Soc., Boston, Mass. 174
Summary of the Settlement of the Pollards in New England 181
Pollards in the Revolution 190
The Census of 1790 192
Summary of Pollards of Distinction in America 197
Persons of Distinction Related to the Pollards 199
List of Subscribers - Donations to Historical Societies and Libraries ..... 201 - 202
Unknown Pollards 257
Deposition of Sergeant Barton Pollard, Jr., May 22, 1818 264
Will of John Pollard, Plaistow, N. H., 1768 265
Extract of the Will of Joseph Pollard, King and Queen County, Virginia ... 267
Bolton Article, Boston Herald, Boston Ter-Centennial 268
Letter of Miss Anna C. Kingsbury, Descendant of Anne Pollard 269
Bowen's Newsletter March 18, 1826 271
Versions of Anne Pollard from Various Publications ..... 272 - 273
Description of Portrait of Anne Pollard 278
Will of Anne Pollard ..... See Illustrations
Pictures of Anne Pollard in Publications 286
Deposition of Anne Pollard 274
Deposition of Mary (Leonard) Pollard 274
Negro Slaves of Col. Jonathan Pollard, Boston, Mass. 275
Anecdotes of Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758-1836), Plaistow, N. H. 275
Letter of Edmond Pendleton, Virginia Pollards 276
Character of the Cape Ann-Rockingham County Pollards 277
Pleasant Visitors - Pollard Reunion 298
The Ripley Hoax 277
Investigation Advised - Brookfield, Mass. Pollards 278
Portrait of Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758-1836) Plaistow, N. H. 278
Letters of Col. Benjamin Pollard - The Boston Cadets, etc. 278
Col. Thomas Westbrook's Version of the Slaying of Francis Pollard 278
Character of Edward Pollard the Sutler (Too Late to Classify) 279
Eminent American Pollards 1960 281

Eminent English Pollards 1960 282
Letter from Prof. James Edward Pollard, Oct. 29, 1951 282
Extract of Letter of Dr. Cash Blair Pollard, Feb. 27, 1952 284
Ias Marston to F. G. Burton, Esq. - Examination of Coventry, Warwickshire Church Records..... 285
Original Traditions 285
Pollard Coat of Arms 287
Investigation of Canaan, N. H. Pollards Advised 288
Pollard, Alabama 288
Error of "Haverhill Evening Gazette" Regarding Ancestry of Hon. Arthur G. Pollard During Dedication of Pollard Monument, Plaistow, N. H. 288
Reference to History of the Balch Family, Bradford, Mass. 289
Memorandum, Frank D. Pollard, Masonic Record Book, Merrimack Lodge, Haverhill, Mass. 290
Diary of Walter D. Pollard, Massapequa, New York: "Our Trip Through Great Britain 1954" 290
Reference to the Manuscript of Lewis Pollard..... 297
Anne Pollard in Europe 297
Free as the Air..... 298
Letter from John Parker Hale Chandler, Jr., a great-grandson of Hon. John P. Hale of Dover, N. H. 298

Appendix - Genealogy of Subscribers

Ancestry of Walter D. Pollard, Brooklyn, N. Y. 203
Ancestry and Descendants of Rowland Parker Pollard..... 206
Ancestry and Descendants of James Addison Pollard 206
Rev. George A. Pollard, Grand Rapids, Michigan - Ancestry, Descendants 215
Ancestry and Descendants of Luther Pollard, Lempster, N. H. 222
Deacon Isaac Pollard, Plaistow, N. H. - Ancestry, Descendants 229
Some Descendants of Benjamin ^{2} Pollard (Thomas ^{1}) 239
Pollards of Canaan and Dover-Foxcroft, Maine 242
The Manuscript of Alonzo Wilder Pollard, Boston, Mass. 246
The Manuscript of George Fisher Pollard, Harvard, Mass. 251
Immediate Family of Mrs. Stephen Francisco (Too Late to Classify)..... 257

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

BOSTON POLLARDS

Anne Pollard (1622 - 1725), the first white female to set foot on Boston soil. From the original oil painting in the Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Mass. ..... Frontispiece

Saffron Walden, County Essex, England. The birthplace of Anne Pollard.
(1) The Parish Church of St. Mary the Virgin. Perpendicular style of architecture, built about 1470, although parts of the structure are more ancient. There probably was a church on this site since 1100 A.D. The spire was erected 1831.
(2) The Sun Inn, Church Street. This ancient structure is a relic of the 14th and 15th centuries. It was the headquarters of Oliver Cromwell 1647. An old coaching inn, it is conspicuous for its timberwork and richly ornamented plastering. At the present time, partly occupied by private families. 47

Little Anne Pollard standing with dignitaries shortly after her historic jump ashore. William Blaxton is welcoming Governor Winthrop. Boston Founding Memorial, near site of Blaxton's spring, Beacon Street entrance to Boston Common, near Spruce Street. Figures in bas relief by John Francis Paramine. ..... Corbett xxvii

Tombstones of the Boston Pollards. Benjamin Pollard (1663 - 1684), and Ann Pollard (1664 - 1683), children of William and Anne Pollard, Old Granary Burial Ground, Boston, Mass. Colonel Jonathan Pollard (1749-1802), great-grandson of William and Anne Pollard, Dedham, Mass., Cemetery. 48

Colonel Benjamin Pollard (1696 - 1756) High Sheriff of Suffolk County, Mass., founder and leader of the Boston Cadets, first American gentleman to tour Europe, etc. From an original family oil painting..... 71

Margaret (Winslow) Pollard (1724 - 1816), wife of Colonel Benjamin Pollard. From an original family oil painting. 71

Joshua Winslow (1694 - 1769) Father of Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. From an original family oil painting.....70

Edward Winslow (1669 - 1753) Grandfather of Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. Brother of Mary Winslow who married Captain Jonathan, son of William and Anne Pollard. From an original family oil painting..... 70

Captain John Pollard (1765 - 1809) Preston, Conn. From a family oil painting. 55

ENGLISH POLLARD

Robert Pollard (1755 - 1838) Engraver, born Newcastle-on-Tyne, England. From the original oil painting in the National Art Gallery, Washington, D. C.....36

THE CAPE ANN-ROCKINGHAM COUNTY POLLARDS

The Second Church of Gloucester, Mass. Attended by John and Mary (Pope) Pollard in 1722. There was no fireplace in this crude structure and the congregation, in cold weather, sat with their overcoats on.
Matinicus Island, Maine. Off the shore of this island Francis Pollard was slain by the piratical Abnaki Indians, 1723. 91

Pollard Homestead, South Kingston, N. H. 1745. Home of three generations: Francis Pollard, Jonathan Pollard, and Isaac Pollard the Younger. Pollard Tavern, Plaistow, N. H., 1797. From an unfinished oil painting by Frank E. Pollard.....95

Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758 - 1836), Plaistow, N. H., and his wife Lucy (Smith) Pollard (1771 - 1847). The daughter of Lieutenant Joseph Smith, Lucy was also a descendant of Michael Emerson, the father of Hannah Dustin. 78

Granddaughters of Francis Pollard of South Kingston, N. H. 1. Mercy (Pollard) Hunt (1786 - 1867), daughter of Jonathan Pollard. 2. Hannah

(Hunt) Pollard, wife of Isaac Pollard the Younger, a son of Jonathan Pollard. 3. Sarah (Davis) Sleeper (1790-1865), daughter of Webster and Betsy (Pollard) Davis. 4. Releaf (Pollard) Ayer (1802-), daughter of Deacon Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard.....96

Grandson of Francis Pollard of South Kingston, N. H. Colonel Joseph S. Pollard, son of Deacon Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard, Plaistow, N.H...96

Simmons Seccomb Pollard (1807-1876) and his wife Annis (Wheeler) Pollard, (1812-1874), Brooklyn, N. Y. Jonathan Webster Pollard (1808-1850), Tamworth, N. H.....96

Dr. John Barton Pollard (1810-1876), Orrington, Maine. Joseph Wilson Pollard (1813-1873), and his wife Elmira (Blanchard) Pollard (1825-1855), Oldtown, Maine.....107

Ellen Berry (Pollard) Ham (1819-1908), wife of Dr. Charles A. Ham, Barrington, N. H., and Cambridge, Mass. Susan M. (Pollard) Hayes (1827-1859), wife of David Hayes of Acton, Maine, Somersworth, N. H. and Rochester, N. H.....103

Hon. Arthur G. Pollard (1843-1930), Lowell, Mass. Dr. John W. H. Pollard (1872-1957), Quincy, Ill., Evanston, Ill., and Groveland, Mass. 98

Francis Dow Pollard (1828-1880), Plaistow, N. H. Frank Eugene Pollard (1856-1943), Haverhill, Mass. and South Berwick, Maine.....99

Female Descendants of Francis Pollard. Three Sleeper Sisters, Granddaughters of Betsy Pollard: Octavia, Dorothy Rowell, and Miriam Webster. Charlotte Grace (Rowe) Pollard (1858-1945), daughter of Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe.....94
William D. Carter and family.....93

BILLERICA POLLARDS

Home of Asa Pollard (1735-1775), the first man killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill. Courtesy of Mrs. Gordon C. Brainerd, Mrs. A. Warren Stearnes of Billerica, Mass.; Dr. Charles E. Stearnes, Dean, College of Liberal Arts, Tufts University, Medford, Mass.; and Oliver C. Barnes, Lowell, Mass.....118

Dr. Amos Pollard (1803-1836), Slain at the Siege of the Alamo. Hon. James A. Pollard (1817-1911), Superintendent of the Vermont State Prison, Plymouth and Windsor, Vermont..... 127

Charles Lewis Pollard (1872-), Curator-in-Chief, Staten Island Association of Arts and Sciences, and formerly Editor of "The Plant World". Rev. George A. Pollard (1830-1914), Grand Rapids, Michigan. Missionary to Asiatic Turkey..... 115

Graduating Class, Black River Academy, Vermont, showing Ex-President Calvin Coolidge with two Plymouth, Vt. Pollards..... 122

Don C. Pollard (1840-1921), Proctorsville, Vt. Mrs. Don C. Pollard (Sarah Jane Moor)(1841-), maternal aunt of Ex-President Calvin Coolidge. Their son, Park H. Pollard (1869-), cousin to Coolidge. From photos given the Compiler by Mrs. Pollard..... 123

George Fisher Pollard (1851-), Harvard, Mass., in the Colonial costume of his ancestors, for a novelty. Mr. Pollard was the father of Harold Stanley Pollard, late Editor of the New York World..... 115

Wood, Pollard & Co., 101-113 Causeway Street, Boston, Mass., in the days of horsecars. Alonzo Wilder Pollard, President and Treasurer, 14 Commonwealth Ave..... 115

NANTUCKET POLLARDS

The "Essex" Destroyed by a Whale, Capt. George Pollard, Jr., Nantucket, Mass., Commander..... 138

The Exhausted Survivors of the "Essex" in the Cave with the Eight Grinning Skeletons..... 138

SOUTHERN POLLARDS

Edward Albert Pollard, Richmond, Virginia (1828-1872), Author of "The Lost Cause"..... 146

Governor John Garland Pollard (1839-) of Virginia..... 154

LATER IMMIGRANTS

Jockey John "Red" Pollard and Seabiscuit.

HAVERHILL HOMESTEAD
Biography of Compiler

Views of the Pollard Homestead, Lake View Avenue, Haverhill, Mass., Birthplace of the Compiler..... 10

The Compiler (1892 -) Captain Everett Joseph Graves, (1891-1940), Exeter and Brentwood, N. H., Cousin of the Compiler..... 9

Central Park, Somersworth, N. H. 1892.

DOCUMENTS

Will of Anne Pollard (1622-1725), Boston, Mass..... 50

Certificate of Merit (Compiler)..... 7

Blueprint of the Francis Pollard Homestead, South Kingston, N. H..... 100

Interesting Letters (Photographed) Vice President Richard Nixon, Washington, D. C., to the Compiler. Senor Luis A. Bolin, Embajada De Espana, Washington, D. C., to the Compiler..... Facing Preface

Letter of Irving W. Ireland, Jr., Curator, Veteran Association of the First Corps of Cadets, Boston, Mass. This letter mentions the portrait of Col. Benjamin Pollard, his commission, and the mahogany table of Madam Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. Letter of Editor Malcolm Freiberg, Mass. Historical Society, Boston, Mass. regarding the portrait of Anne Pollard at the World's Fair in Brussels. Dedication to the Winslows. Letter from the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah..... 24

Letter from Mrs. John Garland Pollard (Widow of late Governor Pollard of Virginia)

SMALL VIEWS

The Landing of Anne Pollard. From a Woodcut by Charles Graham 1880 (Harper's Weekly Vol. 24, p. 612)..... Title Page
Pollard Coats of Arms 37
Maurice LeBoisque 7
Revelers on the old Wrecked Ship, Hampton Beach, N. H. 1903 11
An Indian Family Home, Sydney, Cape Breton 1904 16
French Man-of-War, Sydney Harbor, Cape Breton 1904..... 16
Cannon, The Citidal, Halifax, Nova Scotia 1904 17
Market Day, Halifax, Nova Scotia 1904 17
Mrs. Maurice Pollard 23

DEDICATIONS
BIOGRAPHICAL MENTION - NECROLOGY

All are scattered now and fled
Some are married, some are dead
And when I ask with throbs of pain
"Ah! when shall they all meet again?"
As in the days long since gone by
The ancient timepiece makes reply,
"Forever - never!
Never - forever!"

- Longfellow

To
Hon. Dwight Hall,
Formerly Mayor of Dover, N. H.,
And
Attorney Walter A. Calderwood,
In Appreciation of Their Kind Assistance
During Genealogical Research and Compilation,
The Opening Pages of This Book,
Including Preface and Introduction,
Are Dedicated

To My Wife
Beatrice Theresa (Higgins) Pollard
Of the
House of Heremon*
A Descendant of Rev. John Towers, D.D.,
Prebendary of St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, Ireland,
Friend of Dean Jonathan Swift, Author of "Gulliver's Travels";
ALSO
Descendant Of
Generation after generation of the Kings of Ireland previous to the Anglo-Norman Invasion;
King Nial of the Nine Hostages 126th Monarch (379 A.D.) who brought St. Patrick a Captive into Ireland;
The Ancestors of Don Ambrosia O'Higgins, the Liberator of Chile, S. A.;
The Ancestors of Kevin O'Higgins, Vice President of the Council and Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Irish Free State;
The Ancestors of Andrew Jackson O'Higgins of The Shipyard, New Orleans, La.
The Ancestors of Francis Higgins, Archdeacon of Cashel (1670 - 1728),
Byron Higgins (1737), Eminent Physician and Chemist,
William Higgins, Explorer in Multiple Proportions and Possible Founder of the Atomic Theory,
Anthony Higgins, U. S. Senator from Delaware,
Col. William Cody, the famous Buffalo Bill,
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Entitled:
The Pollard Family in Great Britain
Is Dedicated.

To a Little Indian Maid,
By Whose Kinsmen, the Abnakis of Maine,
My Kinsman, Francis Pollard, was Slain;
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Relating to the
Pollard Mariners of Cape Ann
Is Dedicated;
In Remembrance of a Happy Summer,
At the Place Where, Nearly Two and One-Half Centuries Ago,
The Ill-Fated Schooner Sailed In,
After the Disaster at Matinicus Island**

To the Winslows of Westchester County, New York,
Descendants of Peggy Savage Pollard;
Daughter of Col. Benjamin and Margaret (Winslow) Pollard,
Great-Granddaughter of Anne Pollard,
The First White Female to Set Foot on Boston Soil;
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America,
The Last of the Boston Pollards
Is Dedicated.

To Miss Anna C. Kingsbury,*
Genealogist
of Dedham, Mass.;
A Descendant of Anne Pollard,
The First White Female to Set Foot on Boston Soil;
Through Her Daughter, Sarah (Dinley) Pollard
Of the Island of Montserrat,
And Through the Early Shipbuilders of Boston,
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America,
Biographical Brief of Anne Pollard
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To the Unknown Progeny
Of
The Obscure Taunton Pollards,
The Lost Pollards of Stonington, Conn.,
The Vanishing Pollards of Springfield, Vt.,
Descendants of Anne Pollard
And Also
The Mysterious Plymouth Pollards,
Probable Descendants of Anne Pollard,
The Section of
The History of the Pollard Family of America,
The Taunton Branch
Is Dedicated.

To His Excellency,
The Former Gov. John Garland Pollard*
Of Virginia
Whose Private Manuscript, Letters, and Portrait,
Gifts to the Compiler,
Have Been a Help and Inspiration;
The Section of
The History of the Pollard Family of America,
The Southern Pollards
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To My Kinsman,
His Excellency
Hon. Charles Miller Floyd*,
Manchester, N. H.
Former Governor of New Hampshire;
A Descendant of Our Common Progenitor,
John Burbank of Rowley, Mass.,
Ancestor of Luther Burbank;
The Sections of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Sleeper - Burbank, Intermarrying Families,
Ancestry of the Compiler
Are Dedicated.

To My Fifth Cousin,
Harriet Webb Pollard*
(1844 - after 1925)
Daughter of Dr. John Barton Pollard
Of Orrington, Maine
Niece of Marcus Quintius Cincinnatus Pollard
Of Albion, Maine
Granddaughter of Sergeant Barton Pollard, Jr. (1756 - 1828)
Of Albion, Maine
Second Company, Third Regiment, Continental Army,
Taken Prisoner by the British but Escaped;
The Section of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
The Maine Branch
Of The Cape Ann - Rockingham County Pollards
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To a Double Cousin of My Father,
(Frank E. Pollard, once a Member of Merrimack Lodge, Haverhill, Mass.,
A. F. & A. M.)
Hon. Arthur G. Pollard*
Of Lowell, Mass.,
General High Priest of the General Grand Chapter of the Royal Arch
Masons of the United States, and Trustee of the Supreme Council 33
Degree Scottish Rites Masons for the Northern Jurisdiction of the
United States;
And His Son,
Most Eminent Harry G. Pollard
Of Lowell, Mass.,
Grand Master of the Grand Encampment of Knight Templar of
North America;
The Section of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Plaistow, N. H., Branch
Of the Cape Ann - Rockingham Co. Pollards
Is Dedicated;
In Memory of Pleasant Life-long Correspondence
Between the Lowell Pollards and the Compiler.

To Mrs. Don C. Pollard*
Of Proctorsville, Vt.,
(Maternal Aunt of Former President Calvin Coolidge)
Whose Kind Assistance is Greatly Appreciated;
The Section of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
The Vermont Branch
Of The Billerica Pollards
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To My Sincere Friend and Faithful Correspondent
Annie Archer Pollard*
Of Olivet, Michigan,
Formerly Librarian at Battle Creek, Michigan
Daughter of Rev. George Adams Pollard,
Missionary to Asiatic Turkey,
Great-Granddaughter of Major Jonathan Prince Pollard
(1759-1823) of Brunswick, Maine
Also Granddaughter of Rev. Dr. Samuel Worcester
of Salem, Mass.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Brunswick, Me., Branch
Of the Billerica Pollards,
Is Dedicated.

To My Second Cousin,
Mrs. Essex Abbot (Lila Kimball)*
of Haverhill, Mass.
Wife of Attorney Essex Abbot*,
Descendant of Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
The South Kingston, N. H. Pollards
Is Dedicated.

To My Fourth Cousin,
Walter D. Pollard
Of Massapequa, N. Y.
A Descendant of Simmons Secombe, Esq., Kingston, N. H.
(Nephew of Rev. Joseph Secombe)
Also a Descendant of the Boston Simmons Family,
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
The Brooklyn, N. Y. Branch Of the Rockingham Co. N. H. Pollards
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To My Second Cousin
Mrs. C. W. Ladd (Ruth Elinor Pollard)
Of Wolfeboro, N. H.
A Descendant of Deacon Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard
Of Plaistow, N. H.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Lake Winnepesaukee Branch
of the Rockingham County Pollards
Is Dedicated.

To My Aunt
Kate Marion (Blunt) Pollard
Of Groveland, Mass., and Kennebunkport, Maine,
Daughter of William E. Blunt
Of Kennebunkport, Maine
President of the Kennebunkport Seashore Co.; Former Justice, Police Court,
Postmaster of Haverhill, Mass., under Hayes; Surveyor of the Port of
Boston under Harrison,
Widow of Dr. John W. H. Pollard
Of Groveland, Mass.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Pertaining to the Arrival of the Ill-fated Schooner
at Kennebunkport
Is Dedicated.

To My Cousin
Marjorie Pollard (Graves) Ramsdell
Of Hampton, N. H.
A Descendant of William[1] Graves
Of Dover, N. H. and Brentwood, N. H.
Niece of Gen. Rufus Graves - Widow of Charles J. Ramsdell
Both Formerly Comprising "The Graves & Ramsdell System",
Proprietors of the Amusements at Canobie Lake, Hampton Beach,
The Isle of Shoales, etc.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Graves - Intermarrying Families,
Is Dedicated.

To My Uncle
John William Hobbs Pollard, B.L., M.D.,*
Of Groveland, Mass.,
Formerly Professor of Biology, Washington and Lee University,
Lexington, Va.
Colonel, Medical Corps, World War I
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Is Dedicated
That Pertains to the Pilgrimage of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard
(Dr. Pollard's Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)
From Cape Ann Into New Hampshire
With the Pope Family of Dorchester and Gloucester, Mass.,
And the Birth of their Child, Elijah
At Groveland, Mass.
And the Baptism of Elijah by The Rev. William Balch
Of Bradford, Mass.
Who, while a Student at Harvard, heard from Her Own
Lips The Pleasant Narrative of Anne Pollard's Landing In
Boston And Gave the Story to Posterity.

To My Fifth Cousin
Robert B. Lunt (A Pollard)
Superintendent of Schools, Cape Elizabeth, Maine;
The Last of the Maine Branch Of
The Cape Ann - Rockingham County Pollards;
Grandson of Joseph Wilson and Elmira (Blanchard) Pollard,
Great-Grandson of Sergeant Barton Pollard,
Second Company, Third Regiment, Continental Army;
In the Battle of Bunker Hill,
British Prisoner, New York,
Escaped, Re-enlisted, New Jersey Line;
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America,
Biographical Brief of Sergeant Barton Pollard
Is Dedicated

*Deceased

To My Cousin
Capt. Everett Joseph Graves*
Brentwood, N. H. - Exeter, N. H.
Descendant of William [1]Graves
Of Dover, N. H., Later Brentwood, N. H.
First Exeter Man To Enlist
(Dartmouth Unit, World War I, Overseas)
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
That Pertains To
Francis Pollard, the Soldier
(His Great-Great-Great-Grandfather)
French and Indian War - Revolution
Is Dedicated.

To My Son-in-Law
Lieut. William J. Frankovic
Of St. Petersburg, Fla.
Berkeley, Cal.
University of Florida, Gainsville, Fla.
Jet Plane Pilot
Air Base, Jacksonville, Florida
Four Years in the Pacific Area
World War II
Pilot for the United Air Lines,
San Francisco, Cal.
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Pertaining To
Lieut. Joseph Smith
Plaistow and Hampstead, N. H.
(Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandfather of His Daughters)
Who was in the Battle of Bunker Hill, And
Watched the British Evacuate Boston;
Is Dedicated.

*Deceased

To My Six Children
and
Twelve Grandchildren
Francis Dow, Theresa Mary, John Barton, Winifred
Higgins, Roger Towers and Anne;
Kay, Jean, John Byron, Thomas, James, Anne, William
Allen, Michael, Nancy, Stephen Joseph, Sylvia and
Michael;
The Section Of
The History of the Pollard Family of America
Autobiography of the Compiler
Is Dedicated.

FOOTNOTES

* "The House of Heremon from its number of princes or great families - from the multitude of its distinguished characters as laymen or churchmen - and from the extensive territories acquired by those belonging to it at home as well as abroad. . . was regarded by far as the most illustrious; so much so, according to the best authority, that it would be as reasonable to affirm that one pound is equal in value to one hundred pounds, as it would to compare any other line with that of Heremon."

"Heremon was the seventh son of Milesuis of (what is now) Spain, but third of the three sons who left any issue. From him were descended the kings, nobility and gentry of the kingdoms of Connaught, Daldaire, Leinster, Meath, Orgiall, Casory; of Scotland since the fifth century; of Ulster since the fourth century; and of England from the reign of Henry III down to the present time."

- O'Hart's Irish Pedigrees

** The present Kennebunkport, Maine. Originally Cape Porpoise, later Arundel.

OFFICE OF THE VICE PRESIDENT
WASHINGTON

April 1, 1960

Dear Mr. Pollard:

This is just a note to thank you for your letter of March 8.

The Colonel Nixon you refer to in your letter who served at Bunker Hill during the Revolutionary War was Colonel John Nixon of Massachusetts, and I am not one of his direct descendants. My ancestors who served in that war were from Pennsylvania.

I recall seeing a booklet concerning the military record of Brigadier General John Nixon and while I do not know if it is still in circulation, it might be helpful to you in your research.

In view of your interest, I am enclosing a copy of ancestry material prepared by Dr. Raymond Bell of Washington and Jefferson College, Washington, Pennsylvania.

With every good wish,

Sincerely,

Richard Nixon

Mr. Maurice J. Pollard
26 Walnut Street
Dover, New Hampshire

EMBAJADA DE ESPAÑA
WASHINGTON
Ref: 21

METROPOLITAN 6 0946
CONTOUR WASHINGTON
506 BOND BUILDING

February 22, 1960

Mr. M.J. Pollard,
26 Walnut Street,
Dover, N.H.

Dear Mr. Pollard:

A copy of your letter of 3rd February was forwarded to me in Madrid, from which city I returned to Washington only three days ago. Pressure of work in Spain, I regret to say, prevented me from answering you there.

I myself addressed a letter to your relative in England some time ago, and never had a reply. According to fairly recent information, however, he was alive and well. I am glad to be able to say this, and trust it still holds good.

As regards the Franco story to which you refer, nobody in the world knows more about it than I do. It was I who chartered the plane in which Major Hugh Pollard, at my invitation, travelled to the Canary Islands, with me in the same plane as far as Casablanca, where I met General Franco and escorted him to Tetuan in Spanish Morocco. Only recently, I have written this story exactly as it occurred, and in full; two years ago I published a brief version in THE READER'S DIGEST. My own book, containing the complete version, will appear, I trust, before very long.

Yours sincerely,

Luis A. Bolin
Information Counselor

edf

PREFACE

(Manuscripts, Compilers)

The first Pollard Genealogy ever published, "The Ancestry and Descendants of Jonathan Pollard", (1891), was compiled by Lucien M. Underwood, Professor of Botany in Columbia University. Following this appeared a record of the Lancaster branch of the Billerica Pollards printed on a single sheet of paper; later the Compiler, Stephen Pollard, published a pamphlet of eight pages (1902).

Edward Raymond Sherburne, late of Somerville, Mass., a descendant of Thomas Pollard, and the genealogist of the Sherburne family, made some important investigations on the Pollard family of Billerica, Mass., and Coventry, England. After his death very few notes of any value were found. These notes were transcribed and sent to the Compiler by his relations. The data they contained was already known. However, several letters which Mr. Sherburne had written to various Pollards were kept and are still in existence; and contributions to various genealogical publications were sought and found. Mr. Sherburne was quite puzzled regarding the progeny of Anne Pollard; he once stated that the Boston Pollards all disappeared or ran out prior to 1800. He was more successful in the research of the Coventry Pollards. He derived much pleasure in the discovery that these folks were glovers to Queen Anne.

As the compiler of the Sherburne Genealogy, published in the New England Historic Genealogical Register, Edward R. possessed a royal flush. From Sir Richard Sherburne (b. 1465), Stonyhurst, England, descended Henry Sherburne, the American immigrant, of the family of the 8th Duke and Duchess of Norfolk (Maria Winifreda Francisca Sherburne). A large fortune awaited the rightful heir. The line was extinct in England. The beneficiary was Hon. Henry S. Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H. (b. 1709), Harvard graduate and prominent citizen. He was "the 9th in regular descent to whom had fallen that princely inheritance", as Edward R. states. My own version of this strange event was published in a local newspaper, March 1941, the article entitled, "The Sherburnes and Their Vast Estates."

George E. Pollard of the Chicopee Mfg. Co., Boston, a life member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, was interested in the English ancestry of the Billerica Pollards. The Compiler, as a boy of fourteen, called at his office, but he was away, and so corresponded with him thereafter but never contacted him. His Necrology is in the New England Historic Genealogical Register.

George Fisher Pollard, Harvard, Mass., the father of Harold Stanley Pollard, late Editor of the New York World, presented the Compiler with a family manuscript, as did A. Wilder Pollard, (Wood, Pollard & Co.) of Commonwealth Ave., Boston. The former, George F., descended from John, son of Thomas of Billerica. Perhaps we should take this opportunity to correct an error in the Jones Genealogy. Another family of Pollards in Harvard, Mass., claimed no relationship to George F. The Jones Genealogy states that this other family, the Albert A. Pollards, descended from William and Anne Pollard of Boston, through their youngest son David. This is an error. Capt. Walter Pollard of Bedford, son of Thomas Pollard, is the proper ancestor of Albert A. and kin.

Dr. Julian A. Pollard of Nehawka, Neb., later Springfield, Mass., corresponded with the Compiler for years, furnishing much data. Mrs. Don C. Pollard, maternal aunt of former President Calvin Coolidge, also contributed data to this branch, the Vermont Pollards.

Edward Winslow, a descendant of Col. Benjamin Pollard of Boston, (grandson of Anne) left a manuscript pertaining to the Boston Pollards. This important document, together with the old portraits of the Pollards and Winslows, has passed down into the Winslow family, the Pollard line of this particular branch being long since extinct. The last member was City Marshal Benjamin Pollard (grandson of Col. Benjamin), who introduced the citizens of Boston to the beloved LaFayette, and died without issue. Arthur Winslow, prominent Socalite, was probably a distinguished representative of this family. The 76-year-old Back Bay socalite, mining engineer, and Mayflower descendant, wrote regarding the fortune that he acquired: "It permitted me to return to my boyhood home and to rehabilitate the fortunes of the family in New England, the home of my forebears for many generations . . . I am proud to be of New England and happy to have completed my life there."

Miss Anna C. Kingsbury, Genealogist, of Boston, a descendant of Anne Pollard through her daughter Sarah (Pollard)(Quiddington) Dinley of the Island of Montserrat, made some investigations on her branch of the Boston Pollards. She descended from a line of early shipbuilders and mariners. She was greatly interested in the Boston Tercentennial, when Col. Charles Banks, as well as Charles K. Bolton, for the Boston Herald, searched the English records in an effort to ascertain the maiden name of Anne Pollard. About this time, Miss Kingsbury was Secretary of the Committee at Needham, where, as she says, "We collected sufficient public spirit as to have a parade of fifty-seven floats or features, and ended with the unveiling of a tablet."

Herbert Folger, Historian, Society of Mayflower Descendants in California, published a long letter of inquiry in the Boston Transcript, in which he sought information concerning the early Boston Pollards and their intermarriages with the Winslows. This desired data was undoubtedly to facilitate the compilation of Mayflower descendants. Mr. Folger later complained that no reply to his query ever appeared. In 1916, however, I wrote him. He was particularly anxious to ascertain the identity of Mary Chilton's granddaughter, Mary Pollard, to whom the first person to step ashore on Plymouth Rock gave, in her will, the sum of forty shillings. As a matter of fact, this Mary Pollard was the daughter of Edward [2], son of John [1] and Mary (Chilton) Winslow. John [1] was the eldest brother of Gov. Edward Winslow.

Orra E. Monette, LL.D., President of the Los Angeles Trust Co., and a Fellow of the Institute of American Genealogy, was a faithful correspondent, and bequeathed a manuscript which he had prepared on the descendants of John Pollard, Petit Juror of Piscataway, N. J. Al Pollard, Fullback for the Army Black Knights, was of this family.

Albert E. Barber, Westerly, R. I., Secretary of the Franklin Lodge, F. & A.M., and Compiler of the Barber Genealogy, was the genealogist of the Rhode Island Pollards (classed as Later Immigrants); but I never saw his work. The immigrant ancestor was James Pollard, born in London about 1750, came to America about 1781. Mr. Barber wrote me in July, 1910: "I have nearly a full list of James' descendants. . . When you get ready to print your book, I would like to have you consider having what I have put into

it. I have not got it where I could furnish it at present." The data was never received.

About the year 1904, the London Genealogical Society, 17 Bury Street, Bloomsbury, London, England, advertised in America a book which could be purchased for $20. Their solicitation read:

"We have lately made considerable investigation with regard to Pollard family, and prepared a pedigree of all the known descendants of the family, John Pollard, who was living in Devonshire in 1243.

"Pedigree comprises about 300 names and goes back 20 generations. The family arms, crest, motto, helmet, and mantling are drawn on it in water colors. Pedigree shows connection of the family with the Earl of Devonshire, and with other well known West of England families, includes the extinct family Baronecy, and also includes the Pollards of the West Indies, descended from a Pollard of Virginia, who was a member of this family."

I first received notice of this publication in May, 1924. All efforts to locate the Agency were futile. My letters to London were returned unclaimed; and the present London Genealogical Society of which I am a member, knew nothing of the solicitors or their Pollard Pedigree. Mystery enshrouded the whole affair. It might be worthwhile, even at this late day, to make further investigations.

Mrs. Eliza (Sanford) Pollard was "a lady possessing the taste, means and leisure for genealogical research. She also devoted the best part of her life to the work of perfecting, as far as possible, the family trees of the Island of Nantucket. She left, as a legacy, four large folio volumes closely written with her own hand, embracing a very full and complete list." (O. P. Allen, Palmer, Mass., Magazine of N. E. History, Vol. II, P. 114). Mrs. Pollard gives genealogy of the Nantucket Pollards, descendants of George Pollard, immigrant from Devonshire, England. The Compiler did not have access to her manuscript until after his section of the Nantucket Pollards had been compiled (from vital records and private correspondence). Comparison showed it to be similar to hers; slight, if any, confliction. About the time that this book was completed, a letter was received from Mr. W. Ripley

Nelson, Chairman of the Whaling Museum, Nantucket Historical Association, enclosing several pages of data pertaining to the Nantucket Pollards. This data was the result of a personal search by Mr. Nelson, and his kindness is greatly appreciated. It contains some new sources of information.

The manuscript of Mary F. Pollard, Rutland, Vt. (Later Immigrants) was copied and returned. It traces the English ancestry of Benjamin [5] Pollard (b. in West Va., 1853; d. Rutland, Vt., 1905), back to William Pollard of Biddeford, England.

In 1938, the Media Research Bureau, Washington, D. C., issued a small pamphlet entitled, "Pollard Family History" which sold for $2.00. The data in it is not novel. This bureau, at intervals, published family pedigrees, perhaps in alphabetic order, soliciting sales.

There are a few more manuscripts in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston. (See Card Catalogue, which also lists the Compiler's manuscripts).

Merrick Rice [6] Pollard, Jr. (Merrick Rice [5], Aaron [4], John [3], William [2], Thomas [1]) b. August 23, 1836, left a notebook with the genealogy of his branch of the Billerica Pollards, who lived in Boston and Dorchester, Mass., and intermarried with the St. Ledger family. About 1907, the Compiler spent a couple of hours in a Boston office copying the family record in the possession of a relation and carefully kept locked up in the safe. Some years later, the Compiler received a letter of inquiry from an old lady in New York, inquiring the whereabouts of this family, particularly of the two brothers who went to California and who were sought by Edward R. Sherburne.

The private manuscripts in the New England Historic Genealogical Society are by George Walter Chamberlain of Malden, Mass.; and John Herbert Barker of North Cambridge, Mass. (1947), and relate to the Lancaster, Mass., branch of the Billerica Pollards.

LITTLE ANNE POLLARD SHORTLY AFTER HER HISTORIC JUMP ASHORE

"Hers was the first white girl's foot on soil now pressed by a million eager feet each day." - Bolton

Bas relief by John Francis Paramine. Blaxton is welcoming Gov. Winthrop and others. This monument is on Boston Common, Beacon St. side, near Spruce St. entrance. It was built by the City of Boston during the administration of Hon. James M. Curley, and was a feature of the Ter-Centennial.

Photo by F. King, Boston, Massachusetts

Boston Women 250 Years Ago
By Alexander Corbett, Jr.

This sketch appeared in the "Boston Globe" about 1907 (exact date lost), and is one of the most interesting accounts of Anne Pollard, the material gathered from the diary of Judge Samuel Sewall and other sources. During a personal interview with the Compiler, in his private office at the newspaper rooms, Mr. Corbett gave the Compiler permission to use his article, should he ever wish to do so; and very kindly offered to help in any way that he could. He died years ago.

Trebly Distinguished

At the head of the list of Boston's earliest prominent women should be placed Ann Pollard, the first of her sex to set foot on Boston soil, the first to take up her residence on aristocratic Beacon Hill, and the last survivor of those who came with Winthrop's fleet.

She was but 10 when she came, but neither the identity of her parents nor her earliest residence is known. Upon her marriage to William Pollard, however, about 1640, she went to housekeeping, amid the rocks and bushes of Beacon Hill, on the estate that had been lately vacated by our first settler, William Blaxton, her little latticed windows commanding a fine view of the hanging of murderers, witches, and quakers on the parade ground of the common.

Always Something Going On

In 1659 the Pollards exchanged that cheerful outlook for one that had, as its principal attraction the town workhouse where drunkards, browlers and lunatics were confined and which stood almost on the site of Park St. Church, the house the Pollards built being opposite the end of Park St. on Tremont. In a deed of the time Pollard is termed a carter.

Early Predecessor of Parker's

They still preserved an uninterrupted view across the Back Bay to

Brookline and Roxbury, for the common was then a great treeless pasture, save for the possible presence of the famous old elm which stood until 25 years ago. The new house was an inn, known as the Horseshoe, and it continued in the family for 50 years or more, one of its chief distinctions being it was the favorite resort of the Ancients on May training day.

William Pollard died in 1686. As the years went by, the widow became more and more a conspicuous figure in the popular eye and as a special treat visitors to Boston were sometimes taken to pay her a visit, that they might hear from her own lips the store of her juvenile pilgrimage into the New Canaan, as New England had been called in her youth.

Ante-Cigarette Days

Rev. William Balch of Bradford, who graduated at Harvard in 1724, and who called upon Mrs. Pollard that very year, said that, although 100 years of age, she retained all her faculties. The fact that she sat down and smoked a social pipe with her male visitors may or may not be a faithful reflection of the feminine custom of the day, but it is certain that her children and grandchildren married into families noted for both their wealth and influence in the community.

The Old Ferry Way

She told her guests that she came across from Charlestown, one of a ship's boatload of young people; that, as they neared the Boston shore, she, being a romping girl, declared she would be the first on shore, and accordingly jumped from the bow of the boat on to the beach. Tradition says the spot is now marked by the Boston terminus of the new Charlestown bridge.

Ben Franklin's Courant thus briefly announced her death in 1726: "On Monday last died here Mrs. Ann Pollard, in the 105th years of her age, and on Thursday last was decently interr'd."

And Times Were Hard, Too

She had 11 children*, and was survived by 130 direct descendants. Her

*Mr. Corbett makes an error in the number of her children; there were 13.

funeral, which was from her residence, in accordance with the custom of the time, was quite an imposing affair, the lieutenant governor and many other leading citizens being there. Evidently there had recently been another death in the family, for the old lady "had her little great-grandchild Robie in her arms** as she lay in the coffin."

The occasion was made a means of public display, judging by the route taken by the cortege, which proceeded through Tremont, Court, Washington, School and Tremont Streets again, back to the Granary burying ground, opposite the Pollard house. As an evidence of the ripened character of her six pallbearers, it was noted that their combined ages were 445 years.

A special memorial sermon, a rare honor for that day, was preached on the following Sunday in the Old South, of which she was one of the founders, the theme being "Adam Dyed of Mortality," being followed by an exhortation to all to be prepared to "dye".

It Can't Be Duplicated

An old family painting of her, now among the art treasures of the Massachusetts Historical Society, on Boylston St., is probably the only portrait in existence of a woman of the first generation of Bostonians. After looking at it one can't help feeling grateful that there are no more like it.

** Child of William and Ann(Pollard) Robie

INTRODUCTION

I have concentrated upon the Pollards of America. My accumulations, representing a life of spare-time research and compilation, are, for the most part, in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. Yet, after my task of depositing the manuscripts was finished, I still felt dissatisfied, for even parchments in fire-proof vaults are not proof against the ravages of Time. Wars and fires are the two great enemies of intellectual pursuits. Heretofore, massacres, conflagrations, bayonets and bombs have tended to batter down the resistance for the preservation of historical matter and the relics of past generations. But today we have a more deadly weapon than them all--the hydrogen bomb. My work should be placed in permanent form.

In November, 1958, I had six hundred folders printed and mailed them all over the nation to Pollards, public libraries and historical societies. These folders outlined my undertaking, referred to possible publication and solicited subscriptions. They stated:

"The contemplated book will contain the maneuvers of five early immigrants, and show the settlement of their descendants, with genealogical narration and description.

"The Compiler has a life-time accumulation of data, as well as countless pictures of ancestors, old homesteads, etc. Many copies of these pictures are from oil paintings that once graced the walls of patrimonial estates, or from daguerreotypes and faded tintypes in the possession, years ago, of octogenarians. From this material he has prepared his manuscript, and from these art treasures, the most appropriate will be chosen for publication."

An elaborate volume, such as I visioned, could not be consistently written and marketed by a single individual. It would require the interested assistance of others. I solicited cooperation, suggestions and financial aid from persons of wealth and prestige; asked their judgment; appealed to their sentiment--the old homestead, the village church, the little schoolhouse, the one-horse chaise and crooked, underlated dirt road, romantic scenery in valley,

on mountain, meadow, pond, lake, woodland, the lure of the sea, venerable old characters long since deceased; and appealed to their veneration--argued that my work contained the lives of many pioneers and soldiers, and that this alone should be an incentive for publication; for, as the folder reads,

". . . these pioneers and patriots - men of strong characters and rugged physiques - blazing trails, building dwellings, garrisons, and fortifications; combating savages, wild beasts, and the wrath of the Elements; defending their country against foreign aggression; defying the perils of the sea; clearing virgin soil; and laying the foundation for a mighty democracy . . . certainly deserve to have their achievements placed in permanent form and handed down to posterity."

The result of the brochure campaign was rather disappointing. Although I received some subscriptions, the financial gain in comparison with the probable cost of publication was far from being sufficient to lessen much the expense of the project. Dreams of an elaborate volume were relinquished and plans for a more modest publication at my own personal expense were formulated.

There was a new drawback in contacting the present generation of Pollards and their kin. My correspondents of by-gone years - members of the Billerica Pollards and the Southern Pollards - who had encouraged, assisted, subscribed, promised, were gone with the wind; some of their children and grandchildren were new and strange to me. I felt, often, in reviving, continuing my life-long undertaking, like a restless spirit who had stepped out of the Past into the Present - the great modern era - a metamorphosis. One by one my old-time correspondents became silent; my friends dwindled away; my ties of consanguinity grew less and less, until, at last, I found myself in a new world! The Billerica Pollards, who would have appreciated the conclusion of my life-long efforts, along with my own kin, the Rockingham County Pollards, who would have had, at least, to acknowledge the success of my arduous task, belonged now to the Past! In their place was an American type of the Atomic Age, somewhat modified (improved, we trust, with the infusion of fresh stock from Europe), with a leaning towards cars, radio, TV, science and space travel. Fortunate indeed that I am not a Mathusala, and this is not the year 1980 or 2000, for then my work would undoubtedly have to undergo modifica-

tion and increase in scope, and this book probably record the early Pollard emigrants to the Moon!

While I greatly appreciate the kind assistance of the Pollards in general all over America, yet I must confess that this book or a more elaborate book would have been in print before this late date, had it not been for a lack of cooperation, long ago, of some, particularly those who could have well afforded to assist me in my enterprise. They ignored my entreaties. In addition to the brochure subscriptions, to facilitate the expense of publication, I disposed of some heirlooms, including the ancient grandfather clock, in possession of my branch of the Pollard family for five or six generations. Dean Dudley, compiler of the Dudley Genealogy, had a similar experience. A gentleman who had given him encouragement in prospective publication lost interest in the enterprise and left Mr. Dudley holding the bag. The eminent genealogist states in his introduction: "The bitterest lesson, which I learned in early youth, was that people were not so trustworthy and faithful as they seemed."

This modest book deviates from the ordinary substance and arrangement of the average genealogy. It does not, for instance, trace all of the known descendants of an immigrant ancestor down to the present generation. It is necessarily condensed and is original in its style. However, it is unique as a guide or source of information. Perhaps it may be only a forerunner to a larger and more elaborate volume to appear in the distant future long after my span of mortal existence. If not so, it may at least benefit posterity and assist future genealogists in their eternal research for remote ancestors.

I have tried to record the events and delineate the characters and the scenes before me as they actually appeared. Sometimes it was advisable to throw a mantle of forgetfulness over the faults and frailties of some wayward ancestor. It is human to err. Our progenitors, in spite of our veneration for them, were no exception. Even as we of the present generation, they had their virtues and their vices. Perhaps some of their worthy qualities as well as some of their undesirable traits did not flicker out with mortality, but were passed down to us, their posterity and their beneficiaries--inheritance from remote and often obscure ancestries.

One point I wish to make perfectly clear is my opinion regarding class distinction; my democratic outlook on the social estimate of an individual, his or her ancestry considered. The magnanimity and great achievements of worthy ancestors, examplary, to be sure, although they may please our ego should not, as far as character and reputation are concerned, add to our prestige. We are what we make ourselves--not what our ancestors were. However, there may be two great advantages of having worthy ancestors:

(1) They are quite often a source of inspiration; and
(2) They may, through inheritance, have transmitted some of their mental or moral or physical qualifications down to us.

But as far as boasting about ancestry is concerned--particularly to disinterested listeners--it is poor policy. Some ancestor worshippers cannot stand on their own feet; they have to lean on the heroic deeds of their distinguished forebears, and revert, with ill-concealed vanity, to the titles, wealth and prestige of the celebrities from whom they descend. This pompous display of false pride for remote aristocracy or heraldry has a tendency to cast an unfavorable reflection on tree-tracing and often causes these pedants to be regarded with aversion. A professor in a well-known college once expressed his opinion to me quite frankly regarding hunting ancestors: "If you are as great as, or superior to, your forefathers, engage in genealogical research. If not, better to forget it." I do not agree with him, if I may be permitted to contradict without offense. No credit should be expected for the attributes, accomplishments and achievements of progenitors, but credit is deserved for resuscitating them and preserving their memories by placing their biographies in permanent form, and the genealogist should not be modest about accepting it. He has produced a technical work, contributed to science and bequeathed to the great eventful Present and to posterity.

What is my purpose, then, in research, compilation and publication? An eminent historian flaunts me by declaring my motive is obsession. This accusation pains me for it does not do me justice. A more truthful appellation, in my opinion, would be the word inspiration. We are told that enthusiasm is a sacred flame, and that word, too, fits an earnest endeavor. Some believe this is a material, not a spiritual world. Whether earnest endeavors - great undertakings - are sometimes prompted by divine inspiration, or pro-

moted by the Devil himself, there is certainly great interest and great satisfaction in the pursuit of an intellectual hobby such as genealogy, and the good accomplished - not the evil - points to a sublime influence rather than to a diabolical scheme. We genealogists hunt the dead, not the living. We inflict no pain when we solve our mysteries; we bring happiness, pleasure, not sorrow, heart-aches. We are constructive, not destructive. We are detectives, writers, photographers, historians - what not? We rake over the debris and the ashes of the past and restore. We raise up the fallen slab and scrape off the moss and fungi; transcribe the chronological inscription and sentimental bit of verse. We excavate the dear departed and resuscitate them. We reconstruct ostentatious ancient mansions and modest old homesteads; vision them once more teeming with life and gaiety--with warmth and affection. We revive the leaping flames in the open hearth; the skillet and the warming pan; the cradle, the spinning wheel, the loom, the butter-churn; housewives with long dresses; yeomen with sinewy arms and thickly bearded faces. We hear the shouts of patriots - the roar of canons - the discharge of muskets! We restore characters and scenes fast fading into oblivion.

The force that lured me on? Whether impelled by God, man or the devil, we can at least believe Shakespeare's words:

"There is a divinity which shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will."

- Act V, Scene 2, Hamlet

Thanks are extended to all those who have been kind enough to assist me, including those mentioned in the dedications, and particularly: Rev. Mary Graves*, the Pioneer Preacher, Boston, Mass.; William E. Gould*, Parkvale, Brookline, Mass., at one time manager of the Pelham Building, Boston, Mass., and editor of "The Chase Chronicle"; D. H. Van Hoosear*, Wilton, Conn., Editor of the Genealogical Department of the "Norwalk Weekly Hour"; Stephen Pollard*, Belmont, N. Y., Compiler of the Pollard Genealogy pamphlet; Dr. Irving A. Watson*, once Registrar of Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.; Rev. Charles Henry Pope*, Boston, Mass., compiler of "The Pope Genealogy", "Pioneers of Mass., N. H., Maine", etc.; Dr. Julian A. Pollard*, Nehawka, Neb., and Springfield, Mass.; Albert A. Pollard, Minneapolis,

*Deceased

Minn.; George Fisher Pollard*, Harvard, Mass., the father of Harold Stanley Pollard, late Editor of "The New York World"; George B. Sedgley*, compiler, the Burbank Genealogy; Miss Dorothy Rowell Sleeper*, Newton, N. H., the compiler's great aunt, and a great-granddaughter of Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H.; Edward S. Pollard*, Town Clerk, Tamworth, N. H.; Dr. Frederick H. Hayes*, assistant compiler of the Hayes Genealogy, Dover, N. H.; Miss Caroline H. Garland*, Miss Beatrice Jenkins*, and Miss Ann Elizabeth Leach*, Librarians, Dover Public Library, Dover, N. H.; Miss Fannie Morrison, present Librarian, Dover Public Library, Dover, N. H.; Mrs. Florence E. McDaniel, D.A.R. Regent, Dover, N. H.; Mrs. George W. Sauers, Regent D.A.R., Walla Walla, Wash.; the staff of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass., the Mass. Historical Society, Boston, Mass., and the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.; Mrs. Mildred P. McKay, State Librarian, Concord, N. H.; and Mr. Harry O. Berry, Woodman Institute, Dover, N. H.; and particularly to my maternal grandmother, Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe*, of Kingston, N. H. and Salem, Mass., whose excellent memory went back several generations; my paternal grandmother, Mary Jane (Mrs. Francis D.) Pollard*, Exeter, N. H.; and my aunt, Louisa M. (Mrs. Eugene E.) Graves*, Exeter, N. H.; Mrs. Ruth Hall*, Haverhill, Mass., who went to live with the Pollards of Plaistow when a child; Daniel Peaslee*, Plaistow, N. H.; Charles H. Tucker*, Amesbury, Mass.; Isaac H. Pollard*, Plaistow, N. H.; Edward W. Hunt*, Danville, N. H.; Mrs. Mary Crosby*, Kingston, N. H.; Mrs. Westly Collins*, Kingston, N. H.; Mrs. Eliza P. Foote*, Atkinson, N. H.; Mr. John Bradley*, Plaistow, N. H.; and Mrs. Charles Tenney, Atkinson, N. H.

The Compiler appreciates the kindness of Mr. Victor O. Jones, Managing Editor of "The Boston Globe", in permitting him to reprint Mr. DeLue's account of the destruction of the "Essex." Also the kindness of Mr. Sam H. Day, Managing Editor of "The New York Journal American", for permission to use the sketch of the crew of the "Essex" in the cave with the skeletons. He is grateful to Winifred Lovering Holman for data on the Whitney family, some Mass. State Archives records, etc. He also wishes to thank Mrs. Gordon C. Brainerd of the Billerica Historical Society, and Dr. Charles E. Stearns, Dean of the College of Liberal Arts, Tufts University, Medford, Mass. for a picture of the Asa Pollard house. He has tried to include all who have been of assistance; if any one has been overlooked, it is oversight, not intentional.

If this book has a good circulation, and is favorably received, I may follow along with another volume: a genealogy of the descendants of the Rockingham County Pollards and of the Billerica Pollards. For the present, kind regards and goodbye.

*Deceased

BRIEF BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH

"Those who do not look upon themselves as a link connecting the past with the future, do not perform their duty to the world."

- Daniel Webster

Maurice Pollard, compiler of this book, was born May 11, 1892, at 100 Lake View Ave., Haverhill, Mass. the son of Frank Eugene [9] (Francis Dow [8], John [7], Isaac [6], Francis [5], John [4], John [3] of Ipswich, Mass.) and Charlotte Grace (Rowe) Pollard. He was named after Maurice LeBoisque, a well-known local football player. His father was the son of Francis Dow and Mary Jane (Welch) Pollard, Plaistow, N. H.; Francis Dow was the son of John and Louisa (Tucker) Pollard, Plaistow, N. H.; John was the son of Deacon Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard, Plaistow, N. H.; Deacon Isaac was the son of Francis and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, South Kingston, N. H.; Francis was the son of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard, Essex, West Gloucester, and Haverhill, Mass. (Plaistow, N. H.); John was the son of John Pollard, Sr., Ipswich, Mass.

Maurice's mother was the daughter of Horace [5] (Peter [4], John [3], Nathan [2], Robert, Jr. [1] of Hampton, N. H.*) and Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe, of Hanover, Kingston, Newton, and Derry, N. H. Horace Rowe was the son of Peter and Mary (Dudley) Rowe. Peter Rowe was the son of John and Nancy (Wadleigh) Rowe. John Rowe was the son of Nathan and Lydia (Page) Rowe. Nathan Rowe was the son of Robert, Jr. and Mehetabel (Swayne) Rowe. Recent research has connected Robert, Jr. with the Rose family of Conn., and traces back two generations more. Miriam Webster Sleeper was the daughter of Capt. Samuel and Sarah (Davis) Sleeper, of Kingston, N. H. Capt. Samuel was the son of John Blaisdell and Mary (Burbank) Sleeper, Kingston, N. H. John

*Confirmed by the family tin chests

Blaisdell was the son of William and Dorothy (Rowell) (Blaisdell) Sleeper, Kingston, N. H. William Sleeper was the son of Joseph Sleeper, Gent., of Kingston, N. H., and grandson of Thomas [1] of Hampton, the immigrant. Sarah Davis was the daughter of Webster and Betsy (Pollard) Davis, Kingston, N. H. Webster Davis was the son of Philip and Miriam (Webster) Davis, Kingston, N. H. Philip Davis was the son of Francis and Joanna (Ordway) Davis, of Amesbury, Mass. Francis Davis was the son of Francis and Mary (Wells) Davis, Amesbury, Mass. Francis Davis was the son of Francis [1] Davis, the immigrant, and his wife Gertrude (Emerson) Davis, Amesbury, Mass. Mary Burbank was the daughter of Eleazer and Mercy (Bailey) Burbank, Bradford, Mass. Eleazer was the son of Eleazer and Lydia (Gage) Burbank. Eleazer, Sr. was the son of Caleb and Martha (Smith) Burbank, Rowley, Mass. Caleb was the son of John [1] Burbank, the immigrant, Rowley, Mass. Betsy Pollard, sister of Deacon Isaac, was the daughter of Francis and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, Kingston, N. H. Amen!

Charlotte G. (Rowe) Pollard, mother of the Compiler, graduated from the Salem, Mass. Normal School, and the New England Conservatory of Music, Boston, Mass., and was a music teacher.

Maurice Pollard was a descendant of many of the early New England families. The most interesting of his ancestors follow:

John Pollard (about 1700 - 1768) of the Cape Ann-Rockingham County Pollards, son of John Pollard (1676? - 1746) of Chebacco Parish (the present Essex, Mass.), who was supposed to have been a grandson of Anne Pollard of Boston, Mass., first white female to land in Boston.* Mary (Pope) Pollard, of Chebacco (Essex) and Dorchester, Mass., daughter of Thomas Pope, Dorchester, Mass., and wife of John Pollard, Jr. above, and descendant of John [1] Pope, the ancestor of Rev. Charles Henry Pope, compiler of "Pioneers of Massachusetts", etc.

Gov. Thomas Dudley, Mass. Bay Colony, "a man of large ability and noble character"; his wife, Dorothy (Yorke) Dudley,"a gentlewoman whose extraction and estate were considerable"; Rev. Samuel Dudley, Exeter, N. H.

*Confirmed by the family tin chests

The Council of The Institute of American Genealogy

has the honor to award a

Certificate of Merit in Genealogy

to

MAURICE J. POLLARD

In Recognition of Original Research and a Meritorious Contribution to the Archives of American Genealogy

Awarded by The Institute of American Genealogy, the National Clearing House for Genealogical Information, Chicago, Illinois, this 7th *day of* February, 1939.

President

Secretary

Everett J. Graves
(1891 - 1940)
Brentwood, N. H.

Maurice Pollard
(1892 -)
Dover, N. H.

son of the preceding; Hon. John Gilman, Exeter, N. H.; Hon. Peter Coffin, Dover and Exeter, N. H., Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province; Noah Emery, Clerk of Courts, Exeter, N. H., who drew up the New Hampshire Declaration of Independence, "and had an important hand in shaping the destinies of this state"; Noah Emery, Sr., first lawyer in Maine; Thomas Webster, Hampton, N. H., ancestor of Daniel Webster**; Thomas Whittier, Haverhill, Mass., ancestor of the poet John G. Whittier; John Burbank, Rowley, Mass., ancestor of Luther Burbank; Andrew Greeley, Salisbury, Mass., ancestor of Horace Greeley; Michael Emerson, Haverhill, Mass., the father of Hannah Duston, also the ancestor of Capt. Nehemiah Emerson, of whom George Washington said: "he was a brave officer, a good disciplinarian, and never lost his temper"; Lieut. Joseph Smith, Hampstead, N. H., who, on March 17, 1776, "went down to Charlestown to see the enemy leave Boston and Bunker Hill"; Ambrose Gibbons, pioneer of Newichawannock (Somersworth, N. H.); Henry Sherburne, Portsmouth, N. H., of the family of the 8th Duke and Duchess of Norfolk; John Gage, Rowley, Mass., of the long line of Knighted English Gages, including Sir John and Eleanor (St. Clere) Gage; Eleazer Burbank (John [1]) ancestor of the former Governors of New Hampshire: Hon. Charles M. Floyd, Hon. Person Colby Cheney; the Johnsons, first blacksmiths in Haverhill, Mass; the Mavericks, one of the first families of Chelsea, Mass.

The majority of Mr. Pollard's ancestors were, of course, English. However, he is also descended from the Irish families of Welch (Philip [1]) and possibly Pollard of County Antrim; the Welch family of Davis (Francis [1]); the Scotch families of Dow (Dhu) (Thomas [1]) and of Stuart (Duncan [1]); and the French Huguenot families of Merrill (LaMerle) (Nathaniel [1] of Newbury, Mass.), Emery, and Thurston.

The grandmother of Deacon Isaac Pollard, great-great-grandfather of Maurice Pollard, was a Stuart. This family has a long and interesting history, involving Mary, Queen of Scots, and Robert and Edward Bruce. Originally Irish, descendants of the early Irish kings, the Stuarts settled in Scotland, and produced eminent descendants. The Baltimore Stuarts were descended

**The Compiler is descended from Thomas [1] Webster, Hampton, N. H., both paternally and maternally. Ditto: John Burbank and the father of Hon. Peter Coffin

from a brother of King James II, and it could be possible that Duncan Stuart, Ipswich, Mass., 1658, the immigrant ancestor for New England, belonged to the same family.

Frank E. Pollard, father of the Compiler, was a druggist, with stores on Washington Square and River Street, and later 130 Merrimack Street, Haverhill, Mass. He lost heavily in the great Haverhill fire, and eventually retired from business. The Pollard homestead, built for him, and which is still standing, was one of the first houses on Lake View Avenue. It was later occupied by Judge Winn, and subsequently by Attorney Essex Abbot. Mr. Abbot married, for his second wife, Lilla Kimball, of Newton, N. H., a descendant of Francis Pollard, of Kingston, N. H.

In 1897, Frank Pollard built a house in Ward Hill, across the Merrimack, and resided there with his family about two years. This house, still standing, although slightly altered, is directly opposite the Greenhouse, which Mr. Pollard visioned long before it was erected. For many years, the locality was known as "Pollard's Turnout" because of the double electric car tracks. Although Mr. Pollard's dream of an elaborate greenhouse never materialized, he had, beside his home, a beautiful garden of asters, which he harvested and sold in his drug stores. Ward Hill, at this time, comprised a few scattered houses, a country schoolhouse with a large yard, a picturesque little white church and parsonage, and a vast tract of woodland. The Compiler's recollections of the settlement are rambles through the dense woods, a log cabin constructed by his school-mates, sham Indian fights, church suppers and entertainments, The Boys' Brigade in the basement of the church, exciting baseball games, electric car rides to Haverhill, a buggy ride to Methuen, and long caravans of Gypsy wagons, with sprightly horses, swarthy drivers, and dusky raven-haired maidens. There were walnuts, butternuts, strawberries, crow's foot greens, barberries (delicious with applesauce and boiled cider), bushes laden with blueberries, elderberries, green mint, and effervescent springs with sandy bottoms. Delicious fresh milk, in the nearby farmhouses, was only four cents a quart! In the thick woods back of the houses, among the intricate network of vines and bushes where blueberries were abundant, were gigantic black snakes, hornets with painful stings, and humming birds; but wild animals no more dangerous than the fox, weasel and skunk.

Pollard Homestead, Haverhill, Mass.
Birthplace of the Compiler

Interior of the Pollard Homestead, 1893. Mr. and Mrs. Frank E. Pollard, Raymond R. Pollard and Maurice Pollard (the baby)

Exterior of Homestead
Raymond R. Pollard and Maurice Pollard (on sled)

The Compiler in his first pair of pants

About 1900, the Compiler's parents sold their estate and removed to Haverhill, where Mr. Pollard, his father, became connected with the Boston & Northern Traction Co. Two years were spent at Hampton Beach, summer and winter. The new residence at the Beach (the present Hotel Pelham) was the favorite resort of gay parties - young folks from Haverhill, Mass., and Dover and Somersworth, N. H. - who sought the solitude and the fantastic environment of maritime life near the roaring surf in the middle of winter. Fishing and gunning were in vogue: flounders, red rock cod, lobsters, wild duck, geese, loons. Dance hall and bowling alleys were thrown open. Photographs were taken, including the old wrecked schooner, which reclined near the Casino until recently. In the evening, near the blazing hearth piled high with driftwood from the beach, with waves battering the breakwater outside and wind moaning weirdly down the chimney, the revelers played and sang sentimental songs: "Asleep in the Deep", "Ben Bolt", "Love's Old Sweet Song", "Ill Trovadore", "The Bohemian Girl", ("I Dreamt I Dwelt in Marble Halls"), "Little Emily", "The Gypsy's Warning", etc. By the caprice of Fate, one member of the party, the Compiler's cousin, became, in later years, the sole owner of the amusements at Hampton Beach, including the Casino and the Ocean House.

Revelers on the Wrecked Schooner,
Hampton Beach, N. H., 1903

During these two delightful years at what is now a famous seashore resort, Bob, elder brother of the Compiler, kept the family well supplied with lobster, wild game and clams. A dory floated in during a storm, with a dead sailor in it; the local fishermen, being superstitious, would not use it, so Bob bought it for a song. He rowed far out sea in it, beyond sight of land, and had

many interesting adventures. Once he saved the life of Capt. Rowe, an old fisherman who was capsized at the river entrance. On another occasion, he caved into a deep well, near some abandoned fishermen's cabins; and was only able to pull himself out by standing on the end of his double-barrel shotgun. He broke an oar out sea while in the little craft, and, making a sail of his coat, reached the shore in safety. In the bleak month of December, he shot a duck from the shore, and partially disrobing, swam out after it, as it dropped far out into the water. During the summer seasons, he swam so far out to sea that the life-savers went out after him and warned him not to persist in such dangerous activities. Many a night Mother paced back and forth in the parlor, fearing he was drowned, but Bob always came back. Like a cat, he had nine lives!

A few pupils, scattered along the beach, and between the beach and the village, attended the picturesque little schoolhouse in Hampton, commuting by electric car. The Compiler enjoyed this experience. The building has long since disappeared, and a new school, modern in every respect, replaces it. Hampton was the home of Master Pollard's remote ancestors, Thomas Webster, Thomas Sleeper and Robert Rowe, Jr. His school-mates were Yankees, some partly Indian, and there was but one Irish boy in the school. At this writing, he is still living. Football was the great outdoor sport; visions of a green field flooded with sunshine still linger in the mind of the Compiler. His big brother Bob played on the Academy (high school) team, and he played on the grammar school team. Of Master Pollard's school-mates, one was a Winslow descendant, and one, in later years, became the parent of a heroine - a brave nurse in World War II (Miss Palmer). As for adults, the village barber, years later, had the honor of shaving the Kaiser of Germany!

An incident took place in the Hampton schoolroom worthy of note. A pupil read aloud from a textbook: "Finding the drinking water bad at Charlestown, some of the Puritans took the ship's boat and crossed over to Shawmut, now Boston, and the first to jump ashore was Anne Pollard, a romping girl of ten." There was a titter in the classroom as all eyes were focused upon the Compiler. This was the first time that he heard mention of Anne Pollard. Little he dreamed that she was to play such an important part in his life!

GRAND PIQUE NIQUE NATIONAL

AU PARK BURGETT, 23 JUIN, 1892, GREAT FALLS, N. H.

The Compiler's father (1901) was, for several seasons, manager of Central Park, Somersworth, N. H., for the Traction Co. Electric Railroad. In these days of prosperity, things were booming. Thousands visited the Park every week; the grounds were congested; often, during the midsummer evenings, long lines of electric cars awaited the pleasure seekers. The open-air theatre, where Carrie Nation once exhorted an excited audience*, was jammed to its capacity; the polished floor of the dance hall was filled with gay whirling couples, in tune to the waltz, two-step and minuet of the day; the bowling alleys and pool room were wide open. Band concerts frequently, New England League baseball games, wild west shows, and boating on Willand's Pond, including a steamer operated by venerable old Mr. Gould, added to the attractions. Just across the lake was the Granite State Racetrack. Beneath the tall pine trees, picnic parties basked. Mr. Pollard, Sr., added a bear pit to the attractions, purchasing three bears from a merchant in Haverhill. The animals were a feature. When the first season ended, a monkey escaped and was not captured, but became the pet of the motormen and conductors thereafter in the car barn.

As cars came into vogue, the Park grew more and more quiet, and has recently been entirely abandoned. Buildings have been torn down; no more do boats cruise upon the lake; Mr. Gould lies at rest; the shouts and laughter have ceased. Like a phantom, the beautiful sheet of water, once abounding with life and merriment, has vanished, and silence reigns supreme while the once popular recreation center reverts to its former wild state, and the wind whistles through the tall pine trees and across the deserted grounds.

Master Pollard graduated from the Grammar School at historic Plymouth, Mass., land of the Pilgrims. Plymouth Rock and Pilgrim Hall excited his

*An account of the visit of Carrie Nation to Dover appeared in the Somersworth Free Press some years ago, with her picture, and written by the Compiler. It is preserved in the Scrap Book at the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass., and in the Scrap Book at the Exeter Public Library, Exeter, N. H.

interest. So many sight-seers had hacked a piece off the rock for a souvenir that a canopy was being constructed to cover it. Pollard met a man who had successfully made a trip to Florida in a canoe--alone. Sometimes with this man, sometimes with school-mates, he resorted to the sandy shores of Plymouth's 365 lakes and ponds, and enjoyed motoring out in the harbor and far up the Jones River. Under the spreading limbs of a gigantic oak tree, near a fountain of cool drinking water, a school chum and he sold souvenirs of ancient and modern Plymouth; views of the rock where Mary Chilton first jumped ashore; the Miles Standish Monument, the ancient cemetery, Pilgrim Monument, etc. At High School, he made the acquaintance and won the friendship of some of the descendants of the Pilgrims. Across the harbor lay Duxbury where George Pollard, formerly of County Essex, England, operated the grist mill. To the southwest was Taunton*, home of Anne Pollard's eldest son, John Pollard; to the southeast, the Island of Nantucket where settled Philip Pollard, the immigrant from Devonshire, England, whose grandson, George Pollard, was Captain of the ill-fated whaleship "Essex", built in Marshfield, not far from Plymouth, and destroyed by a whale.

In May, 1904, Maurice Pollard's parents spent the summer vacation with their family at Sydney, not far from historic Louisburg, Cape Breton Island. In the form of a diary, the lad, now twelve, wrote an account of the trip for his relations back home, and illustrated it. This book, after all these years - more than half a century - is still in his possession, and we quote from it:

"We went back to the depot (North Station) and there met Josephine Pollard of Plastown, a relation. . .cousin. . .at seven forty we moved away leaving Boston behind and bound for Sydney.

"Revere or Cresent Beach is ablaze with light, making it dubbley bright as it reflects in the water. We pass. . .Salem and many other large cities, but its spead does not slacken in the least until we finally reach Portsmouth, where it stops five minutes for Lunch. Then it speeds on to Portland.

"As we pass Hampton the streets are all lighted and it almost seems as if I were walking on them. It is light enough to reckonize every place and street. But my look is a very short one for the train flys ahead like lightning.

*By the natives, this town is pronounced "Tan-ton"

"leaving it father behind each minute. After reaching Portland I feel sleepy . . . and rapidly fall asleep. . . It seems a long time later I wake up and at first cannot understand where I am, but looking out the car window see it is raining in torrents. A station is then called - it being Bangor. Everything outside is entire blackness - so black that it is impossiable to distinguish anything but the depot, and the conductor waving a signal for the train to depart. The rain keeps up until we reach Augusta, then I know nothing more, for I fall asleep, until I hear "All who are going to St. Johns change to foward car. . . Before falling asleep again I saw one town of note - Waterville, where lots of Printing is done. There is a damn there that looks like Niagra Falls. Daylight approaches fast till finally we see the sun rising. . . we have got ahead of the shower and all is clear.

"In Maine. . . are hundreds of logs floating down stream. Then there are numerous damns, to work mills. . . We often pass spots where there have been forest fires. . . for miles. The soil is a rich red. . . it is more the color of brick then of dirt. . . the chief raising are sheep and Cattle, and some horses. About every pasture has twenty five or thirty sheep. . . Some are shaved*, some still wear wool. After being shaved they look more than half as small. Lots of them have young sheep. Sometimes we see a shepard dog to drive them along.

"In one station we saw a number of Indians on the platform. In a town called Antigonish we saw a stage coach, with people to ride in it instead of electric cars. . . We met with no other adventure then already related until we reached. . . Mulgrave. Then the cars were run onto a fairy boat** - as the conductor said would hold twenty cars - and taken across the Straight of Canso to Cape Breton Island. It was like riding on a large steamer. When we reached the opposite shore the car (train) pulled off again and we were now on Cape Breton Island."

In Sydney Master Pollard visited and photographed "The Roosevelt", the ship that Perry commanded during his historic discovery of the North Pole.

* sheared

** Ferry boat. Orthography at fault occasionally due to the tender age of the writer

This hardy vessel was docked at the International Pier in North Sydney. Much has been written about the hazardous voyage, and how Capt. Cook, his rival, attempted to deprive Perry of the credit that he rightfully deserved. Bob Pollard, brother of Maurice, signed up to go on the expedition across the frozen polar regions, but cancelled his engagement just before the "Roosevelt" sailed. Matrimony and salubrious weather were more alluring than solitude and a frigid atmosphere. Bob became acquainted with Perry during this brief period, and the commander impressed him as a man of indomitable will power; one who, if he made up his mind to accomplish anything would let no obstacle stop him.

On the historic ship, Master Pollard watched Capt. Bartlett and his crew hustle about the deck, busy putting in more supplies. The most important commodity, however, was coal. Peering into the stateroom of Commander Perry, he noted with surprise an organ and some comfortable furniture. A large map of the Arctic area hung on the wall.

An Indian Home and Sydney Harbor,
Sydney, C. B., 1904

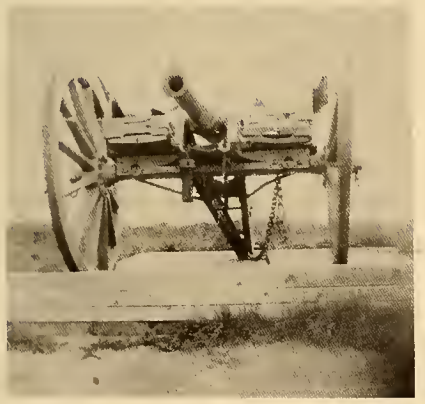
French Man-of-War,
Sydney Harbor, 1904

Occasional visits to historic Louisburg were made from Sydney. In later years, after return home, Maurice discovered the record of the Benjamin Pollard, identity unknown, who was accidentally shot and killed during the Louis-

burg expedition. Also read with interest the letters of Col. Benjamin Pollard, grandson of Anne, to Gen. William Pepperell, Commander of His Majesty's Forces at Louisburg.* The Colonel, founder and leader of the Boston Cadets, drilled many of the youths, and sent them to Cape Breton with letters of recommendation.

During the Sydney Summer Carnival and Old Home Week, Lord Gray, the Governor-General of Canada, and Lady Gray, his wife, visited Cape Breton and were applauded as they drove along the Esplanade. English flags, hoisted over the public buildings, waved in the breeze. Many of the inhabitants of the city (Sydney) were descendants of the Loyalists during the American Revolution, but it was likewise a favorite resort for tourists.

On his return trip to Boston, on the steamship "Olivet", Master Pollard explored Halifax, admiring the beautiful Public Gardens, visiting the ancient French Prison and the Citidal; and watching, with interest, the Indian squaws vending produce on the congested public sidewalks, while they smoked their black pipes.



Canon, The Citidal
Halifax, N. S., 1904

Market Day,
Halifax, N. S., 1904

*See Collections of the Mass. His. So. Series VI, p. 100, 343, 344, Letters of Col. Benjamin Pollard; also unpublished letters in the custody of the Society.

The "Olivet" left Halifax during a rough sea; the storm abating, a heavy fog followed; the swaying ship, over-crowded--many passengers without state-rooms--rats running over some who bunked in the dining room--finally reached the Port of Boston in safety, after a most interesting, but precarious trip.

About two years later (Monday evening, December 17, 1906), at the age of 14, Master Pollard's maternal grandmother, Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe* was seated beside him in front of the blazing hearth. She, as well as his paternal grandmother, Mary Jane Pollard, was a descendant of Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H. Grandmother told him all she knew of their ancestors, while he made notes. This was the start of his genealogical work which continued through his entire life. Grandmother passed away soon after, and was buried in Newton, N. H.

In January, 1907, the Compiler read a newspaper article by some member of the N. E. His. Gen. So. entitled: "The Business of Hunting Ancestors". This contained much of interest relating to tree-tracing and was an inspiration. He resolved to make genealogy his recreation.

In 1907, (January 16) Master Pollard made a trip up into New Hampshire, interviewing octogenarians, procuring data from his relations, examining records, transcribing cemetery inscriptions, visiting delapidated old homesteads. He was guest at the home of his relations on Pine Street, Exeter, N. H., at this time. Following is a paragraph from a letter written by his cousin**at Exeter to his parents back home:

"We have enjoyed having Maurice with us very much, and are very glad that he could come. I am afraid he has had a terribly stupid time, for there is simply nothing to do for amusement, and all he has done is hunt up things for his genealogy."

*Miriam Webster Sleeper was the daughter of Capt. Samuel and Sarah (Davis) Sleeper, and a native of Kingston, N. H. John Sleeper, brother of Capt. Samuel, was the grandfather of Hon. Charles Miller Floyd, of Manchester, N. H., once Governor of New Hampshire

**Marjorie Pollard Graves, daughter of Eugene Everett and Louisa (Pollard) Graves, of Haverhill, Mass., later of Exeter, N. H. Cousin Marjorie graduated from Robinson Female Seminary, Exeter, N. H., and from Mt. Holyoke College. She was teacher of German, Robinson Seminary, same Portsmouth High School, and later Haverhill, Mass. High School. She married Charles J. Ramsdell and at present resides in Hampton, N. H.

After two weeks, Master Pollard returned home. April 19th, he examined the contents of three antique family chests, and discovered "Family Chronology from A.D. 1758", written by his grandfather, Frank D. Pollard, at the time he was Town Clerk of Plaistow, N. H. He also found daguerreotypes, coffin plates, handcuffs, a home-spun towel, hand-written arithmetics, books published in the sixteenth century, diaries, letters and receipts. One of these receipts was dated 1792, signed by Dr. Bond, for medicine for the father of Isaac Pollard (Francis Pollard of Kingston), and mentions Isaac's sister Mercy.

April 21, 1907, the Compiler wrote a letter to his kinsman, Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., and received, in return for some Dow and Tucker genealogy, data on the Smith family. This data claimed relationship to Hon. John P. Hale, but in later years, the Compiler was not able to verify it. An appointment and a personal interview with the late Samuel Shackford of Dover, N. H., who, in his youth, lived with the Hale family, failed to connect the Smiths and the Hales.

In June and August, 1907, Master Pollard again visited New Hampshire, stopping at Newton, Kingston, Plaistow, Brentwood and Exeter. August 15th following, he made his first visit to the N. E. His. Gen. Society*; August 19th, to the Essex Institute; August 26th to the Mass. His. So. March 31, 1909, he had a second interview with the Rev. Charles Henry Pope. During the summer of 1910, he went on another genealogical campaign up into New Hampshire.

The Compiler was educated at Phillips Exeter Academy and privately. At the Academy he recalls exciting football games, and pajamas parades and bonfires after a victory. But perhaps the place that made the greatest impression on him was the chapel. Here he heard lectures, exhortations and speeches from eminent men, often concluding with handshakes. Among these forceful orators were Governor Guild of Mass. and Mayor Hibbard of Boston. In the past, distinguished men had mingled with faculty and students in this chapel: Abraham Lincoln and his son Robert, Daniel Webster, John P. Hale, etc.; and

*The Society was located, at this time, on Somerset Street in Boston. Rev. Mary Graves, the Pioneer Preacher, was a frequent visitor

in later years, Gen. Pershing, who had a son attending the school, spoke from the platform in the spacious chapel. It was an inspiration to congregate in such a hall and listen to the eminent speakers.

As for the town of Exeter, it was the home of the Compiler's maternal ancestors, Hon. John Gilman and Rev. Samuel Dudley; of many past gentlemen of repute: Noah Emery, Theodore Moses and the Folsoms*. Recruiting ground of Sergeant Barton Pollard, Jr., and home of his faithful friend, Lieut. Jonathan Cass. Familiar locality of his grandfather, Francis D. Pollard, member of the East Star Lodge; and residence of his grandmother, Mrs. Francis D. Pollard, and his aunt, Mrs. Louisa M. Graves, and his cousins.

While at Exeter Academy, the Compiler made a trip to South Kingston on a bicycle and visited, for the first time, the old Francis Pollard homestead and the family cemetery. These were in an isolated section and the house and barn were in a delapidated condition. During a later visit, he photographed the house and took the measurements of the deserted rooms for a blueprint.

While a student at Phillips Exeter, the Compiler spent the summer of 1909 at Kennebunkport, Maine. Here he enjoyed the companionship of a girl friend his own age, a descendant of the Abnaki or Abernaki Indians** The Port afforded ample recreation for summer visitors. Strolling down the undulated path and board walk to the theatre, about a mile distant; nocturnal motorboat parties, gliding along the banks of the river, the picturesque scenery illuminated "by the light of the silvery moon"; the dance hall at Cape Porpoise, bright lights within - shade and shadows without; and the broad expanse of ocean and the bathing beach.

While boating or canoeing on the river, battling against the miniature rapids far down the river, or wandering along the sandy beach or crude dusty road with Sylvia, the Compiler reflected much on the disaster at Matinicus

* These dignitaries and their kin now rest in the old Exeter Cemetery near the tracks

**See Dedications

Island almost two centuries ago, and the landing of the ill-fated schooner at Arundel, the present Kennebunkport. Interest was intensified by a group of Indians who kept a souvenir store in the vicinity, told fortunes, taught canoeing*; also by the visit, for a short time, of a swarm of Carlyle College Indian students, with whom Sylvia, his little Indian girl, freely mingled. It was a fascinating experience. In the swarthy skin, braided hair and luminous dark eyes of his companion, he visioned the Past more vividly, and his mind reverted to the ferocious struggles between the Aborigines and the European invaders. Often it seemed to him that this charming dusky maiden and he had stepped out of the great mysterious Past, safely removed from the atmosphere of discord and strife to a peaceful environment, but amid scenery that was even yet wild and romantic - that had not lost its ancient tinge with the coming of civilization. There were sentiments associated with every vision or acoustic. The restless sea; the jagged rocks; the gales that shook some of the frail structures along the waterfront, or lashed the waves into fury, told of the vicissitudes of bygone mariners; the winds moaning down the chimneys, or the shrieks of the tempests, gave a weird brain picture of Indian Braves, yeomen with their ploughs, alert soldiers with their muskets, busy housewives with their spinning wheels and looms; gentlemen with their wigs, canes and kneebritches. It was an inspiration--an incentive for resuscitating and preserving interesting characters and scenes of the past. A memorial to the courage of the pioneer and frontiersman, sunk into oblivion, or existing only in the romantic imagination of the poet or historian. A tribute to the valor of the vanishing Indian**.

Master Pollard did not graduate from Exeter and enter Dartmouth; instead, he gave up his cherished plan for a superior education, and went to New York City and the West. The reason was poor health at the time. In 1911-12, he travelled through the northern and southern states, and remained a

* The proprietor of the store, Chief Daylight, lectured during the winter in schools and colleges on the life of the Indian. He gave the Compiler his picture, which is now in the Scrap Book of the Pollard Genealogy, New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass.

** Note the Statue at the entrance to the Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, Mass.

while in California, visiting the Winsor Hotel, Montreal, Chicago and the Great Lakes, Denver, Salt Lake City, Las Vegas, Los Angeles, San Francisco, El Paso, New Orleans, etc. We quote from his diary:

"We passed through a tunnel under the Niagara River. In Michigan our baggage was inspected by (immigrant) officers; about 4.30 (Eastern time) the train glided slowly into Battle Creek. At 6.05 . . . we stopped at South Bend, Indiana, and then sped by many acres of corn fields. As we drew near to Chicago, I noticed that the land was very low and swampy. After reaching the city I . . . took a walk up Van Buren St. and along Michigan Ave. . . Left Chicago 11 P.M.

"I took a dip in the cool refreshing waters of the Pacific (Venice) . . . The next day I left Los Angeles and rode eastward. The scenery was grand: mountains and orange groves. We were soon in the California Desert. Sand was on all sides of us, it flew in the windows of the train. The air became hot, and the passengers went to the (double) water tank continuously. Dark, scowling Mexicans sat here and there; miners, cowboys, Indians chattered in Spanish and English, and thewhole scene was strange . . . to me. At one station . . . an Indian and his squaw sat beside the track, both smoking black pipes, a red blanket spread out in front of them, with . . . souvenirs. They waited. . . silently, as the train stood there, and when it . . . moved on (not an article having been sold), they arose slowly, folded their blanket, and walked off towards isolation.

"We entered Arizona and rode through New Mexico and Texas. I caught sight of the Rio Grande River, and sat beside a wealthy banker who told of the possibilities of raising pears here. . . At El Paso I got off. . . The place was alive with U. S. troops*. . . left El Paso about midnight and arrived in New Orleans a day or two later. . . I left New Orleans and rode all night through Louisiana and arrived in Atlanta. Left Atlanta and rode through Georgia, Tennessee, Virginia, Kentucky and the Carolinas into Washington, D. C. . . . Through Baltimore and Philadelphia, I finally arrived in New York City in a drizzling rain storm. . . went to Brooklyn and hunted up the business (establish-

*The troops were stationed on the border at this time to guard against the depredations of the Mexican bandit, Panka Villa

ment) of Joseph G. Pollard, but found out that he was gone. . . In New London, Conn., stopped overnight to do some genealogical work."

The Wife, 1912

Maurice Pollard married December 25, 1913, Beatrice Theresa, daughter of Patrick and Winifred (Gaffney) Higgins, of County Sligo, Ireland. Six children were born; the youngest, Anne, died in infancy. Of the five surviving children, Francis Dow Pollard graduated from Dover High School; University of New Hampshire, B.S., 1951; Headquarters, 1st Service Command, Fort Devens; Massachusetts Institute of Technology, two terms, 1943; Headquarters Command, Southwest Service, San Antonio, Texas; at present mathematician for the Government. John Barton Pollard (named after Dr. John Barton Pollard of Orrington, Maine), Dover High School, 1945 (football team); University of New Hampshire, B.A., 1950; University of Buffalo, Buffalo, N. Y.; Aviation Cadet, Lowry Field, Denver, Col.; Aviation Cadet, Maxwell Field, Alabama; Graduate of Ludwick Military Academy, Avon Park, Florida; gunner, Anti-sub Control, Carribean Area; patrol duty, Atlantic Seaboard; at present technical writer for a large engineering corporation; resides with a large family in Connecticut. Daughter Theresa Mary Pollard, born 1922; graduated from the College of San Mateo,

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

— OF THE —

CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS

80 NORTH MAIN STREET

P. O. BOX 740

SALT LAKE CITY 11, UTAH

IN YOUR REPLY PLEASE REFER TO EH

14th April 1960

Mr. Maurice Pollard
26 Walnut Street
Dover, New Hampshire

Dear Mr. Pollard:

Thank you for your most interesting letter of 2nd April. You write beautifully and we are looking forward to receiving the copy of your book when it is prepared.

Naturally we were interested in what you had to say regarding Salt Lake City. Your impressions of this city and the west are those of many who come here. Naturally we love our city and feel that our mountains are inspiring and that we have much to offer in the way of good living conditions and other things which go to make life worth while and more enjoyable. We hope you will have an opportunity to visit here again some day.

We have checked our records but failed to find any reference to a Pollard family from New Hampshire at an early date. We do find record of a Joseph Pollard born 23rd November 1819 in Corse Castle, England, who emigrated at an early period.

May we again thank you for the very interesting letter and the nice comments.

Sincerely,

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Miss Ellen Hill
Library Supervisor

sj

Mrs. John Garland Pollard
1015 West Franklin Street
Richmond 20, Virginia

November 10, 1960

Mr. Maurice Pollard
26 Walnut Street
Dover, N.H.

Dear Mr. Pollard

Your letter of the 3rd has been received.

I remember that you had some correspondence with my husband during his lifetime but I do not have it at hand just now.

The family does have a portrait of Governor Pollard's grandfather- John Pollard, born 1803 in Goochland County, married Juliet Jeffress in 1824 and died in 1877. He was a lawyer in King and Queen County. The portrait is now in the hands of the Governor's Granddaughter - M rs. David Lay, 413 Prince Street, Alexandria, Virginia. She is Mary Lloyd Pollard, daughter of the Governor's older son, John Garland Pollard. We do not have a photograph of the portrait as far as I know and I am sure that Mary Lloyd would not have one either as she has only recently moved and borrowed the portrait.

Should your book on the Pollard family be published, I am sure that some members of our family would like to have a copy.

With all good wishes,

Sincerely yours,

Mrs. John Garland Pollard

York; former President Calvin Coolidge; his maternal aunt, Mrs. Don C. Pollard, Proctorsville, Vt. (many letters); former Gov. John Garland Pollard, of Virginia (many letters); Ezra S. Stearns, historian; Rev. Mary Graves, the Pioneer Preacher; Andrew Jackson Higgins, New Orleans, La.; etc.

The letter from Percival Pollard is one of the most interesting:

"You must not think me ungracious, but the essential Englishman in me has always found this tree-tracing business somewhat absurd. We know who we are, and we don't care if the others known or not. My people go back to William the Conqueror, and as I live, of late years, among people who prattle about the Mayflower, etc., I'm a trifle ironic on the subject."

Having thus stated his high opinion of research, he goes on--lest we think him "ungracious", perhaps--to give quite an extended account of his folks, the Northumberland Pollards:

"First let me correct your statement that I am of German-English descent. I am an Englishman. My Mother's nationality no more makes me German-English than my being born at sea would make me a fish.

"As to telling you "any other facts relating to the Pollards of England", you will pardon me if that strikes me as somewhat comic. Before the coming to America of my father and myself, in the "Eighties", none of the Pollards of Northumberland had ever lived elsewhere than in that county or the county of Durham; unless it was some very early more or less scapegrace Pollard of the period when Virginia was a colony, who must have come over and founded the many present scattered wearers of the name in America. What I wish to get at, however, is that the Pollards of Northumberland are so well known; their history is in so many records of that county, including the legend of the Pollard Worm - the Northumbrian equivalent to the St. George and the Dragon yarn that obtains in every district under the sun, in one form or another - that to ask me to give you the facts, is like asking me to send you a library. If you will look at any book of Heraldy, you will find the South of England Pollards, and the Northumbrian Pollards. . .

"My father was born in 1840, in Newcastle-on-Tyne, where my people have lived for generations; he died, in Washington, Iowa, in 1902; as Joseph

"Pollard Junior he was the active member of the firm of Joseph Pollard & Co., of the oldest established and most important firms of corn factors in the North of England. His father was Thomas Pollard, whose brother, Joseph Pollard Senior, was an Alderman of Newcastle - a very different thing, I may say, from being an American alderman. My greatgrandfather, Joseph Pollard for whom Berwick, the first great engraver on wood in recent times, designed the book plates that I still hold, remains famous in sporting annals as having won the last Gold Cup for a Cocking Main ever given in the North of England; that cup, until lately in my possession, has gone back to the younger branch - my father's younger brother, with a large family, living on Cleadon Farm in the County of Durham, his name: George Pollard. It is he who possesses most of the historical records of the house, and who could, if he would, brief some of them. Of the older branch, I am sole representative.

"My paternal grandmother was a Chambers, whose history, in the North of England, goes back to the days when Durham was a County Palatine; when the Chambers were constantly at war with the powerful Bishops of Durham.

"My mother was a Pistor-Leine, of the baronial estate of Leine, in Pomerania.

"That, I think, is all that I can tell you off hand as to the ancestral part of me. As to myself, that's different, although I think the essentials are in Who's Who."*

*Joseph Percival Pollard, more commonly known as "Percival", was born 1869 in Griefswald, Pomerania, of English-German parents, and died in Baltimore, Md. 1911. He was educated at Eastburne College, England, and came to New York 1885, travelling much in the States. Dramatic editor, literary critic, author, he wrote ten fiction books up to 1911, and translated the works of Oscar Wilde from the German. "As a fiction writer he never achieved much success, but as a literary critic he became eminent. From the Dictionary of National Biography Vo. IV: He was one of the pioneers of realistic criticism in the United States and he ranks only below James Gibbons Huneker as one of the best interpreters of European literature to the American public in the early years of the twentieth century." In accordance with his desire, Mr. Pollard's body was cremated. He had little consideration for humanity, and his writings, often trenchard and scornful, made for him many enemies.

George H. Pollard, founder of the well-known Park & Pollard Co., "Lay or Bust", replied humorously regarding his ancestry:

"I should be glad to tell you the whole thing, but curiously enough, I don't know myself. Am sure I had a father - and a grandfather - where either were born or when married, I don't have the least idea. You will hardly find many so densely ignorant of whence they come or where they are going."

Reminiscenses of his happy childhood days at Central Park, Somersworth, N. H., prompted the Compiler to return, after marriage, to Dover, N. H., and settle there. This was in 1918, forty-two years ago. At this writing, (1960) he is 68 years old.

Research has been a source of great interest as a recreation - at times a lucrative spare-time employment. True, there are cynics who scoff at genealogy, snobs who pervert it, occasional dear relations who ignore it, and critics who condemn it. Nevertheless, there are many who will appreciate this material in permanent form, just as the New England Historic Genealogical Society has appreciated the manuscripts and pictures deposited there from time to time, and the efforts of the donator to preserve. Miss Josephine E. Rayne, Librarian, 1935, wrote: "Future generations will shower thanks on your memory!" The Compiler finds inspiration in these lines, from his distant kinsman, John G. Whittier:

"We can make our lives sublime
And departing leave behind us,
Footprints on the sands of Time."

ORIGIN OF THE NAME "POLLARD"

Fortunes are amassed and dissipated; dynasties rise and pass away; but one's name - slightly changed and impaired though it may be in the course of years - is yet safely transmitted from father to son - an inheritance from a remote and otherwise unknown ancestry.

- Nathaniel Bowdich

There are at least two theories in regard to the origin of the name "Pollard", and two beliefs regarding the place of the origin. The first theory is that a pollard was one who topped the trees or practiced pollarding. The second theory is that it was applied - probably first as a nickname - to those who wore their hair cropped short. "Though we often talk of getting our heads polled," states Mr. Bardsley*, "few, I imagine, reflect that our 'Pollards' might have obtained their title from their well shorn appearance."

Surnames were in vogue in Rome during her supremacy. In Britain, however, the general population, for many years after the Saxon invasion, were identified merely by some christian name, title or nickname, not passed on to their offspring. As the population increased, the single name was inadequate, and surnames originated.

With the coming of the Normans, the surname came. Shaw states:**

"Though every trace of this double and hostile nationality (the Normans and Saxons) has long passed away, abundant monuments of its having once existed may still be observed in our language. The family names of the higher aristocracy in England are almost universally French, while those of the middle and lower orders are unmistakably German. Thus our peerage abounds in Russells, Mortimers, Courtenays, and Talbots, while the Smiths, Browns, Johnsons, and Hodgkins plainly betray their Teutonic origin."

* Origin of Surnames
** History of the English Language

Many surnames originated about 1200 A.D. Persons having but one name were regarded with contempt by the Normans, this circumstance being looked upon as a sign of low birth. Lord Fitz-Hamon's daughter would not marry a nobleman without a surname, as her father and grandfather both had two names, "and it were a great shame for me to take a husband who has less. "*

Aside from what we can glean from general reading, particularly historical fiction, we know very little of our Pollard ancestors at this time. Such books as Scott's "Ivanhoe" give us an excellent idea as to the condition of the country, and the character of its inhabitants: Norman and Saxon.

However, by an analysis of the word pollard, we may learn something of interest. Fowler says: "A full history of language would be a history of the human race. "**

States Bowdich:***

"Every name no doubt originally had a meaning, or was at first assumed or imposed from its real or supposed fitness, from accidental circumstances, or from mere caprice. Each individual is distinguished from his fellows only by his name. But for this system, history and biography could scarcely exist.

"Christian names, being given in infancy, and by friends and relatives, cannot, as a rule, have bad significations, or be associated with crime and misfortune. It is otherwise, however, with surnames. These will be found to be of all shades, from the best to the worst, the most pleasing to the most ridiculous. They originated later in life after the character and habits of the individual had been formed, and after he had engaged in some occupation, trade, or pursuit. They were given by the community in which he dwelt - friends as well as enemies."

The Words Poll and Pollard

Poll, in the Saxon, Old Dutch, and Low German, was the head. Hence it

* History of England - Montgomery
** History of the English Language
*** Suffolk County Surnames

came to mean the head of a person; a list of persons; a register of heads; even an act of voting. Shakespeare says: "All flaxon was his poll." Applied to animals, the head. Applied to plant life, the top, as of a tree. Applied to inanimate things, the top or base, as the blunt end of a hammer, the butt of an axe.

The word pollard, from the Saxon, is a derivative; a combination of poll, the head or top, and ard, a termination signifying a disposition to act in the manner specified by the prefix. (Example: reynard, sluggard, etc.) Pollard has several meanings: (1) A tree with its top cut off; (2) A clipped coin; also a counterfeit coin; (3) The chub fish; (4) A stag that has cast its antlers; (5) A hornless cow or sheep; (6) A coarse product of wheat finer than bran.

The Pollard Tree

Pollarding is the custom of cutting off the limbs of trees at a certain height, so that the stubs will send out various supervenient limbs. These new limbs are left to grow for a few years, then cut; another crop of limbs grown and cut, and so the operation repeated indefinitely. The limbs become smaller, but grow out in large numbers; after repetitions, stubs form which send out numerous rings or small branches.

This custom, quite common in Germany and Holland where fuel is not plenty, is practically unknown in the United States. In England, pollarding is not popular and confined to places where there is a scarcity of coal.

The cut limbs, used principally for fuel, also, like corpses, furnish withes for baskets, barrel hoops and wickerwood; and bark for tanning. Willows, alders, populars, limes, lindens and a few elms and oaks - sometimes the white mulberry - are the trees most commonly used.

This custom has existed for centuries. "Though the pollards, as they are called, are unsightly and are seemingly injured by the operation, they often become picturesque with age, and specimens still apparently thrifty are considered among the patriarchial trees of Europe."*

* Encyl. Brittania

The Pollard Coins

Tradition says that a counterfeit coin, made of copper and worth about a half penny, was first manufactured by a person bearing the name of Pollard, from which circumstance the coin derived its name. During the reign of Edward I (1272 - 1307), it was made abroad and smuggled into England.

He then returned unto England and so unto London, where by the advice of the counsayle, he sodeynly dempned certayne coynes of money, called pollards, crocardes, and rosaries, and caused them to be brought unto new coynage to his great aduantage.

Fabyan Chron., II an 1350

From this word pollard, at first meaning only a particular counterfeit coin, probably grew the more common term of "a clipped coin".

Predecessor of Our Pirates, Outlaws and Gangsters

This incident alone shows the antiquity of the name, for it demonstrates that there were Pollards living in and probably long prior to the reign of Edward I. Other facts proving its ancient origin are its probable Saxon derivation, and the fact that it appears on old English documents as early as the reign of Henry III in the thirteenth century.

We have a glimpse, then, of an early Pollard manufacturing counterfeit money in some foreign land and secretly exporting it to England. Too bad that we cannot vision more of this interesting swindle. But Tradition further saith not.

Shorn Heads

An incident occurred during the reign of King Henry I (1100 - 1135) which may help to substantiate the theory that the name Pollard was first applied to those who wore their hair cut short, and refute the argument of the pollard tree. It was customary, at that time, for the nobility to wear their hair very

long, with curls, like women. The clergy opposed this custom vigorously; clamored loudly against it; tried in vain to stop it. Finally a priest who was delivering a sermon one Easter Sunday before the King, ended abruptly by pulling out some scissors and polling the heads of the entire congregation. Even the King himself was not exempt from a free haircut.

This incident is quite significant, in that it plainly shows a motive for some persons polling their heads during the period of which we write. Possibly it had some ludicrous connection with the individuals who first wore their hair cropped short - the pollards. They may have been some of those who tried to abide by the whims of the clergy.

Tree Toppers

Some of the more fastidious members of the present day Pollards revolt at the idea of their ancestors being shorn like sheep, and claim that the originators and perpetuators of the name were perhaps well-to-do farmers, who cut the tops off from the trees near or on their estates, and conveyed the branches home for firewood, or other purposes. It is even possible, they claim, that these tree-toppers originated the custom of Pollarding.

Cornwall or Devonshire - Which? - The Cradle of the Pollards

Some authorities state that the earliest Pollard family was situated in the manor or domain of Trelleigh, Redruth, County Cornwall, England. From this ancient stem, all persons bearing the name of "Pollard" were supposed to be descended.

However, the London Genealogical Society* refers to John Pollard, "who was living in Devonshire in 1243", as "the originator of the family". This would seem to imply that John Pollard was the direct ancestor, some twenty generations back, of practically all of the present day Pollards.

*See Preface

If we feel so inclined, then, we can accept John Pollard of Devonshire as our primitive surname ancestor. We can vision him wearing his hair cut short, so that the irritated priests won't have to slash it off. Or - if we are inclined to be fastidious - we can picture John Pollard pruning an orchard of strange looking trees. Although he may have been our Adam of the medieval ages, we have no evidence of any forbidden fruit or serpent. Eve, in the Manor House, attired in primeval garb, in accordance with the fashion of the times, might arouse our interest. On the other hand, if this veritable Adam and Eve could have peeked into the distant future and glimpsed their thousands of Pollard descendants scattered all over the face of the earth, they would probably have fled in confusion from their Eden (the orchard of pollard trees).

County Antrim, Ireland
Cradle of the Pollards?

Some historians claim that the name Pollard is of Irish origin and that County Antrim was the cradle. One writer claims that the word "pollard" signifies a hole or pit, and the suffix "ard" means "high or deep". I find no authority at all for this rather singular statement. There is certainly no such meaning for either "poll" or "ard" in the English language. There may be in the Gaelic or the Danish; I have not delved into them to find out. The same writer refers to the Pollards of Westmeath and Cavan; he states that some historians claim that the Pollards originated in these counties. As a matter of fact, the Westmeath Pollards were Anglo-Irish; they accompanied the Earl of Essex into Ireland in the sixteenth century. The private manuscript of Theodore Adolphus Pollard - a copy of which is in the custody of the Compiler - records the first Pollards as Danes who settled in Antrim.

The Deep Pit

Now a hole or pit is not quite so romantic as an orchard of imposing trees garnished with supervenient limbs and green foliage. We all go down in a hole in the ground eventually - but to spring from one - ah, that is rather distasteful, is it not? We may be inclined to vision a rather impish or grotesque personality ascending from this pit of rather questionable depth, with perhaps a suspicious odor of fire and brimstone enveloping the premises and permeat-

ing his clothes. So this weird creature, climbing out of infinite depth, is our nomen-clature Pollard! Ethnologically, what race of mankind does he belong to? English, of course, the Irish will insist, if he is en route from hades! There can be no alternative! If he knows what is good for him, he'll go back down the hole again. But a sigh of relief! Perhaps he is a Dane who merely stumbled into the pit (there are a lot of stumbling blocks in life), and is scrambling out again; not an immigrant from the infernal regions! Sure and faith and fadden he does look like a Scandinavian after all. But the sweet lassie he is going to espouse, watching silently in the distance, is a native of Erin.

Legend of the Migration of the Pollard Forefathers

Theodore A. Pollard, Toronto, Canada, who composed the old manuscript referred to, was a descendant of the Billerica Pollards through Capt. Walter [2] (Thomas [1]) and Dorothy (Danforth) Pollard, of Bedford, Mass. The Pollards who comprised this branch were Loyalists who left Massachusetts and settled in Canada. Theodore states that the Pollard forefathers were Danes who settled in County Antrim, Ireland, in the fifteenth century. In the sixteenth century, a branch of the Antrim Pollards crossed over to Northumberland, England; in the seventeenth century two brothers journeyed to Sussex, England, and crossed over to America - one brother settled near Boston, and the other was shipwrecked on an East Indian trip, and presumably lost at sea, "as there is no account of him ever after."

The Compiler is curious to know from what source the writer of this ancient manuscript procured his data. The manuscript contains the descent of the Toronto Pollards from the Billerica Pollards, with dates; this section was verified by the Compiler and found accurate. The brother mentioned who settled near Boston was Thomas Pollard.

This manuscript would imply, then, that Thomas Pollard of Billerica, Mass., son of William and Mary (Farmer) Pollard, of Coventry, Warwickshire, England, had a brother who was lost at sea. (The brothers of Thomas Pollard were: William and Nathaniel of London, and John, Joseph and James of Coventry.) Debate on this, ye genealogists of the remote future!

Vague and obscure as this legend appears to be, and inconsistent as the dates of emigration seem, there may be, as in similar traditions, a grain of truth. It would certainly be of great interest to the members of the Billerica Pollards to learn that Thomas Pollard had a brother who was shipwrecked and heard of no more.

One thing is certain: County Antrim, whether the cradle or not, has always been the home of Pollards, and as late as the present century, members of these Antrim Pollards have emigrated to the United States and Canada.

Was the Name First Applied To But One Individual?

Yes, this is quite possible. If so, then, he was the common ancestor of all persons bearing the surname Pollard today, who derive the surname from an ancient origin. The comparatively small number of persons bearing the surname, both in early periods and at the present time, would seem to suggest a common ancestor; but other facts appear to contradict this.

Some of these facts are: (1) Mention is made on an old document of Stephen fil. pollard (1273); (2) Investigations by several prominent Englishmen, which show that the Pollard family in early times was not confined to any one particular place. H. B. Guppy states:*

"Pollard is a name established in different parts of England. It has been in Cambridgeshire for several centuries, and was numerous in that county in the reign of Edward I, when there was also a few of the name in Lincolnshire, Kent and Essex."

Mr. Winslow Jones makes this statement:

"The pedigree of the Pollard Family is very complicated, as the family was widely spread in the west of England, and other branches are found in the fourteenth century in Yorkshire, Essex, and other counties; the main branch

*Homes of Family Names in Great Britain

"was seated at Way (Devon), and Sir Lewis Pollard the Judge, was a collateral relation of Sir John Pollard.

The Earliest English Pollards

On the "Hundred Rolls", the result of a commission taken in 1273, and other ancient documents, we find mention of John Polhard in the reign of Henry III (1216 - 1272); of William Pollard of Co. Cambridge 1273; Stephen fil Pollard 1273; and Henry Pollard 1300.

THE POLLARD FAMILY IN GREAT BRITAIN

We look to England with a hallowed feeling of tenderness and veneration, as the land of our forefathers - the august repository of the monuments and antiquities of our race - the birthplace and mausoleum of the sages and heroes of our paternal history.

- Washington Irving

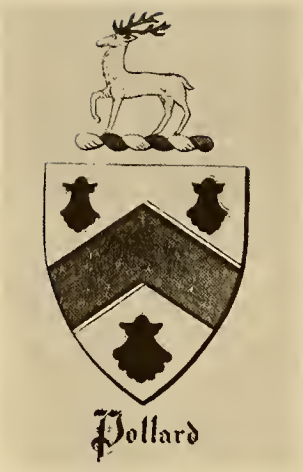
Divisions: The North of England Pollards - The South of England Pollards (including East and West) - Pollards in Ireland, West Indies and other British Dominions.

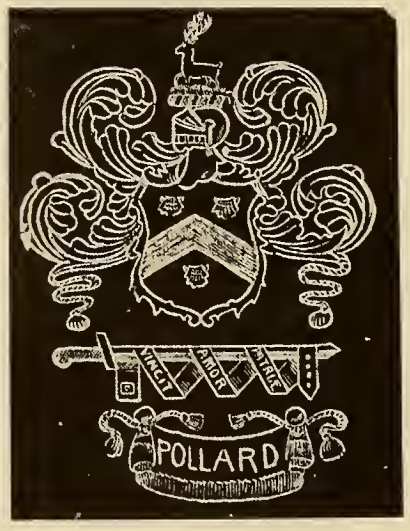
North of England Pollards

Northumberland, Lincolnshire, Durham, York and Nottingham were the homes of these Pollards. In Northumberland they were situated principally on Newcastle-on-Tyne. Robert Pollard (1755 - 1838), a prominent designer and engraver was a member; Percival Pollard, New York literary critic and author, was also descended from them. "Our house", he states in a letter to the Compiler, a half century ago, "has two crests, one a sword, with the legend Vidi, Vici; the other a wild boar, with the legend Sponte."

The Pollards of Durham were from the Northumbrian branch; and it is said that the Pollards of Gainsborough, in the East Riding of Yorkshire, were

Robert Pollard (1755 - 1838), Engraver, Designer, Newcastle-On-Tyne, Eng.
From a portrait in the National Art Gallery, Washington, D. C.





Pollard Coat of Arms for Castle Pollard, County Westmeath; Warwickshire and other parts of England; Billerica Pollards and the Southern Pollards.

an offshoot of the Pollards of Pollard Hall, Durham. The Yorkshire coat of arms is a cross engrailed sable on a field ermine, crest of falchion erect, silver gripe vert, hilt and pommel gold.

From Yorkshire probably sprung the Pollards of Coventry, Warwickshire; William Pollard, Gentleman, of Coventry, probably came from Gainsborough, in the East Riding of Yorkshire, where the well-known old Pollard house still stands, and was perhaps third in descent from Sir William Pollard of Pollard Hall, Durham.*

William Pollard of Coventry married about 1650, Mary, daughter of John and Isabell (Barbage) Farmer, of Ansley and Great Packington, Warwickshire, respectively; died before 1669.**

The children of William and Mary (Farmer) Pollard were: William and Nathaniel, who lived in London; Thomas, immigrant to America, Billerica, Mass. 1690; and John, Joseph and James (d. 1733) who lived in Coventry, and became glovers to Queen Anne. "Their descendants," states Mr. Sherburne, "left a large estate, which eventually got into chancery, and when the writer hereof was in Coventry, twenty-five years ago***, he found it impossible to get many items he wished . . . as the heirs-at-law thought he was after the money in the chancery courts." The Warwickshire coat of arms is an argent, a chevron between three escollops gules; crest, a stag trippant argent.

South of England Pollards

The progenitor of the Devonshire Pollards was John Pollard, 1243. Robert Pollard of Roborough, Devonshire, was the father of Sir Lewis Pollard (1465 - 1540), Judge, who married Agnes, daughter of Thomas Hext,

* Edward R. Sherburne
** See N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. I, p. 25-6-7, "The Farmer Family"
*** Mr. Sherburne made this trip 1875. In 1893 Ias Marston searched the Coventry records for Geo. E. Pollard of Boston, Mass. The result was disappointing

Kingston, Dev., and had eleven sons and eleven daughters. Four of the sons were knighted, namely: Sir Hugh, Sir Richard (father of Sir John, 1528 - 1575), Sir John and Sir George, knighted for defense of Boulogne, 1548-9.

Sir Hugh [3] Pollard, above, was the father of Sir Lewis [4] Pollard, recorder at Exeter and Sergeant-at-law, who was grandfather to Sir Lewis [6] Pollard, bart. (created a baronet 1627), who was the father of Sir Hugh [7] Pollard, a royalist who met with some interesting adventures while in the King's service. Hugh married Bridget, daughter of Edward de Vere, 17th Earl of Oxford, and widow of Francis Norris, Earl of Berkshire. He died 1666, and the baronecy later became extinct.

Richard Pollard of Way, Devon, had a daughter Avice, who married Walter Pollard of Plymouth, and had a son Sir John Pollard (d. 1557), Speaker of the House of Commons.

The coat of arms for Cornwall, Devon, Oxfordshire and Worcestershire was: Silver, a chevron sable between three escollops red. Crest - a stag passant silver attired gold.

East England Pollards

These comprised the Pollards of Cambridge, Essex, Kent and Sussex. The Essex branch was located at Belahamp St. Paul. George Pollard of that place had children: Matthew (d. 1652); John, a merchant of Belchamp, and of Boston and Salem in America; Peter; Elizabeth; Hannah; and George of Stoke Clere, Eng., and Plymouth and Salem (Marblehead) in America.

Anne (Dison?) who married William Pollard of Boston, Mass., was born in Saffron Walden, Co. Essex, Eng. This ancient town, about seventy miles from London, contains the remains of a Norman castle.

Ireland

Pollard is not a common Anglo-Irish name. There were some Pollards in Co. Antrim; the seat of the main branch, however, was in Co. Westmeath.

Nicholas Pollard, supposed to have been a son of Sir Lewis Pollard, the Judge (q. v.), accompanied the Earl of Essex, 1562, and founded Castle Pollard. Lieut.-Col. Francis Edward Romulous Pollard Urquhart resided there some years ago.*

British Dominions

Abraham Pollard, Cheard, Sommersetshire, was sent to the Barbados, 1685, and sold into slavery, for taking part in the Monmouth Rebellion. Of the seventy-seven rebels who went with him, thirteen died before the arrival of the ship.**

In 1633 Thomas Pollard, Paraneuth, aged 23, sailed from Plymouth, Devonshire, in the ship "Robert Bonaventure" for St. Christophers.

William Pollard, Barbados 1638, owned ten acres of land. In 1678, Henry Pollard was an inhabitant, as were John Pollard, five acres of land, and Richard Pollard, three acres.

The Pollards were early settlers in Australia, as well we in Canada.

General Francisco Franco and Major Hugh Pollard

Europe was regarding the Civil War in Spain with dread and uncertainty. Gen. Franco was in Casablanca organizing the rebellion against the Spanish

*Lieut.-Col. Pollard was born 1848, the son of William and Mary I. (Urquhart) Pollard, of Castle Pollard. In 1886 he was a major in the royal horse artillery. His mother was the only daughter of William Urquhart of Craigston Castle, Aberdeenshire. See his letter to the Compiler, seal of Castle Pollard.
**A good account of the Monmouth Rebellion and the sad fate of some of the participators is in the historial novel "Captain Blood," by Rafael Sabatini.

Government. It was but a short time ago - last July - that the world-famed strategist who had threatened to overthrow the regime and "take over", was an exile on Teneriffe Island, a refugee on an armed fishing gunboat. It was not possible for any of his Spanish political aids to rescue and return him to Spain, even if they had the courage to attempt such a ruse.

Jerrold's "Storm Over Europe" inspired a Spanish monarchist to formulate a plan for Franco's rescue. It was patterned somewhat after the plan to release the nobility during the French Revolution in the eighteenth century, reminding one - as a commentator states - of "The Scarlet Pimpernel."

Douglas Jerrold, the author of the first book referred to, was contacted and appealed to. A brave man, not afraid to take risks, must be found; also two adventurous young ladies, typical blondes so that they would not resemble Spanish girls.

Mr. Jerrold succeeded in enlisting Major Hugh Pollard for the great undertaking. In company with his daughter and Miss Watson, a friend, he flew to French Morocco and then to Las Palmas. They were disguised as tourists, and apparently did not excite suspicion. The plot was a success. Reckless of the consequences, if caught, the Major hastily shoved the Spanish exile into his plane, and they sped to Casablanca.

Gen. Franco, thus liberated, organized his revolutionary forces, as aforesaid, and moved against the Government. Civil War flared up. "With all Europe in a private cold sweat over Spain's public war," states a metropolitan newspaper, "Major Pollard is probably kicking his booted shins and wishing that he had left Franco hiding in Teneriffe."

In 1956, the Compiler made an attempt to locate Major Pollard, intending to obtain, if possible, his own statement of the abduction of Gen. Franco. Mr. Howard F. Cline, Director of Hispanic Foundation, Library of Congress, Washington, D. C., kindly submitted the following information:

"The Major Pollard who accompanied General Franco on his flight from Las Palmas is British. An intimate friend of his who was with him on this historic occasion lives in Washington and will be glad to forward to London any

"letter that you may wish to send him in his care. He has not heard from the major for two years, but he has friends in England who will know where he is if he is still alive. The name and address of this gentleman: Senor don Luis Bolin . . . Spanish Embassy, . . . Washington, D. C."

Senor don Luis Bolin was next appealed to. The following letter to Major Pollard was enclosed, with the request that it be forwarded:

"Dear Sir: -- I am writing a History of the Pollard Family, which will mention distinguished members, and narrate historic, heroic and interesting or extraordinary exploits. Would like very much to hear from you in connection with the Gen. Franco rescue. Would like to have . . . the account of your historic adventure when you, in company with your daughter and her friend, Miss Watson - and also with Senor don Luis Bolin, if I am not mistaken - disguised as tourists, flew to French Morocco, and thence to Las Palmas, where the rescue was made.

"Through the courtesy of Senor don Luis Bolin. . . I am able to contact you. The Senor has very kindly volunteered to forward this letter to you.

"There may also be other items of interest on the Pollards in general which you may wish to inform me on; if so, such information or data would be appreciated.

"Thanking you, and looking forward with great interest to your reply, I am,

Sincerely yours,
Maurice J. Pollard"

Although Senor Bolin forwarded my letter and later sent me the desired address, no reply from Major Pollard was ever received.

"Dear Mr. Pollard: In view of what you tell me, I have just written to a friend in London, asking him for Major Pollard's address, which I do not have at present. As soon as I hear something, I shall forward your letter with great pleasure.

Luis A. Bolin"

The address soon followed: Whitelands, Hollist Lane, Midhurst, Sussex, England.

The following letter was received a short time ago:

"February 22, 1960 -
Mr. M. J. Pollard, 26 Walnut Street, Dover, N. H. -
Dear Mr. Pollard: - A copy of your letter of 3rd February was forwarded to me in Madrid, from which city I returned to Washington only three days ago. Pressure of work in Spain, I regret to say, prevented me from answering you there.

"I myself addressed a letter to your relative in England some time ago, and never had a reply. According to fairly recent information, however, he was alive and well. I am glad to be able to say this, and trust it still holds good.

"As regards the Franco story to which you refer, nobody in the world knows more about it than I do. It was I who chartered the plane in which Major Hugh Pollard, at my invitation travelled to the Canary Islands, with me in the same plane as far as Casablanca, where I met General Franco and escorted him to Tetuan in Spanish Morocco. Only recently, I have written this story exactly as it occurred, and in full; two years ago I published a brief version in THE READER'S DIGEST. My own book, containing the complete version, will appear, I trust, before very long.

Yours sincerely,
Luis A. Bolin
Information Counselor
Embajada de Espana, Washington"

From other sources we learn that Major Hugh B. C. Pollard, F.R.M.S., was, in 1940, General Staff, War Office, and in command of the late London Regiment. He is a member of the Chevalier Red Arrows of Spain, Order of St. Anne, Agent for the Irish Office 1920 - 22, Sporting Editor, Country Life, the author of numerous books and articles; and authority on criminology and on ancient and modern firearms. He formerly resided at Horsebridge House, Westborough Green, West Sussex.

THE POLLARD FAMILY IN AMERICA

Each one of us is the product of ten thousand ancestors, the offspring alike of priest and pirate; of cobbler, husbandman and gypsy; of barmaid and princess; of street-hawker, student and camel driver. Their voices cry in our blood; and one must on occasion hark to them all. For one day he will be Marco Polo or Captain Kidd, and the next Erasmus; and no one shall say whether he be more of one than the other.

- Arthur Twain

Orthography - Similarity of Names

Pollard is spelled on the old records in some of the following ways: Polard, Polared, Polerd, Polord, Polhard, Pollarde, Pollerd, Pollord, Pollod, Pollet, Polly, Polin, Pollin, Pollon, Polden and Poland.

For example, the Kingston, N. H., town records contain the marriage of Francis Pollard thus: "frances polord and Sarah webster joyned in marriage Sept. the 6th 1747."

The names of Poland, Polden, Polley, Pollock, Pollow and Poulard are often confused with the name Pollard. Poland is written as Polland, Pollon and Powland; Pollock as Polluck, Pollox, and Polk; and Pollow as Polloo, Poller, etc. In some cases surnames changed, perhaps not intentionally. For instance, the Polks are descended from an immigrant whose surname was Pollock. Hon. James K. Polk, eleventh President of the United States, was third in descent from Robert Pollock, an immigrant from Ireland. The Compiler's father was once greeted by a polite young clerk in a grocery store "Good morning, Mr. Pollock!" After Father went out the manager called the clerk aside and told him of his error. Next day, Father was accosted by the clerk with the salutation: "Good morning, Mr. Pollard!" Father retorted: "Ah, I see that I am not a fish this morning!"

There is a possibility that the Poldens of Plymouth, Mass., were descendants of the Pollards.

The Taunton* town records state: "John Poland, son of John Poland, born 20 Mch. 1675;** the Plymouth Colony Records correctly contain this birth: "John Pollard, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675."

The Plymouth Polden or Pollard family, to be mentioned again later, spelled their name in various ways: Polland, Polin, Pollard, etc. Davis transcribes it "Pollard", but the Sherman Genealogy records it as "Polden." In Newport, R. I., the family spelled it "Pollard". Descendants have claimed Pollard ancestry.

Peter Poloo of Marblehead and Elizabeth Woolen were married 10 br 29, 1709; Richard Pollard, son of Peter and Elizabeth died June 9, 1718, in his 5th year.*** April 4, 1730, Peter Poller of Marblehead sold land to Stephen Minot; Dec. 2, 1762, an inventory of the estate of Peter Pollow, late of Marblehead, shoreman, was taken. Undoubtedly the last spelling of the name was correct, as there were other persons in town, probably related, spelling the name the same. John Pollow married in Marblehead Dec. 15, 1720, Hannah, daughter of Henry Libby of Scarborough, York Co., Maine.****

Isaac Bollard or Pollard, Dorchester, Mass., married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Jones the Immigrant, 1654. His correct name was probably Bullard.*****

The Poland family is found in Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1697, and has spread into Hamilton, Wenham, Essex, Winchendon, North Brookfield,

* Pronounced "Tan-tan" by the natives
** Lib. 1, p. 84
*** Marblehead Vital Records
**** Libby Genealogy; York County Probates
***** The first year of the early Dorchester records were destroyed by fire. There was probably no such name as "Bollard", but there was an early Dorchester name "Bullard", and Isaac may have been a Bullard. If he were a Pollard he left no recorded children. See Cross Index, Savage.

Manchester, N. H., etc.* After a careful study the Compiler can find no connection between the Pollards and the Polands. However, there are instances where the carelessness of clerks resulted in the confusion of the two somewhat similar names.

Classification

1. Early Transients
2. The Boston Pollards
   (a) The Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards
   (b) Pollards of Chenango Co., N. Y.
3. The Billerica Pollards
4. The Nantucket Pollards
5. The New Jersey Pollards
6. The Southern Pollards
7. Edward Pollard of Niagara, N. Y., and his son, Col. John Pollard alias Capt. Pollard or Karlundawana, Chief of the Seneca Indians
8. Other Immigrants Since the Year 1725**
   (a) James Pollard of Coventry, R. I.
   (b) James Martin Pollard, Charlestown, Mass.
   (c) Geoffrey Pollard, Philadelphia, 1730
   (d) William Pollard, Philadelphia, 1775
9. Settlers Who Adopted the Name "Pollard"***

* For date on this family see: Vital records of the above mentioned places; Hammatt Papers; Essex County Probates and Deeds; History of Fitzwilliam, N. H.; History of North Brookfield, Mass.; Dewing Genealogy; and Genealogical Department of the Boston Transcript, Jan. 14, 1903. The Compiler also has more data bearing on the Polands sent in by descendants of the family.

** Numerous other later immigrants are given in the Pollard manuscripts in the Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass.

*** This includes slaves who frequently took the surname of their former master.

John and George Pollard
(Transients)

John Pollard, merchant, Belchamp St. Paul, Co. Essex, Eng., son of George Pollard, was in Boston, 1640 and 1641. Edward Everett Hale remarks: "He would seem to have been a small business man who attended so carefully to his own concerns as to escape the big books of the Town Clerk, or the Secretary of the Colony." Mr. Hale, as Editor of "Lechford's Note Book," in which John Pollard is mentioned several times, evidently tried to connect John with the Boston Pollards. Albert A. Pollard, Minneapolis, Minn. (a descendant of Thomas Pollard of Billerica through the Lancaster, Mass. Branch) states in a letter to the Compiler: "In 1896, while I resided at the Hale House in the south end of Boston, frequently associated with Edward Everett Hale in settlement work, he sent me a characteristic note of inquiry about the Anne Pollard line and I had to give up the puzzle, for I was not a descendant and never heard of any till your letter assures me that there are descendants. I never knew what he was after and do not remember his question, long since destroyed. Probably he wanted ever so little fact on which to found a jolly Boston fiction." *

In 1671 John Pollard tried to obtain the share of a Duxbury mill, formerly owned by his brother, George Pollard, deceased, and appointed Harlakendon Symonds of Gloucester, Mass., his attorney.** Symonds, however, finding that C. Southworth, partner, had for many years improved the mill, twice rebuilt it as his own expense, and refused to relinquish it, quit claim to the mill for John, and all land except forty acres. ***

* See Lechford's Note Book

** Harlakendon Symonds, Gentleman, b. ab. 1628, Co. Essex, Eng., son of Samuel and Dorothy (Harlakendon) Symonds, of Great Yeldham, Eng., and Ipswich, Mass. He returned to England, living there 1672, "nor is it known," states Savage, "that he ever came back,"

*** The original deed copy is in mss. N. E. His. Gen. So., Pollard Family in America.

George Pollard, brother of John, resided temporarily in Stokeclere, Eng.; came to America and settled in Duxbury, Mass. In 1639, he and Wm. Hiller agreed to build a water mill for grinding corn.

George Pollard removed from Duxbury before Nov. 10, 1646. Wm. Hiller sold his share of the mill to Constant Southworth. We find George in Marblehead before July 1644, boarding at the house of John Deverux. He died about 1646 without issue. An interesting item in his inventory is: "To John Deverux for diet two years & a quarter S17 D6". In his will 13 (3), 1646, he bequeaths to Goodman Tyler of Lynn, John Hart the Younger, and Christopher, son of Edmond Nicolson.

THE BOSTON POLLARDS

William Pollard, Ordinary Keeper, Shepherd, etc., - kinsman of John Pollard the Merchant of Belchamp St. Paul, Co. Essex, Eng., and Boston, Mass.? - was b. ab. 1620, Eng.; m. Anne (Dison?) about 1643; d. 1686. Anne was b. Saffron Walden, Co. Essex, Eng., 1622, (according to her Deposition); she d. Dec. 6, 1725, aged 103 yrs., probably exaggerated by some to 105 yrs. She left 130 descendants.

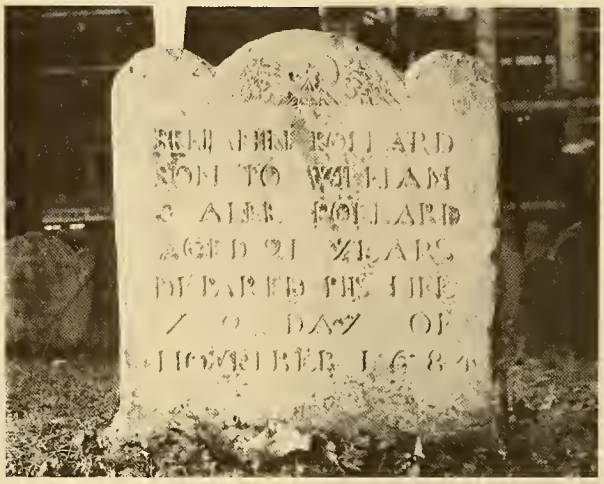
Issue:

1. John - b. June 4, 1644; m. 1st Deliverance, dau. of Michael and Mildred Willis, Dorchester, Mass.; m. 2nd Mary, dau. of Solomon and Mary Leonard of Bridgewater, Mass.; resided Boston, Dorchester, Taunton, and prob. Salem and Rowley.
2. Samuel - b. Jan. 24, 1645-6; m. Mary (Taintor?), one child, Mary.
3. Hannah - b. Jan. 10, 1648-9; m. Bartholomew Sutton, leaving issue.
4. Mary - b. --- ; m. (Henry?) Lowder; living 1725.
5. William - b. Mar. 20, 1652; m. Margaret Colburn.
6. Elizabeth - b. Jan. 13, 1654-5; m. Jonathan Armitage; issue.
7. Joseph - b. Mar. 15, 1657; d. Dec. 30, 1690.
8. Sarah - b. Oct. 20, 1659; m. 1st Abraham Quiddington*; m. 2nd John Dinely or Dinley (b. Dec. 28, 1656), and lived on the Island of Mountseratte, where he was a cooper.**

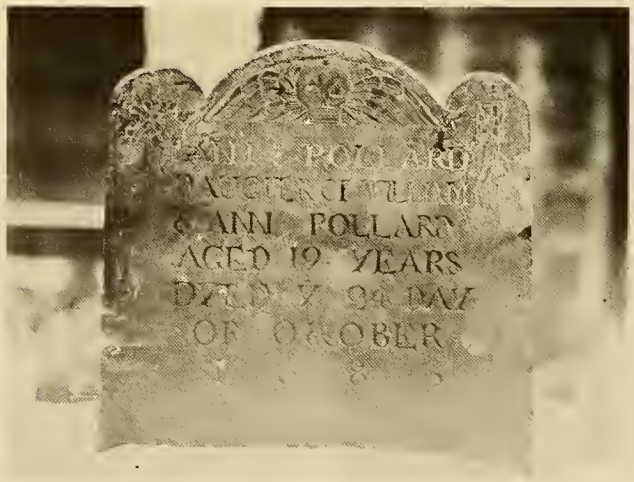
*Miss Anna C. Kingsbury, formerly a Boston genealogist, was a descendant of Cord and Sarah (Pollard) Wing, through the early shipbuilders of Boston.

**See Suffolk Co. Deeds, Vol. 63, p. 6; also N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 62, p. 384.

Pollard Tombstones



Benjamin Pollard (1663 - 1684) Old Granary Burial Ground



Ann Pollard (1664 - 1683), same

Col. Jonathan Pollard (1749 - 1802), D.A.G., and Aid-De-Camp to General William Heath; First Parish Cemetery, Dedham, Mass.

Pollards move - new home almost on site of Park St. Church, opposite Park St. on Tremont - built by the Pollards, it was a tavern, "Sign of the Horse-shoe" - frequented by the Ancients on training day - Will of William Pollard Oct. 15, 1678, probated June 3, 1686 - Widow Anne a conspicuous figure - Rev. Wm. Balch of Bradford, a Harvard student, meets Anne Pollard, and listens to the story of her youthful pilgrimage - site of her landing is the Boston end of the new Charlestown Bridge - Mrs. Pollard describes Boston in its wilderness* - Dec. 5, Sunday, Mrs. Pollard prayed for as near her end - Dec. 6, 1725, her death - Judge Sewell prepares to open the will - her funeral, at the Inn, quite impressive - eminent persons present, including the Lieut. - Gov. - Anne lies in coffin with her little great-grandchild, Robie in her arms (probably a son of William and Ann (Pollard) Robie) - the cortege passes through Tremont, Court, Washington, School and Tremont Sts. to the Old Granary Burial Ground, opposite the Tavern - ages of the six pallbearers total 445 years - special memorial sermon preached Sunday following at Old South Church, from Gen. 5, "Adam Dyed of Mortality," - exhortation that all be ready to die - Dec. 7, 1725, Mr. Davenport presents the will to Judge Sewell, who unseals it and reads it to the children - witnesses long since deceased - mentions six children: John, Jonathan, Hannah Sutton, Mary Lowder, Elizabeth Armitage and Sarah Dinely - to granddaughter Hannah Pollard, daughter of son John, who has lived with her from childhood up and expressed a tender regard and care for her . . . the sum of fifty pounds and a good feather bed with all suitable furniture - will proved Jan. 10 - her portrait presented to the Mass. His. So. by Isaac Winslow - hangs there now in the art gallery beside portrait of her grandson, Col. Benjamin Pollard - is the only

* "Failing in all other sources of information, it is curious that we are left to the early impressions of a 'romping girl' for our first description of the peninsula as it looked in its virgin wilderness, which, although but an old lady's recollection of the scenes of her youth, recorded after the lapse of almost a century, is too graphic to be forgotten. Anne Pollard, the impulsive young woman who was the foremost to leap ashore from the first boat load of colonists as they passed over from Charlestown and touched the North End, has described her girlish impression as of a place 'very uneven, abounding in small hollows and swamps, covered with blueberries and other bushes.' "

- Memorial History of Boston

portrait in existence representing the first generation of an early New England family - reproduced in "Boston Herald" during the tercentennial, "Founders of New England," "The American Heritage," etc. - Little Anne depicted on the Monument To the Founders (bas relief figure by John Francis Paramine), Boston Common, near Beacon St. - her landing sketched, Harper's Weekly, 1880, (Vol. 24, p. 612) woodcut by Chas. Graham.

THE TAUNTON BRANCH

Only two sons of William and Anne Pollard left descendants for more than two or three generations bearing the name "Pollard": John, the eldest representing the ordinary and obscure branch; and Capt. Jonathan, next to youngest, ancestor of the Boston or aristocratic branch. The descendants of John became enshrouded in mystery - gradually faded into oblivion, and vanished before the eye of the historian. The descendants of Capt. Jonathan bearing the name of "Pollard" became extinct in 1836.

BRIEF OF THE TAUNTON POLLARDS

John Pollard, b. June 4, 1644, Boston - m. 1st Deliverance, dau. of Michael and Mildred Willis, Dorchester - wife joined O. S. Ch. Oct. 8, 1670 - mentioned in will of her mother 1680 - m. 2nd Dec. 24, 1673, Mary, only dau. of Solomon and Mary Leonard, Bridgewater, later Taunton - John a cooper in Taunton - 1675 Nov. 25, probably the John mentioned in Inventory of Philip Nowell, Salem, Mass. - 1676 Apr. 24, Received compensation for service under Capt. Samuel Brocklebank, Rowley, Mass. - 1675 Taunton - Heads of Families: John Pollard 1709, John, John, Jr., Samuel - Oath of Allegiance, Boston, 1678 - taxes, Boston, 1687 - away from Taunton, 1692 - 1690, Witness to will of John Cobb, Taunton (Mary, wife, also, and John, Jr.) - 1692, Witness to will of Peter Pitts - 1694, Appraiser of estate of Joseph French, Taunton - 1719-20, Sold 20 acres of land to Samuel Danforth, Jr. - 1725, For 50 sold Capt. Jonathan Pollard his one-eighth share in "Sign of the Horseshoe Tavern", Boston - 1725, Deposition of Mary Pollard.

The children of John Pollard: (By Deliverance, all b. Boston or Dorchester) 1. Deliverance 1666; 2. Hannah 1668; 3. William 1670. (By Mary)

The last Will & Testament

of Ann Pollard Relict Widow of William Pollard late of Boston within the County of Suffolk in New England Ordinary Keeper deces.

Whereas my s.d late husband William Pollard in & by his last Will & Testament, bearing date the Fifteenth day of October 1678. & republished the Sixteenth of April 1686. duely Executed, proved and of Record, amongst other things therein contained did devise & bequeath in the Words following. That is to say.

"Having already given my Eldest son John Pollard a portion "I now Give and bequeath unto my s.d son John Pollard & "all the rest of my sons & Daughters Ten pounds a piece "to be paid at the Discretion of my Exec.rs hereafter "named, as they can Conveniently Rayse it out of my Estate "after my Debts & funeral Charges being first paid, And "the rest of my whole Estate, I Give & bequeath unto "my beloved Wife Ann Pollard, dureing her Natural Life "And then to be disposed on Equally amongst my s.d Children "at her Discretion.

And of his s.d Will, did nominate & Appoint my selfe & Mr. Arthur Mason to be Executors, as in & by the s.d Will or the Record thereof, relation being thereto had, doth & may Appear.

And whereas the Estate left by my s.d Husband, is considerably Advanced & bettered by the Disbursem.ts I have made thereon, in Buildings & otherwise since his decease to the Value of two hundred pounds or Upwards paid for out of my own proper gettings by my Labour & Industry over & above what I have Acquired in plate & other things bought into the House, besides the paym.t of ye Several Particular Legacies, of Ten pounds willed by my s.d husb.d to each of our Children.

In pursuance of the last Will & Testam.t of my afore-named husband William Pollard, and ye Power and Trust by him thereby in me reposed, I the s.d Ann Pollard, First directing that my just Debts and funeral Expences be provided & paid, by my Executors herein after named Do will Devise & Dispose of all the whole Clear Estate, left by my s.d husband, That shall remain at my death unto our

sic

Six Children, To Wit, John Pollard, Jonathan Pollard, Hannah Sutton, Mary Lowder, Elizabeth Armitage, & Sarah Dinely, their Heires & Assignes forever, part & part alike, the whole in Six equal parts to be divided. Willing & Desiring them, to make due provision for the payment of my just Debts and decent Interment at the Charge of the Sd Estate.

Item I do hereby freely, & fully remise, Release, discharge & forever quit Claim unto my Son John Pollard, my Daughters Mary Lowder & Elizabeth Armitage, and to all & every of my other Children & Grand Children, all Debts, Reckonings, Accompts, Paymts & Claims whatsoever, for any help, Assistance or Charge, which I have been at given & Afforded to them or any of them for Maintenance, Education, House Rent or otherwise, no demand to be made of them, any or either of them on that Accompt. I leaving freely done it of my own proper Estate & Earnings.

Item, In Consideration of the Dutiful Carriage & good Service done for me, By my Grand Daughter Hannah Pollard, Daughter of my Son John Pollard, who has lived wth me from her Childhood, and has Expressd a Tender Regard & care of me in my Age, I Give & Bequeath unto her the said Hannah Pollard the Sum of Fifty pounds in money, and a good Feather Bed, with all & Sutable Furniture thereto — out of my own proper Estate which I have Acquired by my Industry & Labour since my Husbands death, not Including a Legacy of Twenty Shillings, Bequeathed to her in the Number of my first Grand Children, as follows.

Item I Give and Bequeath unto each of my first Grand Children, who shall Survive me, the Sum of Twenty Shillings in Remembrance of me

Item I do Nominate & Appoint my Sons John Pollard, & Jonathan Pollard & my four Daughters, Hannah Sutton Mary Lowder, Elizabeth Armitage & Sarah Dinely to be the Exec^rs of this my last Will & Testam^t

And

And I Desire my Loveing Friend Mr. Thomas Walker Brick-burner to Advise & Assist them in all things wherein they may stand in need. Hereby Revoking & makeing Void all Wills & Testaments by me heretofore made, by Word or writeing. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal the seventeenth day of March 1709/10 In the Ninth year of her Majesty's Reign

Signed.

Anne R. Pollard.

Signd, Seald, Publishd & Declard by Ann Pollard to be her last Will & Testamt in presence of us who set our names as Witnesses in ye Sd. Testators presence

Wm: Clarke

John Mico

Robert Ellis

This Will was exhibited by the Honble Addington Davenport Esqr this seventh of December, 1725. In whose keeping it has been, seald up, ever since the death of the Honble Isaac Addington Esqr which I opened this day, befor several of the children: and appointed next Monday morning for the proving of it,

Samuel Sewall Jprobt.

Suffolk

By the Honble Samuel Sewall Esqr Judge of Pra &c

The foregoing Will was presented by Mary Lowden one of the surviving Executors mentioned in this Will and the Witnesses being long since deceased Mr. Jacob Wendell Merchant who served his time with John Mico one of the Witnesses made oath that he was very well acquainted with his hand writing & believes that the Subscription to this Will as a Witness was written by him the said Mico. Mr George Lemberton Surgeon who served his time with his Brother in Law Robert Ellis another of the Witnesses made oath that he

his "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth" interprets it "Pollard," but Mary Lovering Holman, in the Sherman Genealogy, records it "Polden." However, if the family in Plymouth and Marshfield choose to be "Poldens," the branch in Newport, R. I., retained the name of "Pollard." Mrs. Winifred Lovering Holman, daughter of the Sherman Genealogy compiler, sent me photostats of a few pages of her mother's book, and assured me that the name in question was "Polden." So it was - as far as some of the descendants of John Pollard were concerned.

Originally, who were these Plymouth folks, victims of such outrageous orthography? We don't know. John Pollard of Plymouth, 1702, could have been John Pollard of Taunton, born 1675. Or he could have come from Yarmouth (home of the Ryders), where lived Elizabeth Pollard (identity unknown) who married a Hall from Coventry, Eng. Or perhaps, like Topsy, he "just grew!"

Here is the genealogy of this family: John Pouldard m. Lydia, dau. of Ephraim [2] (Edmund [1]) and Elizabeth (Hoskins) Tilson, Oct. 25, 1702. He removed to Newport, R. I., in later years, where his dau. Thankful m. a Ryder, of the Yarmouth, Mass., Ryder family, a branch of which settled in Plymouth. Issue of John and Lydia (Tilson) Pollard:

1. John, b. Jan. 20, 1702; m. Widow Thankful Atkins, 1726.
2. Elizabeth, b. May 26, 1703.
3. Mary, b. Feb. 26, 1706; m. Ephraim Washburn 1725-6.
4. William, b. Mar. 12, 1708; d. June 9, 1725.
5. Lydia, b. Apr. 20, 1710.
6. Thomas, b. Apr. 12, 1712; m. Deborah Spooner 1733-4.
7. Hannah, b. May 9, 1719.
8. Benjamin, b. July 12, 1721.
9. Thankfull, b. Oct. 9, 1725; m. Joseph Ryder, Newport.
10. William, b. Aug. 17, 1727.

John Polland, Jr. b. Jan. ye 20, 1702, Plymouth; m. May 26, 1726, Thankful [4] Sherman (Wm. [3], Wm. [2], Wm. [1]) (her 2nd m.) William Sherman, Marshfield, for "parental love" conveys his homestead to John and Thankful Poland, Marshfield, cordwainer and spinster. Children: Mary Polden, 1731, John Polden 1736-7.

Thankful Pollard, dau. of John Pollard of Newport, m. Joseph Ryder of Newport, son of Joseph and Abigail (Warren) Ryder, of Plymouth, Mass. Abigail [4] Warren was the dau. of Benjamin [3] (Joseph [2], Richard [1]).

Samuel Ryder, Yarmouth, 1643; m. 1656, Sarah, dau. of Robert Bartlett of Plymouth. Samuel [2] Ryder removed to Plymouth; m. 1680, Lydia, dau. of Thomas Tilden. Joseph [3] b. 1691.

THE TAUNTON BRANCH
Genealogy

John [2] Pollard (William [1]) b. June 4, 1644, Boston, Mass.; m. 1st, Deliverance, dau. of Michael and Mildred Willis* of Dorchester, Mass.; m. 2nd Dec. 24, 1673, Mary [2], only dau. of Solomon and Mary Leonard of Bridgewater, Mass.; d. after 1725. Wife Deliverance joined O.S.Ch. Oct. 8, 1670; mentioned in the will of her mother, Mildred Willis 1680; had a sister Lydia (Willis) Nowell. Pollard was a cooper in Taunton, Mass.

Issue (By Deliverance):

(a) 1. Deliverance, b. Sept. 19, 1666.
(b) 2. Hannah, b. Aug. 15, 1668.
3. William, b. Feb. 1, 1670; bapt. Feb. 12, 1670-1.

(By Mary):

(1) 4. Joseph, bapt. 1685-6 O.S.Ch.
(2) 5. John, b. Mar. 20, 1676, Taunton
(c) 6. Mary, b. Mar. 8, 1677, Boston
(3) 7. Samuel, b. Jan. 16, 1679, Boston
(?) 8. Francis? b. about 1690; Essex Co., Mass.** and probably others not known***

* The name is recorded both Willis and Wiles.
** See "The Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards", this book.
*** The first year of the early Dorchester Records were destroyed by fire. The Taunton Town Records were destroyed by fire in 1838. Much of the genealogy of the Boston-Dorchester-Taunton Pollards is consequently obliterated.

Fragmentary Records

The Compiler has pieced the bits of data as well as he can, and what follows is rather a broken and incomplete record of some of the succeeding generations.

The Trinity Church Records of Boston*

Baptisms of the children of Col. Benjamin and Margaret (Winslow) Pollard 1747-1756; Benjamin Pollard buried Dec. 30, 1756; children of Jonathan and Mary (Johnson) Pollard 1778-1783; death of Mary, widow of Col. Jonathan Pollard, Nov. 7, 1723, aged 75 yrs.

Francis Pollard Esq. from Sabago, at Rainsford Island, aged 28, buried June 4, 1800. He may have been the son of Francis and Eleanor Pollard b. July 20, 1775, Winchendon, Mass.; no further record. A Capt. Francis Pollard d. in Boston twelve years later.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Elizabeth Pollard, bapt. Mar. 10, 1776; John Pollard married Ann Bailey Nov. 16, 1777; Samuel Pollard died June 12, 1784, aged 23 (Taunton?); William Smith m. Ann Pollard June 14, 1786.

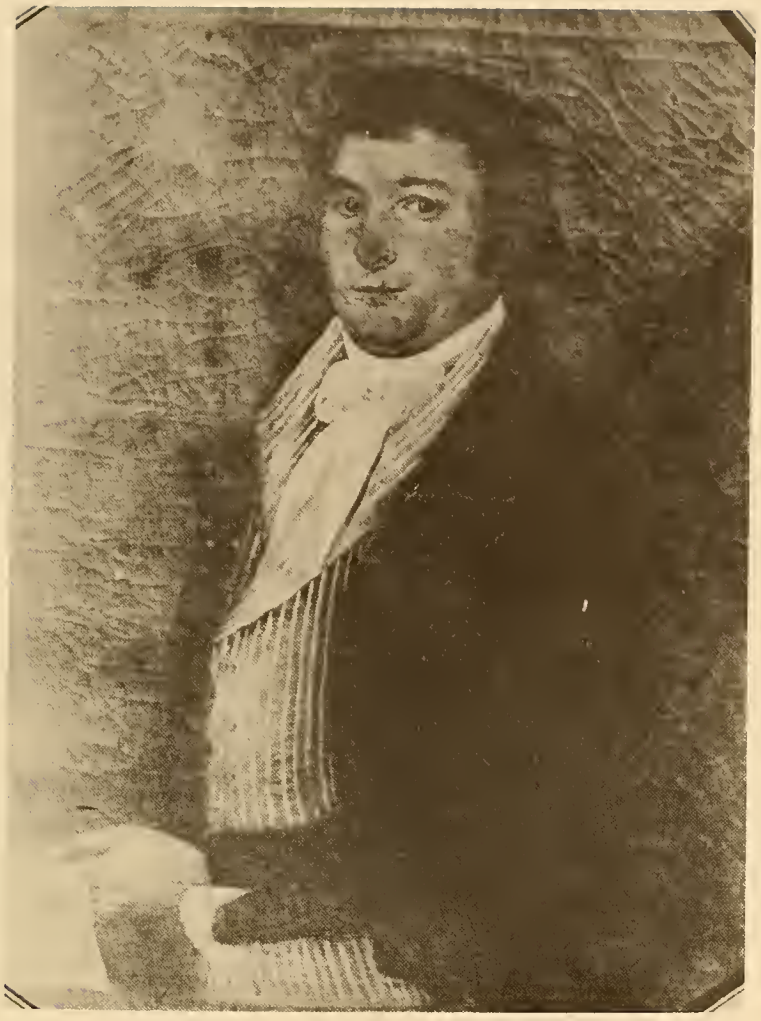
Boston City Records

John Pollard, identity unknown, m. Margaret Warren, Jan. 12, 1726; Mary Pollard M. Charles Dupee, by Rev. Mather Byles, June 6, 1733.**

* The Trinity Church Burial Ground was in the Mt. Caverley Cemetery, Roxbury, Mass. See letter of Edward Rowe Snow, this section.

** Notes and Queries July 1904, N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 58, p. 319, H. E. W. inquires: "What was her ancestry?"

Mr. H. E. Wood inserted a query, N. E. His. Gen. Reg. (58 - 319): "What was her ancestry?" Charles Dupee was son of John[2] (Elias[1]) See N. E. Families" - Cutter.



Capt. John Pollard, Preston, Conn.
(1765 - 1809)
Fatally injured by a fall from a stagecoach. His son,
Capt. William Pollard, died and was buried on the
Island of Madagascar.

New York State

Benjamin Pollard, m. Hannah Johnson May 23, 1777; Mary Pollard m. William Hyde June 25, 1777.

Unidentified Pollards probably belonging to the Boston-Taunton Branch, in the State of Rhode Island.

Thomas Pollard, b. before 1729; wife Isabell?; settled in Warren, Bristol Co., R. I. A son Thomas Jr. b. Jan. 19, 1748-9 (bapt. Jan. 20, at St. Michaels Ch., Bristol); d. Oct. 11, 1779, Mrs. Isabell Pollard (widow of Thomas?) m. Apr. 15, 1750, Warren, R. I., John Butterworth.

Mary Pollard m. Jeremiah Smith Mar. 10, 1726, at Providence, R.I.; Lydia Pollard m. Abraham Lockwood Mar. 1, 1770, at North Providence, R.I.

Early Pollards in Connecticut

The families of Joseph Pollard and William Pollard are found early in Stonington, Conn.; other Pollards in Preston and Norwich, Conn. John, Samuel and David Pollard, three brothers, went from Norwich, Conn. to New York State and were the ancestors of the Chenango Co., N. Y. Pollards (Seneca Falls). Some of the Leonards also left Taunton early, and settled in Norwich, Conn. The Compiler has referred to the Early Stonington Pollards as "The Lost Pollards of Stonington", because no trace of their descendants is found.

The Lost Pollards of Stonington

"This family left town at the opening of the fertile west," states the History of Stonington, "and fixed their abode in places unknown to us, for the reason that no one of them or their descendants have compiled a genealogical record of the family." Note the Christian names.

William Pollard m. Temperance Holdredge, and had issue:

1. Temperance, b. May 17, 172-
2. Anne, b. Mar. 16, 1729
3. William, b. Feb. 3, 1732-3
4. John, b. Nov. 22, 1734
5. Mary, b. May 2, 1738
6. Prudence, b. --- 3, 1740

Joseph Pollard m. Patience Holdredge Aug. 4, 1731, by Joseph Miner, Justice of the Peace, and had issue:

1. Deborah, b. Jan. 22, 1732-3; m. Jedediah Wilbur, Oct. 12, 1752
2. Lydia, b. June 30, 1735
3. Hannah, b. Aug. 4, 1738
4. Joseph, b. Mar. 24, 1740
5. Abigail, b. June 24, 1742
6. Benjamin, b. Apr. 19, 1744
7. Phebe, b. May 3, 1746
8. Ann, b. Dec. 20, 1748
9. John — twins
10. Patience, b. May 20, 1734

The Plymouth Pollards or Poldens

These we have previously mentioned. The Newport branch of the family retained the spelling "Pollard". Some of the descendants claim descent from Anne Pollard. Mrs. Lovering - Holman claims "Polden" is the correct name, but were there any early Poldens in Plymouth?

Taunton Pollards - Third Generation

(a) Deliverance[3] Pollard (John[2], William[1]) b. Sept. 19, 1666, in Boston, Mass.' probably m. 1698, John Hughes, perhaps son of James and Elizabeth Hughes of Boston.

(b) Hannah[3] Pollard (John[2], William[1]) b. Aug. 1, 1668, Boston, Mass.; resided unmarried with her grandmother Anne Pollard (at the Horseshoe Tavern) with whom she had lived from her childhood.*

* See Will, Appendix

(1) Joseph[3] Pollard (John[2], William[1]) bapt. 1685-6, O.S. Ch., Boston, Mass.; no further record. These may have been some of his children:

(4) 1. John, m. Deborah Cambell of Norton
(5) 2. William, settled in Stonington, Conn.
(6) 3. Joseph, settled in Stonington, Conn.
(7) 4. Solomon, d. in New London, Conn.
(8) 5. Benjamin, d. in New London, Conn.

(2) John[3] Pollard (John[2], William[1]) b. Mar. 20, 1676, in Taunton; lived in Taunton during his youth and witnessed deeds as "John, Jr." We find no record after 1710 to show that he continued to live there. He may have been the John Pollard of Plymouth; or he may have been the John Pollard of Ipswich, Mass. who died 1746, and who was the father probably of John Pollard of Essex, Mass.*

(3) Samuel[3] Pollard (John[2], William[1]) b. Jan. 16, 1679 in Boston; d. Apr. 24, 1768, aged 89 yrs. The name of his wife unknown. He was a cooper and resided in Taunton, Mass. In 1757 (Apr. 19) he, "partly for ye good will and natural affection I bare towards my son Samuel," and partly for L20, sold him eight acres of land, with dwelling house and buildings. Nov. 20, 1713, Nicholas Stroughton, Saybrook, Conn. conveyed homeland for giving up a bond, value L8, wherein said Stroughton's son was bound apprentice to John Pollard of Taunton. Samuel Pollard appears to have been the most prosperous member of the Taunton family.

Issue of Samuel Pollard, Sr.:

(9) 1. Samuel, Jr. b. about 1700
2. Sarah

* See "The Cape Ann Pollards", this book

The following were probably also his children:

(10) 3. William, settled in Norwich, Conn.
(11) 4. Jeremiah, settled in Norwich, Conn.
5. Lydia, m. William Cambell of Norton, Nov. 4, 1731
(12) 6. David, m. Lydia Woodward 1740
7. Abigail, m. Sylvanus Cambell of Norton May 20, 1746
8. Jonathan, m. Abigail Morse of Norton, June 10, 1747
9. Mary, m. Daniel Witherell of Attleboro, Apr. 9, 1749

Fourth Generation

(4) John[4] Pollard (Joseph?[3], John[2], William[1]) b. --- Taunton, Mass.; m. Deborah, dau. of Sylvanus and Mary Cambell* of Norton, Mass. She was b. July 17, 1694; she d. Mar. 6, 1747-8. She was admitted a member of the Norton Church Aug. 1717.

April 18, 1724, John and Deborah Cambell, Sylvanus Cambell, Daniel and Rachel Brewman, James Baldery and wife, Sarah, quit claim to the homestead of their father and mother Cambell.

(5) and (6) Lost Pollards of Stonington, Conn.
(7) and (8) In Mss. under "The Conn. Pollards."

(9) Samuel[4] Pollard, Jr. (Samuel[3], John[2], William[1]) b. about 1700; m. Nov. 13, 1740, Abigail, dau. of Joseph Smith of Easton, Mass. Pollard was a cooper. Nov. 8, 1748, Samuel Pollard "the second", and Abigail, his wife, for L25 s10 old tenor paid by Nathaniel Perry of Easton, sell one-sixth part of the land of our honored father, Joseph Smith, late of Easton. (Signed in the presence of Samuel Leonard and Sarah Pollard) June 11, 1746, Samuel Pollard and his wife Abigail for L50 paid by George Lincoln, sell their homestead, including the 20 acres of land. No children recorded.

(12) David[4] Pollard (Samuel[3], John[2], William[1]) b. ---; m. July 29,

*Probably identical with "Campbell"

1740, Lydia Woodward of Taunton. He was a cordwainer. Although there is no record of children, David and Lydia were probably the parents of:*

(13) 1. John b. about 1755
(13a) 2. Lydia

Last of the Taunton Pollards

(13) John [5] Pollard, probably son of David [4] (Samuel? [3], John [2], William [1]), b. about 1755, Taunton, Mass.; m. Anne [5], dau. of Samuel [4] (Joseph [3], Joseph [2], Nicholas [1]) and Dinah (Lincoln) White, of Taunton and Mansfield, Mass.; removed to Springfield, Vt., and may have died there. Anne was living there in 1809. Dinah Lincoln was the widow of Nathaniel [4] Wetherill (Nathaniel [3], William [2], William [1]).

John Pollard was 5 ft. 8 in. in height, light complexion, with blue eyes and light hair.** He was a wheelwright by occupation. He enlisted in the Revolution, term of three years, Capt. Leonard's Co., the 3rd Regt.

Issue:

1. Anne, b. Feb. 16, 1778
2. John, b. Mar. 26, 1780
3. David, b. Nov. 11, 1784
4. Dinah, b. Mar. 9, 1787
5. Simeon, b. Jan. 10, 1790
6. Anne, b. Mar. 16, 1792
7. Lydia, b. Apr. 9, 1795
8. Abner, b. Mar. 2, 1799

We have not succeeded in tracing this family after they settled in Springfield, Vt.

* The Nicholas White of Dorchester and Taunton, Mass. Genealogy states perhaps John was son of Samuel and Abigail (Smith) Pollard. Not so.
** Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev.

Regarding other Pollards, contemporary: John Pollard of Raynham, Mass., private, Capt. Josiah Crocker's Co., 22 days, Taunton to Rhode Island. John Pollard, Jr., Raynham, m. int. to Phebe Carver June 16, 1799.

(13a) Lydia[5] Pollard m. Abraham[6] (William[5], Abraham[4], Abraham[3], Gersham[2], Robert[1]) Lockwood, b. Cranston, R. I. about 1752; removed to Springfield, Vt. 1772. He d. 1832, aged about 80. Three children.*

The Taunton Pollards of a later date came in from elsewhere. Emma F. Pollard who m. Sept. 8, 1864, Hiram B. Witherell, postmaster, was a native of Barnstable (perhaps of the Nantucket Pollards). William H. Pollard who m. June 3, 1872, Katharine Kendrick of Taunton, was the son of Benjamin and Mary Pollard of Prince Edward Island. Annie W. Pollard who m. Mar. 11, 1873, Charles F. Staples, farmer of Berkeley, and son of Nathaniel and Maria Staples, was the dau. of James and Margaret C. Pollard of New Brunswick.

Taunton - Unknown

Old Mrs. Pollard d. Aug. 31, 1771; Old Poloock the Jen. d. Nov. 1782 suddenly; John Smith, Jr. and Sarah Pollard m. Apr. 4, 1754; Matthew Moon and Lydia Pollard m. Oct. 3, 1764.

THE BOSTON BRANCH

Lines Which Disappeared or Became Extinct Before 1800

Female Lines

Second Generation

Capt. Samuel[2] Pollard (William[1]) b. Jan. 24, 1645-6, Boston, Mass.; m. Mary ----- (perhaps Mary dau. of Josepn Taintor of Watertown); d. May 29, 1687. She was b. about 1650; she d. Sept. 30, 1706, aged 56 yrs., 6 mos., and was buried in the Old Granary Burial Ground, where her tombstone still stands. It is inscribed: "here lyes ye body of Mary Pollard Late wife to Samuel Pollard. . ."

* Lockwood Genealogy

Capt. Pollard was a tailor in Boston - Mt. Hope Campaign, King Philip's War - for his services his grandson Samuel Kneeland inherited a tract of land in Bedford, N. H. - inventory of Capt. Pollard in Suffolk Co. Probates.*

Issue, but one child:

(a) Mary, b. Nov. 22, 1673; m. Solomon Kneeland

William[2] Pollard, Jr. (William[1]) b. Mar. 20, 1652, Boston, Mass.; m. Margaret (Colburn?); d. intestate Dec. 15, 1690. His widow m. 2nd Thomas Powell.

William Pollard an innholder - Thomas Powell also an innholder - Margaret Pollard the granddaughter of William Colburn, but perhaps the maternal granddaughter - she d. before 1715 - June 13, 1692, Margaret Pollard "singlewoman" conveys to Jacob Elliot et al all her share in property given by her grandfather William Colburn - William Pollard in King Philip's War - his inventory Suffolk Co. Deeds.**

Issue:

1. William, b. Dec. 21, 1687; bapt. Dec. 25, 1687-8 O.S. Ch.; d. young
(1) 2. William, b. Apr. 2, 1690; bapt. Apr. 6, 1690-1 O.S.Ch.

Child of Thomas and Margaret Powell:

(1) 1. Thomas, Jr.

David[2] Pollard (William[1]) b. Apr. 18, 1668, Boston, Mass., the youngest son of William and Anne Pollard; bapt. June 26, 1670, O. S. Ch. He

* Liber. 12, p.[3] 61
** Liber. 12, p. 61

was living in Boston in 1695, but died probably before 1710, as no mention is made of him in his mother's will. He probably never married.

The Jones Genealogy of Lunenburg, Mass., states:

"Capt. William Jones married in Harvard, Mass., Dec. 8, 1791, Susannah Pollard, born in Harvard, Mass., 1772, daughter of David Pollard, who was the son of David, who was the son of David, who was the youngest son of William and Anne Pollard of Boston."

This is an error. Where the Compiler of the Jones Genealogy ever obtained such absurd information is more than we can tell. The Susannah Pollard referred to was a descendant of Thomas Pollard of Billerica, Mass. Her true ancestry reads: Susannah [4], David [3], Capt. Walter [2], Thomas [1]. Nor was she born in Harvard. She was born in Bedford, Mass., Mar. 18, 1772, and her family removed to Harvard about a year later.

There have been two Pollard families in Harvard, Mass., claiming no relationship: represented in 1910 by George Fisher Pollard and Albert A. Pollard. As a matter of fact, these two gentlemen were third cousins, but did not know it, and were considerably surprised when the Compiler refuted the statement in the Jones Genealogy, and informed them of their relationship. See Descendants of John [2] and of Capt. Walter [2] (Thomas [1]) Billerica Pollards.

Hannah [2] Pollard (William [1]) b. Oct. 10, 1648; m. Bartholomew Sutton; living 1710.

Issue:

1. Hannah, b. Sept. 13, 1665; d. young
2. William, b. Mar. 3, 1666
3. Hannah, b. Apr. 12, 1669

Elizabeth [2] Pollard (William [1]) b. Jan. 13, 1654; m. Jonathan Armitage; was living 1710.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1674
2. Jonathan, b. Aug. 24, 1677
3. Eleazer, b. 1679

Sarah[2] Pollard (William[1]) b. Oct. 20, 1659, Boston, Mass.; m. 1st Abraham Quiddington (who served in King Philip's War); m. 2nd John Dinely or Dinley, b. Dec. 28, 1666, the son of Fathergone[2] and Hannah Dinely. The Boston records read: "Fathergone, son of William Dyneley, our gone brother, was born 6 day, 11 mo., 1638." William was lost in a violent tempest of wind and snow; hence the name "Fathergone", a "circumstance," states Savage, "more ludicrous than philosophic."

John Dinely a cooper - resided with his family on the Island of Montserrat, B.W.I. Sarah his wife died before Mar. 1741; children sold their share of the property to Col. Benjamin Pollard.

Issue of Abraham and Sarah (Pollard) Quiddington:

1. Elizabeth, b. 1692-3
2. Ann, bapt. Feb. 1, 1684-5; b. Jan. 30, 1685; m. Oct. 4, 1703, Thomas, son of John and Sarah Holland, and grandson of Christopher and Ann Holland

Issue of John and Sarah (Pollard) (Quiddington) Dinely:

1. Sarah, b. Feb. 13, 1694-5; m. July 22, 1714, Cord Wing
2. John, bapt. Feb. 21, 1696-7
3. William, bapt. Aug. 6, 1699
4. Hannah, b. May 18, 1704; d. Aug. 23

Regarding the Wings, the Compiler recalls one member of the family - possibly a descendant of Cord and Sarah (Dinley) Wing, who was in business in Boston a half century ago. He was a quaint character - a man with strong individuality - a relic of the old-time mariners. Each day he sat in the same position at his office desk, as if he had not moved since the previous day,

tilted back and stared dreamily upward, as he blew puffs of smoke from his long oriental pipe. He was short and stout, and his eyebrows were augmented and curled, like a mustache, at the ends.

A most interesting deed (Liber LXIII, p. 6, Suffolk Co., Mar. 19, 1741-2) records the sale of the one-eighth share of the heirs of John and Sarah (Pollard) Dinley, of the Sign of the Horseshoe Tavern, with land, on Common St., Boston, to Col. Benjamin Pollard, for L200. The heirs are Ann Holland of Boston, widow, and Cord Wing of Boston, shipwright, and Sarah, his wife; and the heirs, Ann and Sarah, so states the deed, are the children of Sarah Dinley, wife of John Dinley, heretofore of Island Mountserratt, cooper, deceased; said Sarah Dinley was the daughter of William and Ann Pollard of Boston. This deed was once copied by Henry H. Edes, Cambridge, Mass., and published in the N. E. His Gen. Reg. (Vol. 62, p. 384), who states that it might prove helpful to some of the descendants of the persons mentioned in it.

Miss Anna C. Kingsbury, a genealogist with office 6 Beacon St., Boston in 1930, was a direct descendant of Anne Pollard through Thomas [3] and Ann (Quiddington) Holland. Following the Tercentennial Boston, she corresponded frequently with the Compiler, and some of her interesting letters are preserved in the manuscript (Ix The Boston Branch p. 463) in the Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So. In one letter, she writes: "I had a good laugh at the . . . picture of 'Grandma Ann' in rapid transit from boat to shore. My niece of 22 yrs. looks a mere babe in comparison with representation of her ancestor as she is made to appear there. Well, 'Grammy' at 100 or thereabout evidently was a person of executive ability, as her will would seem to indicate, increasing the value of her husband's estate to a great extent . . ." Miss Kingsbury resided in Dedham and died there some years ago.

Third Generation

(1) William [3] Pollard (William [2], William [1]) b. Apr. 2, 1690, Boston, son of William [2] and Margaret (Colburn?) Pollard; m. Dec. 25, 1712, Dorcas [3] dau. of Thomas [2] (John [1] of Boston) and Dorcas Marshall. She was b. May 17, 1694, and may have m. 2nd. (int. Nov. 7, 1747) Henry Laughton. Thomas Marshall, b. 1656, was a cooper in Boston.

William Pollard educated by stepfather Thomas Powell - a goldsmith by occupation - 1715 he and his half-brother, Thomas Powell, Jr., mariner, agree to discharge debts of Thomas Powell, Sr., and support the aged father for rest of his life, in return for which he divides the property between them. William Pollard admitted to full communion, Feb. 10, 1711, O.S.Ch.; Dorcas Marshall Mar. 9, 1711. Apr. 16, 1722, William Pollard and Dorcas, his wife, sold out, for L50 paid by Capt. Jonathan Pollard, their one-eighth share in "The Sign of the Horseshoe Tavern," - no further record of them.

Issue:

1. William bapt. Feb. 15, 1718-9
2. Dorcas bapt. Sept. 18, 1720

(a) Mary [3] Pollard (Capt. Samuel [2], William [1]) b. Nov. 22, 1673, Boston, Mass.; m. Mar. 26, 1696, Solomon [14], son of John [13], (John [12], John [11], the immigrant; Major William [10], James [9], Alexander [8], William [7], William [6], John [5], John [4], James [2], Alexander [1]) and Mary (Hawkins) Kneeland. He was b. in Boston Feb. 17, 1671, a leather dresser. "A prominent and successful business man of the 'towne of Boston' often referred to in the old records. He amassed a large property, and was generally respected as one of the staunch patriotic citizens."* He d. Dec. 5, 1743, aged 72.

Issue:

1. Samuel b. Apr. 26, 1697
2. Solomon b. Sept. 23, 1698
3. Joseph b. Dec. 14, 1700
4. Mary b. Oct. 15, 1702
5. Benjamin b. July 22, 1707
6. Hannah b. Apr. 10, 1709
7. Martha b. July 1, 1711

John [12] Kneeland, the immigrant, was the eldest son of Capt. John Kneeland of Lauarkshire, Scotland. Probably born in Glasgow, he married Mary

* Seven Centuries in the Kneeland Family - Stillman Foster Kneeland

Stuart, daughter of Walter Stuart, first Lord of Blantyre, and a descendant of James V. His brother Edward settled in Ipswich, Mass. John [13] Kneeland married Mary, daughter of Col. James and Mary (Mills) Hawkins, the son of Richard Hawkins, mariner. John Mills, Esq., father of Mary Mills, came with Gov. Winthrop. Alexander [1] Kneeland, born 1125, was named after King Alexander III of Scotland.

For descendants of the above children, see the Kneeland Genealogy. Dr. William Kneeland, grandson of Solomon and Mary (Pollard) Kneeland, b. in Boston, Mass., May 28, 1732, was a graduate of Harvard and a loyalist in the Revolution. He married Elizabeth Holyoke, of the celebrated Holyoke family, granddaughter of President Edward Holyoke of Harvard University, and the daughter of Dr. Edward Augustus Holyoke, of Cambridge, the first person to receive the degree of M. D. at Harvard; he also received the degree of L.L.D., and was the first President of the Mass. Medical Society. He was likewise President of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, President of the Salem Athenaeum, the Essex Historical Society and the Salem Dispensary.

Dr. William and Elizabeth (Holyoke) Kneeland had three children: Lydia, Elizabeth Holyoke and Mary. The first two died unmarried; Mary m. Levi Hedges, L.L.D., a prominent member of the Boston Bar. They had six children, but we have made no effort to trace them further.

Some of the other descendants of Solomon and Mary (Pollard) Kneeland married into the Abbot family of Andover, Mass., and settled in Amherst, N. H. We are referred to the Abbot Genealogy and the History of Amherst, N. H. for the descendants of Hannah [15] Kneeland who m. Ephraim Abbot.

Martha Kneeland, youngest dau. of Solomon [14] Kneeland, m. Col. John Symmes, 1728, the third son of Rev. Thomas Symmes. They had one son, Thomas Symmes, b. 1729, who m. Rebecca Marshall 1735. If this passage should come to the attention of the Abbots or the Symmes families, it may be of interest to them to know that the blood of Anne Pollard flows in their veins.

In Boston the Kneelands left their "footprints on the sands of time." Even as the Roman occupation of Britain impressed England with geographical

names, and the Indians of the New Continent gave us appellations of many of our rivers, streams, mountains and lakes; so our progenitors often left landmarks of their early settlements. We have Kneeland St. in Boston. We also have Dudley St. and Sq., Shawmut Ave., Blackstone St., etc., and the settlement of Winthrop.

(b) Jonathan[3] Armitage (Elizabeth[2] Pollard, William[1]) b. Aug. 24, 1677, Boston, Mass.; m. Hannah ----; d. in 1765. In 1722, Nov. 29, he sold out to his uncle, Capt. Jonathan Pollard, for L60, his share in the Horseshoe Tavern, inherited from his grandparents, William and Anne Pollard.*

Mr. Armitage was a wealthy merchant; his mansion, valued at L750 Cambridge St., Boston - firm member of the O.S.Ch. - donated L100 old tenor (or L13 s6 p8 lawful money) "to be put out to interest by the Minister & Deacons, and the interest to be given the Poor members as . . . they shall see fit" - will Apr. 16, 1765, probated May 7 - gives kinswoman Hannah Cooper L10, the west end of his dwelling house, with belongings, his silver cup marked $J^{A}E$, his gold heckbuckle - to Mary Fifield who resided at his house L25, and a silver dish marked $G^{f}M$ - to Hannah Fifield, child of Jonathan, L20 - remainder of estate to wife Hannah . . . "but in case of her intermarriage, Then I give her so much of my estate and no more Than the law of this Province alows a widow whose Husband Dyes without children."

Fourth Generation

(c) Dorcas[4] Pollard (William[3], William[2], William[1]) bapt. Sept. 18, 1720, O.S.Ch., Boston, Mass.; m. Oct. 23, 1745 (int. May 16), Capt. Francis Ingraham, mariner; d. June 27, 1771, aged 50 yrs. in Boston.

Issue:

1. Dorcas b. Dec. 23, 1748
2. Francis b. Dec. 20, 1752

* Suffolk Co. Deeds

RUFUS BARTON

was early of Warwick, R. I. He was murdered 1648, and the trial took place in England. He and his progeny lived in Bristol Co., R. I., and Bristol Co., Mass. The three Barton sisters, octogenarians, are still living in West Warwick, R. I., descendants of Rufus.

THE LAST OF THE BOSTON POLLARDS

"The boast of heraldry, the pomp of power,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e're gave,
Await alike the inevitable hour:
The paths of glory lead but to the grave."
Elegy - Thomas Gray

This line - the aristocratic branch of the Pollards - remained in Boston, and became extinct in 1836. It was the old story. One brother, John, eldest, destined to fade into obscurity, and his progeny to become enshrouded in mystery - the other brother, Capt. Jonathan, next to the youngest, to have wealth and prestige and leave a line of distinguished descendants. Mother Anne, we know, made bequests to her son John for education, maintenance, etc., and also brought up one of his daughters, Hannah, from childhood.*

Capt. Jonathan[2] Pollard (William[1]) b. Apr. 12, 1666, Boston; m. Dec. 26, 1693, by Rev. Samuel Willard, Mary[3], dau. of Edward[2] (John[1]) and Sarah (Hutchinson) Winslow. In this Pollard-Winslow union, we have two very interesting characters: Mary (Chilton) Winslow, the first to step ashore on Plymouth Rock; and Anne Pollard, the first white female to land in Boston. See the picture of Mary (Winslow) Pollard's brother Edward[3] Winslow, in this book.

*"In consideration of the Dutiful Carriage & good service done for me by my Grand Daughter Hannah Pollard, Daughter of my Son John Pollard, who has lived with me from her Childhood and has expressed a Tender Regard and care for me in my Age. . . I give . . . the sum of Fifty pounds in money and a good Feather Bed, with all suitable furniture thereto. . ." - Will of Anne Pollard

WINSLOW

John [1] Winslow was the eldest brother of Gov. Edward Winslow. He was b. Apr. 16, 1597, Droitwich, Eng.; came to America in the ship Fortune 1621, and m. Oct. 12, 1624, at Plymouth, Mass., Mary, dau. of James and Susanna Chilton. In 1657 he removed to Boston, and d. there 1674. James Chilton came in the "Mayflower" 1620. Dau. Mary was the first to step on Plymouth Rock. In the will of Mary (Chilton) Winslow occurs this item: "I give unto my Grandchild Mary Pollard forty shillings in money."

Edward [2] Winslow (1633 - 1685), Boston, m. 1st* Sarah Hilton, three children; m. 2nd Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Hutchinson*, four children. Private records of the Winslow family state that Edward [2] m. Sarah, dau. of Ann Hutchinson. (According to Davis* Mary [3] was by the first m., and Edward [3] by the second m., making them half-brothers and sisters. The Private Records, however, state that Mary [3] was the dau. of Edward and Sarah (Hutchinson - dau. of Ann) Winslow.)

Edward [3] Winslow (1669 - 1753), Boston, m. 1692, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Joshua Moody (she d. 1711, leaving 10 ch.); m. 2nd 1712, Eliza Pemberton (d. 1740); m. 3rd 1744, Susanna Lyman. By his 2nd m. he had one dau. Elizabeth who m. Richard Clark; the grandchild Elizabeth Clark m. the painter Copley. Edward Winslow was a goldsmith. He was Overseer of the Poor, Colonel of the Boston Regiment, Capt. of the Artillery Co., Sheriff of Boston, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas.

Mary [3] Winslow (1665 - 1733), Boston, dau. of Edward [2] Winslow, m. Capt. Jonathan [2] (William [1] and Anne) Pollard (1666 - 1725); one son, Col. Benjamin Pollard.

Joshua [4] Winslow (Edward [3], Edward [2], John [1]) (1694 - 1769), Boston, m. 1720, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas [3] (Thomas [2], Thomas [1]) and Margaret

*Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth - William T. Davis. This book contains a genealogy of the Winslows, particularly of those who remained in Plymouth.

(Lynde) Savage (1704 - 1778)**. Margaret Lynde was the dau. of Hon. Joseph and Sarah (Davison) Lynde, Charlestown. 16 children.

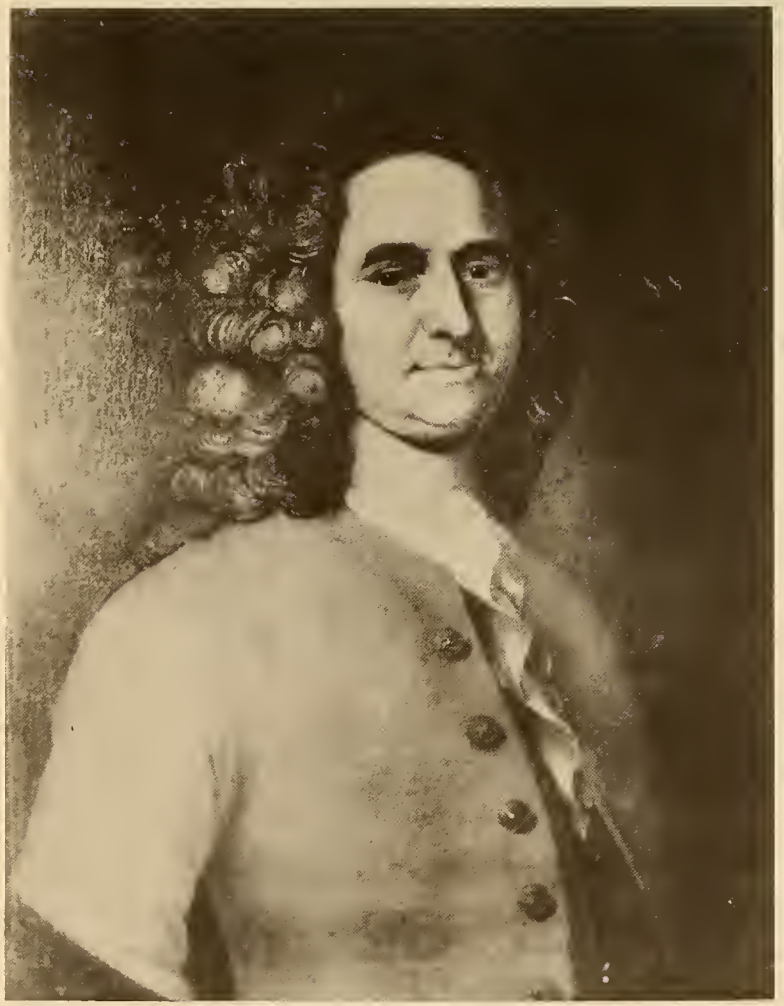
Margaret[5] Winslow (Joshua[4] etc.) second child of Joshua and Eliza (Savage) Winslow (1724 - 1816?); m. Col. Benjamin[3], son of Capt. Jonathan[2] (William[1]) and Mary (Winslow) Pollard. Six children. Col. Pollard and his wife were second cousins.***

BIOGRAPHICAL BRIEF OF CAPT. JONATHAN POLLARD

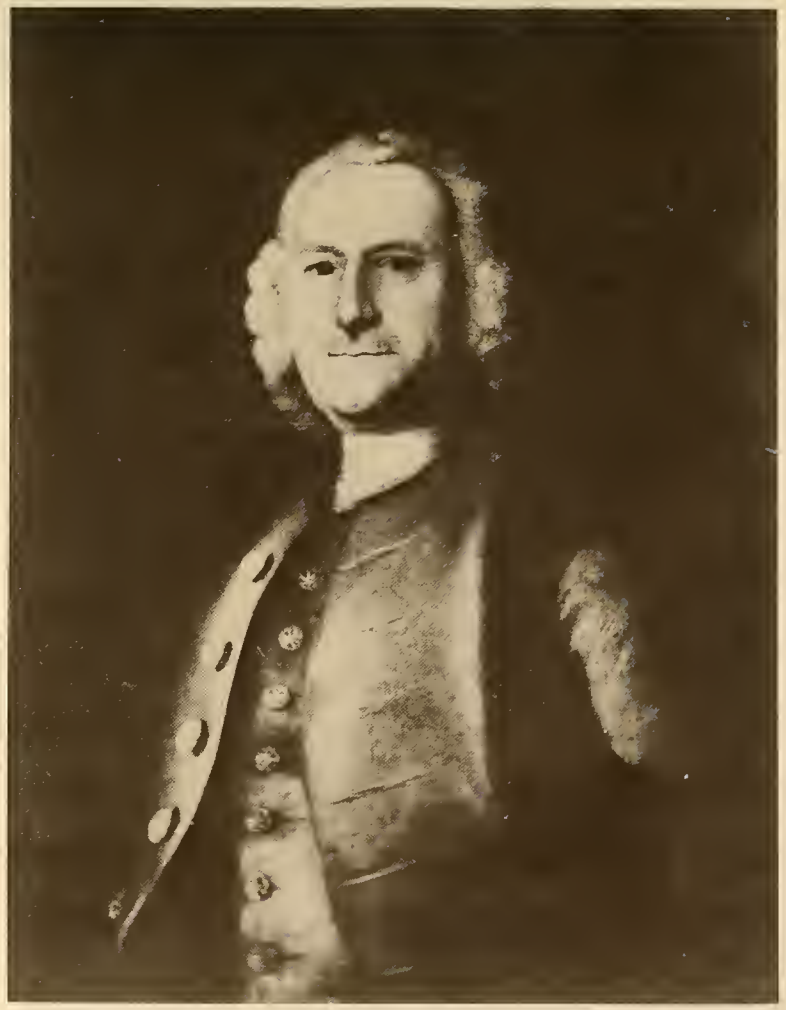
Birth - parents - ancestors - proprietor of "Sign of the Horseshoe Tavern" located almost opposite the Park St. Church - buys out all shares of his relatives in the Tavern - perhaps the most fashionable taylor in Boston - cut fine imported cloth into knobby suits of clothes for the aristocracy - one patron was Benjamin Brondson, "lavishly supplied with all the belongings of a young man of fashion.*" - admitted member of Brattle Sq. Church 1709 (wife admitted 1705) - Captain of the South Company - member of the A and H Artillery Co. - member of the first fire company - coroner - d. July 31, 1725, aged 60 yrs. - his death recorded in the diaries of Judge Sewell and Rev. Wm. Cooper - he dressed elaborately and wore a wig - his wife, Mary (Winslow) Pollard, was a sister to Edward Winslow whose picture appears in this book - his will June 3, 1725 - bequeaths to wife Mary, son Benjamin, daughter Ann, wife of William Robie - codocil gives his negro slave Rose the right to choose her own master, if sold.

Daughter Ann[3] Pollard b. Jan. 22, 1697; m. May 15, 1722, William[6] son of William[5] (Thomas[4] the immigrant, Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]) and Elizabeth (Greenough) Robie - he was a mariner - two or more of his brothers were Harvard graduates. Rev. Mr. Colman performed the marriage, receiving L1.

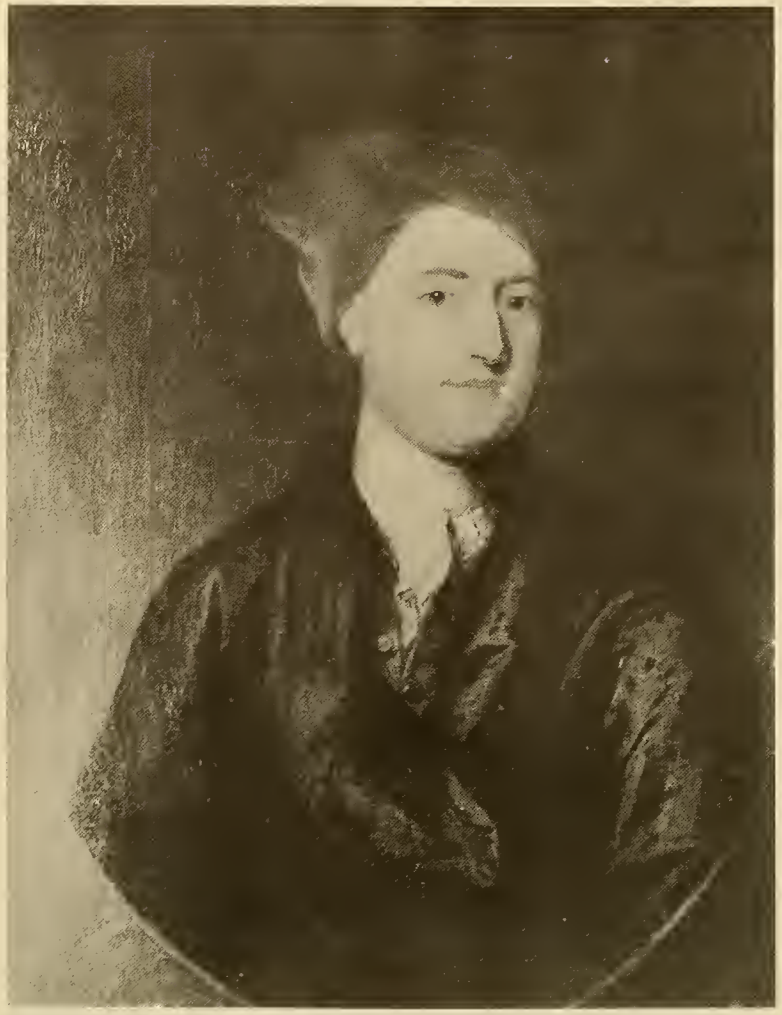
* Brondson and Brox Genealogy
** For Savage see N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 67, p. 211, Old Boston Families
*** Much of this Winslow Genealogy is from the private family records of the Winslows of Westchester Co., New York



Edward Winslow, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, Boston, Mass. He was a brother to Mary Winslow, daughter-in-law of Anne Pollard. Mary Winslow was the granddaughter of Mary Chilton, first to step on Plymouth Rock.



Joshua Winslow (1694 - 1769), Merchant, son of Edward Winslow, the father of Madam Margaret (Winslow) Pollard.



Col. Benjamin Pollard (1696 - 1756), High Sheriff of Suffolk County, Mass.

Margaret (Winslow) Pollard, wife of Col. Benjamin Pollard, and daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Savage) Winslow.

BIOGRAPHICAL BRIEF OF COL. BENJAMIN POLLARD

Birth June 6, 1696 - only son of Capt. Jonathan and Mary (Winslow) Pollard - was a brazier in early life - politician later - termed both "Gentleman and esquire" - 1726 becomes member of the Artillery Co. - 1727 Constable of Boston - 1738 commissioned a notary - parchment, and issued by John Bishop of Canterbury, Primate of all England - opposed to David Dunbar, Surveyer General - High Sheriff of Suffolk Co. (1743 - 1756) - mails an affidavit to Richard Partridge to be used against Gov. Belcher - the Governor removed from office - organization of the Land Bank or Manufacturing Scheme - King George dissolves the organization - confusion resulting from this act - Col. Pollard, as sheriff, attempts to settle up the Land Bank affair 1751 - 1756 - the task unsuccessful - Sheriff Greenleaf, Pollard's successor, also fails - Samuel Adams, Sr., a Director of the Land Bank Co. - English sentiment bitter against the Adams family - attempts made to seize and dispose of the Adams property at public auction - Col. Pollard holds an auction for the sale - young Samuel Adams, "the father of the Revolution" appears on the premises and stops the sale - Hutchinson* states:

"The son (Samuel Adams, Jr.) first made himself conspicuous on this occasion. He attended the sale, threatened the sheriff. . . and all who should attempt to enter upon the estate under pretense of a purchase, and by intimidating both the sheriff and those persons who intended to purchase, he prevented the sale, kept the estate in his possession, and the debt to the Land Bank Company remained unsatisfied."

Sheriff Greenleaf, after the death of Samuel Adams, Sr., and of Col. Pollard, again attempts a sale of the property - advertises Adams property for sale - the sale prevented again by the published reply of young Adams:

"To Stephen Greenleaf, Esq. Sir I observe your Advertisement for the sale of the estate of Samuel Adams, Esq., director of the Land Bank Company. Your predecessor, Col. Pollard, had the same affair in hand five years before his death; but with all his known firmness of mind, he never brought the

* A loyalist; wrote a history of New England

"matter to any conclusion, and his Precept, I am told, is not returned to this day. The reason was - he, as well as myself, was advised by gentlemen of the law, that his proceeding was illegal and unwarrantable; and therefore he very prudently declined entering so far into this affair as to subject his own estate to danger. How far your determination may lead you, you know better than I. I would only beg leave, with freedom, to assure you, that I am advised and determined to prosecute to the law any person whomsoever who shall trespass upon that Estate, and remain, Your humble servant, Samuel Adams.*"

Col. Pollard, a subscriber to the Silver Scheme 1740 - on list of those opposed to Land Bank Bills - Chief Justice Paul Dudley (grandson of Gov. Thomas) summons Col. Pollard, High Sheriff, who fails to appear in court - severely reprimands the Colonel - Pollard as much responsible for being in his box as the judges at the bench - Col. Pollard replies that so much harshness was uncalled for - "We read in the Bible," he says, "of a certain Judge who was equally wise and high in authority as your honor, and yet he was a very meek man." the Judge bows politely - states that he does not wish to be overbearing ** - Rev. Mr. Whitefield, the Billy Sunday of 1740, comes to Boston (1740) - one day the crowd too congested - the preacher goes in the window - following comes Sheriff Pollard, who has been hostile - amazed populace almost cry out, "Is Saul among the prophets?" - Whitefield writes a friend that the Sheriff is a bit convinced - Col. Pollard founds the Boston Cadets 1728 - leader 1741 - the oldest infantry in the Country - John Hancock once a Colonel - in service in the Revolution, War of 1812, Civil War (Supplying over 150 officers to the North), and in the First World War as engineers - Pollard receives Gov. Shirley on his return home for the victory at Louisburg - Shirley escorted from Long Wharf by the Boston Cadets, militia, and horsemen - the letters of Col. Pollard to Gen. William Pepperill are still preserved (1744 - 1745)*** - "for my own part," writes the Colonel, "I never thought of Ye English being masters of Louisburg, especially on so easy terms, if at all. Nor did I ever see the divine hand so manifestly appear as in that instance, for I have observed from the beginning to the end of the expedition a

*N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. Vii p. 44 "Thus passed away the father of one of the most celebrated men that New England ever produced." Appleton's Encyclopedia contains an excellent biography of young Samuel Adams
** Dudley Genealogy
*** Collection of the Mass. His. So.

"most wonderful series of weather . . . to render the conquest easy, for wch the good God be praised by us all" - 1745, the Colonel donates L15 old tenor towards some church bells - Col. Pollard travels abroad - the first American gentleman to tour Europe - brings back and introduces the bayonet (from Bayonne, France) - the Boston Cadets the first American corps to publicly appear with a bayonet on their guns - he also originates the first fire society in America* - his journal, written while travelling in Europe, and his commission, deposited with the Boston Cadets by his grandson, Joshua Pollard Blanchard - Col. Pollard marries Aug. 14, 1746, Margaret Winslow, daughter of his cousin, Joshua Winslow - refers to her as "my dearly beloved wife" - she born Apr. 28, 1724 - he born 1696 - he dies Dec. 26, 1756, aged 60 yrs. - buried Dec. 30, states Sir Chas. H. Franklin - his portrait, by Blackburn, hangs beside portrait of Grandmother Anne Pollard, in the Mass. His. So., Boston - both pictures bequeathed by Isaac Winslow, Esq.**

BROTHER AGAINST BROTHER

The children of Col. Benjamin and Margaret (Winslow) Pollard were:

1. Benjamin b. Sept. 3, 1747; d. May 5, 1750
2. Jonathan b. June 19, 1749
3. Benjamin b. Feb. 8, 1752
4. Peggy Savage b. Jan. 27, 1754; m. Joshua Blanchard, Jr.
5. Joshua b. Jan. 13, 1755
6. Peter b. Aug. 1, 1756

When the Revolution came on, two sons of Col. Benjamin Pollard served on the American side and two on the British, one in the army and one in the navy, on each side, respectively.

* Whitman's His. of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.
** Copies of his portrait have appeared in various publications, including "The Narrative and Critical History of America," V - 138, and in the Boston Globe. However, his picture reproduced in this book, as well as the picture of his wife Margaret (Winslow) Pollard, and the picture of her father and grandfather, were copied for the Compiler from family oil paintings in the home of the Winslow family, and have never been reproduced before

(2) Col. Jonathan Pollard (1749 - 1802) - goldsmith - his shop adjoins the bookstore of Gen. Knox* - American Army - Major - Lieut.-Col. - Colonel - Aide-de-camp of Gen. Heath - Continental Army service Jan. 1, 1777 - Sept. 14, 1778 - Gen. George Washington, in a letter to Maj. Gen. Wm. Heath*, dated Valley Forge June 17, 1778, states:

"With respect to the appointment of Major Pollard to the office of deputy-general, if such an appointment was necessary, I suppose there will be no objection to his having it; but I wish you would write in this, as in all other instances of a like nature, to Congress, on the subject, and receive their consent or disapprobation.**"

- he is appointed May 11, 1778, "to be respected and obeyed accordingly"*** - in the Battle of Chaderton's Hill, White Plains, N. Y., Nov. 1776 - ordered to gallop after Col. Keith . . . and direct the Col. to stick to his post - about this time Gen. George Washington rides up the hill - fears for the loss of Keith's troops in a hollow - Gen. Heath reassures him - Washington departs admonishing Heath to be cautious - Apr. 5, 1778, Col. Pollard, assisted by Samuel Barrett, leaves Cambridge with the defeated Gen. Burgoyne, for Rhode Island****. - Col. Pollard sent to receive the specie in payment of the fuel account and the pledge which was to remain in the hands of Gen. Heath, and safely convey these to Boston - May 19 the money arrives from R. I. - this same day France acknowledges the Independency of the U. S. - June 5, 1778, a deserter ordered shot by Gen. Heath:

In a letter dated May 1, 1778, General John Sullivan of New Hampshire complains to General William Heath that a cargo of wine sent him was so sour that it was inferior to common cider. "I believe Major Pollard did not taste

*One Hundred Boston Orators. I find no further reference to Gen. Knox. This book states that Col. Pollard was an aide-de-camp to Gen. Knox.
** Mass. His. So. Coll. Series V Vol. III, p. 87
*** Maine His. So. Coll. Series II Vol. V, p. 50
**** See Mass. His. So. Coll. Vol. V, p. 299 Letter, Heath to Pollard; also Heath's Memoirs, p. 91

"it or if he did the wine which he tasted was not put up; I am exceedingly sorry that the Prick[d] wine . . . could not have been sent to some other market." - General Heath replies May 8th following that he was sorry the wine proved bad, "Major Pollard asserting that the wine which He tasted was Good."- he hints that shaking the wine might have injured it - asserts that he hastened to obtain the best - "sorry that we were disappointed."*

Head Quarters Boston June 5, 1778

Thos. Harrison, alias William, alias Steel, &c., &c., who was under Sentence to be shot on the 21st of May last for Desertation but made his escape from the Main guard on the Morning of 20th of said month, haveing been taken up on yesterday and brought to this town, the Major Genl. Orders in pursuance of his former sentence that the said Thos. Harrison, alias Williams, &c., be shot to Death on tuesday at 11 o'clock, A.M., on the Bottom of the Common.

The Corps of Artillery Invalids, & Capt. Parkman's Detachment to be seasonably under Arms & to attend the Execution.

Sign'd Jona. Pollard, D.A.G.**

Gen. Heath writes Lieut.-Col. Pollard, D.A.G., a letter, dated Boston June 18, 1778 - the British have surrendered, and are confined in Cambridge - Maj. Gen. Phillips their commanding officer - on June 17, 1778, Lieut. Richard Brown attempts to pass the American sentinel with two women - challenged by the sentinel - does not stop - shot and killed - June 18th Gen. Heath writes Lieut.-Col. Pollard, D.A.G., - Pollard instructed to present a letter from Gen. Heath to Gen. Phillips - then present a parole - if he refuses to sign it, then restrict him to his home and garden - Gen. Phillips, indignant and insulting, refuses to sign to pardon the sentinel - requests a decent Christian burial for the slain - declares that, as yet, Great Britain has not recognized the independence of the U. S. - Col. Pollard restricts Gen. Phillips, plants three sentinels about his estate - the two generals debate - several letters - Gen. Heath shows much consideration for the defeated officer - has

*Heath Papers, Mass. His. So. Vol. 9, p. 133; Sullivan Papers, N. H. His. S. 1778

** Essex Inst. Coll. Vol. IV, p. 197

Coroner and Jury of Inquest - Congress retains correspondence and upholds Gen. Heath. Sept. 7, 1778, Col. Pollard, D.A.G., orders by letter, for Gen. Heath, the Sergt. of the Guard at Malden Beacon, to be detached with seven men to guard the Beacon on Malden Hill, and setting fire there when the signal is given from the Beacon in Boston - admonishes greatest vigilance - death penalty if sentinels are found absent from or sleeping at their post*.

Col. Jonathan Pollard married about 1777, Mary Johnson, of Dedham, Mass.; d. Feb. 12, 1802, aged 50, from a fever, and was buried in the First Parish Cemetery, Dedham. Mary Pollard d. in Dedham Nov. 4, 1823, aged 75 yrs. Their tombstones still stand**. Four children, only one: Benjamin, bapt. Jan. 19, 1783, lived to mature; their second child was Benjamin Heath Pollard, bapt. 1779. Some relationship existed between Col. Pollard and Gen. Heath; the latter refers to the Colonel as one of his own family.

Benjamin Pollard, Jr. b. Feb. 8, 1752, son of Col. Benjamin and Margaret (Winslow) Pollard, was a colonel in the British Army. When the British evacuated Boston in March 1776, he, as well as 926 other loyalists, went along to Halifax with them. He is listed as a refugee, with one servant***. He was killed at the Siege of Savannah; a bomb shell burst in his rooming house. "He had warning of his danger," states Edward Winslow, "but paused a moment to collect some papers, and too late turned to leave the room, for the bomb exploded and he lost his life."****

* Powers Gen. Original letter in possession of Artemas Barett 1866
** Years ago the Compiler received a letter of inquiry from the Dedham Historical Society, desiring to know the identity of Col. Jonathan and Mary (Johnson) Pollard, whom they supposed belonged to the Billerica Pollards. The Compiler sent them the data, with ancestry of Col. Pollard.
*** The Loyalists of Mass. or The Other Side of the Revolution - James Stark. See also Proceedings of the Mass. His. So. Vol. 18, p. 266.
**** Pollard Family Mss. by Edward Winslow, a private mss. once in the custody of the descendants of Margaret Savage (Pollard) Blanchard.

Joshua Pollard b. Jan. 13, 1775, son of Col. Benjamin, was a warrant officer in the British navy at New York on board the Yarmouth. "In Sept. 1780," states Mr. Winslow, "he wrote home that he had bad news of his brother Peter: the bad news was that Peter had joined the American Navy." Joshua was drowned in a wreck at Egg Harbor.

Peter Pollard, b. Aug. 1, 1756, son of Col. Benjamin Pollard, enlisted in the American Navy. Dec. 31, 1777, he was commissioned Commander of the sloop "Independence", a privateer fitted out for a six-month cruise. He was engaged July 20, 1778, as Prize Master of the brigantine "Tyrannicide," (discharged Dec. 18); May 4, 1779, he was engaged as lieutenant of the brigantin "Active," (discharged Aug. 31); Nov. 10, 1778, he sold to his brother-in-law, Joshua Blanchard, Jr., all right in the estate of his late father, Benjamin Pollard, Esq., reserving only his share of the family tomb lying under Trinity Church, Boston. Soon after the Revolution he went to Africa, and was never heard of again. However, it would be well to investigate the death of a Mr. Pollard in Africa, Salem records, from an old newspaper*.

The only daughter of Col. Benjamin and Margaret (Winslow) Pollard, Peggy Savage Pollard, b. Jan. 27, 1754; m. Jan. 4, 1775, by Rev. Nathaniel Merrill, of Dracut, N. H., Joshua Blanchard, Jr.; d. Apr. 26, 1815. Five children: two daughters became the wives of Isaac Winslow. A son Joshua Pollard Blanchard presented the sword and commission of Col. Benjamin Pollard to the Cadet Company. There was also a journal (diary?) of the Colonel written while travelling in Europe. Isaac Winslow, merchant of Boston, presented the picture of Anne Pollard, and probably the picture of her grandson, Col. Benjamin, to the Mass. His. So.**

*Mr. Pollard of the brigantine Sally Barker, on the coast of Africa, deceased. Salem, Mass. Gazette June 11, 1819

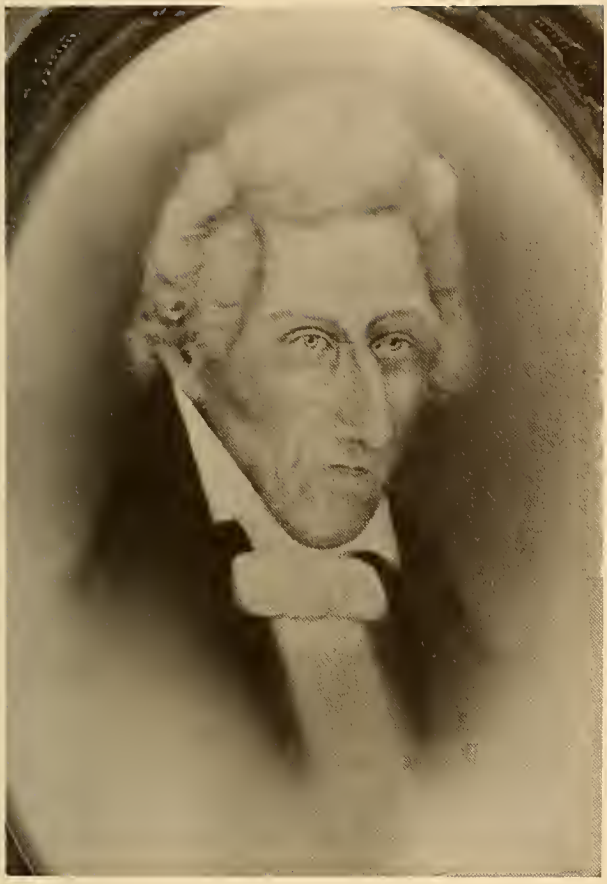
** Edward Winslow states that it might be of interest to inspect the journal of Col. Pollard, also his commission as a notary written on parchment dated 6 April 1738, issued by John Bishop of Canterbury, Primate of all England. Journal and commission may or may not still be in existence.

CITY MARSHAL
BENJAMIN POLLARD
Last of the Boston Pollards

Benjamin Pollard, son of Col. Jonathan [4] (Col. Benjamin [3], Capt. Jonathan [2], William and Anne [1]) and Mary (Johnson) Pollard, was born 1780, Boston, on the site of Tremont Temple; he died Nov., 1836, aged 56. He never married, and with his death expired the last of the line descended from Capt. Jonathan [2] bearing the family surname. He was Clerk of the Mass. House of Representatives 1811 - 1815; Secretary of the State Convention for revising the Constitution 1820; City Marshal of Boston 1822 - 1836; Editor of the Boston Evening Gazette; dramatic critic; and orator. States "One Hundred Boston Orators":

"Marshal Pollard had the qualities of an orator. His enunciation was clear and sonorous, and he for many years read in a manly and eloquent manner the "Declaration of Independence" at Fourth of July celebrations, previous to the delivery of an oration by a speaker for the occasion. . . Mr. Pollard was about six feet in height, with rather a blending of the shoulders. He was highly accomplished in manners and a finished gentleman. With what graceful ease and dignity he performed the ceremony of introducing the citizens of Boston to the admired Lafayette, in the Doric Hall of the State House, August 1824, is strong in the memory of many who enjoyed the honor. The refined taste and social qualities of Marshal Pollard were better suited for the drawing room than for the purloins of the City Hall, or the duties of a police officer."

Mr. Pollard was City Marshal at the time of the Garrison Mob and active in quelling it.



Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758 - 1836)
Plaistow, N. H.

Lucy (Smith) Pollard, wife of Deacon Isaac Pollard, and daughter of Lieut. Joseph Smith.

THE CAPE ANN - ROCKINGHAM CO. POLLARDS

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,
Or busy housewife ply her evening care:
No children run to lisp their sire's return
Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.
"Elegy" - Thomas Gray

The reader will note that, in this book, the Cape Ann Pollards are classified as an offshoot of the Dorchester branch of the early Boston Pollards. Unless we accept the contents of the Tin Chest as sufficient evidence, we have only strong circumstantial evidence. This we present. We hope that future investigations will reveal the full identity of the parents and ancestors of Francis and John Pollard of Cape Ann, and establish, beyond all doubt, the descent from William and Anne Pollard of Boston, Mass. The destruction of the early Taunton vital records by fire, and the first year of the Dorchester records by fire, are serious handicaps along this line. We are thankful for the Tin Chest, perhaps conclusive evidence of the descent of the Cape Ann Pollards from the Boston Pollards.

The nativity or nucleus of the Cape Ann Pollards were Rowley, Ipswich and Chebacco (formerly a parish of Ipswich, now Essex). From Ipswich they went into West Gloucester, which was but a comparatively short distance; and finally into Haverhill, Mass., settling in the part now Plaistow, N. H.

The Pollards were not original settlers of Cape Ann, nor prominent in the affairs of the towns. A careful examination of the Town Records of Ipswich failed to reveal any more than the slaying of Francis Pollard by the Indians. We find the settlement of their estates, but no wills and no deeds. All evidence points out to the fact that, like the Popes, they were transients.

John Pollard of Taunton

If, as the Tin Chest implied, the Cape Ann Pollards were identical with

the Taunton Pollards, John[2] Pollard, eldest son of William and Anne Pollard of Boston, was their progenitor. In regard to this, there are three things to carefully consider: (1) The military career of John[2] Pollard; (2) His sister-in-law, Lydia Nowell, and his probable appearance in Salem, Mass.; (3) Obscurity of both Taunton and Ipswich Pollards.

In King Philip's War, four sons of William and Anne Pollard of Boston served as follows: Samuel in the Mt. Hope Campaign, Aug. 27, 1675*; William and Joseph under Capt. Moseley in the Mt. Hope Expedition, June and July 1675, and under Major Savage Feb. to May 1675-6.

However, John Pollard, the eldest son, served under Capt. Samuel Brocklebank of Rowley, Mass., and Apr. 24, 1676, he received L1 s10 p10 for his services.*

John Pollard, Jr., born 1675, was living in Taunton in 1710, and we know nothing further of him.

John Pollard of Ipswich

was the first Pollard to appear in Essex Co., Mass. He died before Oct. 1746; if he were John Pollard, Jr., of Taunton (born 1676) he would have been about 70 when he died. There is on file a bond, but no inventory or other papers, Essex County Probates. The bond is signed in the presence of "fransis pollard," undoubtedly Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H., his grandson. There is little doubt that this John Pollard was the father of John Pollard of Chebacco (Ipswich, now Essex) mentioned below, who married Mary Pope of the Dorchester Pope family. Both John and Mary were called "of Chebacco" implying a lengthy residence there; and their first two children were born in Chebacco.

*"Soldiers in King Philip's War"; also N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 37, p. 175, 280, 374; Vol. 40, p. 191; Vol. 43, p. 264

Dorchester Popes and Pollards

Mary[5] Pope who m. John Pollard of Chebacco (Essex) was b. 1705-6 in Dorchester, Mass., the dau. of Thomas[4] (Thomas[3], John[2], John[1] of Dorchester, Mass. and Margaret (Downing) Pope**. Thomas[4] Pope b. Nov. 26, 1670, Dorchester, Mass.; m. Jan. 2, 1705-6, Margaret Downing, in Roxbury, Mass. They were members of the N.S.Ch., Boston. About 1722, Thomas and some of the family removed to Chebacco, later to West Gloucester, Mass. where he took a second wife, Mercy Lufkin (posted Oct. 21, 1727). Mercy was received to full communion Feb. 25, 1727-8; "children of the family, too, join this church." Mercy belonged to the early Lufkin family of Cape Ann. From West Gloucester the majority of the Popes went into Haverhill, settling in the part now Plaistow, N. H.

John[2] Pollard, son of Wm. and Anne Pollard of Boston, Mass., b. June 4, 1644, Boston; m. 1st Deliverance, dau. of Michael and Mildred Willis of Dorchester, Mass. Michael Willis, Dorchester, freeman 1638, m. Mildred and had daughters Lydia Nowell, Joanna Ellis and Deliverance Pollard. Will, 1680: "my will is that my daughter Pollard's children should have three pounds paid by my Son Experience." John and Deliverance (Willis) Pollard had issue: Deliverance 1666, Hannah 1668 (lived with her Grandmother Anne from childhood up), William 1670.

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE

Connecting the Cape Ann Pollards with the Boston Pollards

(1) Family Tradition. The Clergy, Haverhill, Mass., informed Mrs. Frank D. Pollard that her family were descendants of Anne Pollard.

(2) Theft of the Tin Chest. Three chests were stored away in the shed of an unscrupulous neighbor; one of them was appropriated and sold to an antique dealer. However, my father, Frank E. Pollard, examined the contents

** Pope Genealogy; also personal interviews with Rev. Charles Henry Pope, in Boston, Mass., and at the Essex Co. Courthouse, Salem, Mass.

of the chest before it was gone and saw ancient papers that connected the Rockingham Co. Pollards with the early Pollards of Essex and Suffolk Co., Mass.

(3) As mentioned above, John 2 Pollard of Dorchester, Taunton, served with Rowley men, King Philip's War 1675.

(4) Mary Pope, wife of John Pollard of Chebacco (Essex) was born in Dorchester and belonged to the Dorchester Pope family.

(5) Anne Pollard relates the story of her youthful pilgrimage to Rev. William Balch, Bradford, Harvard student at the time; he, in turn, tells his children and grandchildren; a few years later, Rev. Balch baptizes Elijah, son of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard, at Boxford, New Parish (present Groveland) where they stop during their pilgrimage into New Hampshire from Cape Ann.

(6) Anne Pollard left 130 descendants at her death 1725; we can trace only about 50 of these.

(7) Destruction of the Taunton records by fire - Destruction of the early Dorchester records by fire - obscurity of the Taunton Pollards - descendants of John 2 Pollard cannot be successfully traced.

(8) Pollards and Popes went into West Gloucester, and thence into Haverhill, Mass. (now Plaistow, N. H.)

(9) The Cape Ann Pollards did not belong to the Billerica Pollards, whose descendants we have.

(10) If John 2 Pollard, Taunton, were the progenitor of the Cape Ann Pollards, his deed selling out his one-eighth share in the Horseshoe Tavern in Boston, to his brother Capt. Jonathan, would make further deeds between the Boston and Cape Ann Pollards unnecessary.

(11) John and Mary (Pope) Pollard had a son Barton. This is an important item; probably "Barton" was the surname of John's mother or grandmother. A descendant of Barton, Barton of Maine, married Mary Phillips and had a son, Phillips Pollard. Again, Francis Pollard of Kingston had, by his second marriage, a son Rufus Pollard. Thus we can combine names and get "Rufus Barton". Rufus Barton was early of Bristol Co., R. I., and Bristol Co., Mass.

(12) It is curious that both Francis Pollard of Ipswich, and John Pollard of Chebacco (Essex) named their first three children "Francis, Mary and John." This might suggest that the parents of Francis of Ipswich and John of Essex were John and Mary.

(13) Mrs. Hannah Webster, South Kingston, N. H., testified, on her death bed, that the Kingston Pollards came originally from Boston.

(14) The Trinity Church Records of Boston. These records contain births, etc., of Col. Benjamin Pollard and wife Margaret, of his son, Col. Jonathan Pollard, wife Mary. Also, "June 4, 1800, Francis Pollard, Esq. from Sabago, died aged 28" and "Samuel Pollard (Taunton?) died June 12, 1784, aged 23."

There is a possibility that Francis Pollard of Ipswich was an unrecorded son of John [2] Pollard of Taunton; and John Pollard of Essex was a grandson of John [2] Pollard of Taunton. Future investigations may establish the connection. John Pollard of Ipswich, Mass., first of the Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards, may have been John Pollard, Jr. [3] (John [2], William [1]) who was living in Taunton in his youth, but faded into obscurity.

There is nothing to show that the early transients John and George Pollard of Boston and Duxbury (later Marblehead) respectively, were any kin to the Cape Ann Pollards. There were a few other transients not previously mentioned: James Pollard b. about 1632 was a fence surveyor, Salem, Mass., 1678, no further record, and it is possible that his name was spelled wrong. Katherine Pollard, a maid of Boston, was bapt. at the First Church Oct. 15, 1639, and we hear no more of her. Isaac Pollard or Bollard of Dorchester, Mass. m. 1635, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Ellen Jones. She was b. 1635 in England, and came to N. E. aged 3 mos. in the "Abigail" from London. (See Savage Cross Index, Pollard). It is quite probable that this name was "Bullard". It might, however, be well to investigate more thoroughly and try to establish the correct orthography. The identity of Elizabeth Pollard who m. Samuel, son of John Hall, the immigrant is unknown. He d. 1694, Yarmouth, Mass. without issue, and she m. 2nd 1669, Jeremiah Jones of Yarmouth.

John Pallet or Pollet Alias Pollard
The Brigand

In Salem, Mass., 1675, John Pallet alias Pollard, with Richard Prichard and their lawless gang, invaded the pasture of a Mr. Hubbard and rode away with one of his horses. Masaset Marston, the Constable, and his posse pursued them. Nevertheless, they absconded with the beast, and intimidated

their opponents. They threatened to shoot the Constable (who endeavored to keep the peace) with a brace of bullets, and abused him and his men. A warrant was issued Oct. 28, 1675, for the arrest of these two desperadoes. It was signed by Daniel Denison and served by Masseth Marston, the Constable*. A couple of days later (Oct. 30) a bond was given by Mr. Bowdich of Salem, witnessed by Joseph Gardner and Masaseth Marston, for the appearance of "Pallett" and "Prichet" to answer a warrant of Major Denison, for appropriating the steed, property of "Mr. Hubert". There is no record of trial, fine, imprisonment or acquittal. On the contrary, on or before Nov. 3, 1675, "John Polott" was among those who were enlisted under Capt. Joseph Gardiner for service in King Philip's War. Perhaps the Colony thought that he was better employed scalping Indians than arousing the animosity of neighbors by relieving them of some of their livestock.

Was Pollet or Pallet alias Pollard an amateur - a wild character fond of excitement and adventure, or was he in the category of Robin Hood, Jack Shepard, or Dick Turpin with his "Black Bess"? Was he a comparatively innocent rover, a desultory individual, obstinate, aggressive, invulnerable, yet strong and courageous and not entirely ruthless; or was he a predecessor of the chief of the James Boys?

My Bonnie Black Bess by the glare of your eye,
There is something that tells me a traveler is nigh!**

The Enigma of the Merchant Ship
Salem, Mass. 1675

On Nov. 15, 1675, Philip Nowell, "by a sad Providence" was drowned off the coast of New England, out of his own vessel, bound from France

* Essex Quarterly Court Files Vo. VI, p. 117
** "Black Bess" an old English poem. Bess lying wounded, Turpin dispatched her, and, in sorrow lamented: "All must confess. . . t'was for friendship I shot thee my Bonnie Black Bess!"

to Salem, Mass., and commanded by Capt. Hubbacuck Turner.* The Skipper was evidently an old-time mariner, having sailed previously with cargoes to the West Indies.** William Dicer, as Nowell's attorney, petitioned for an administration of the estate.*** An inventory was drawn up by Richard Croade, John Beckett, and John Pollard, and brought in the Court of Salem the 21st day of the 10th month 1675. The following items occur:

Due from John Pollard for 2 1/2 yds. carsy	00 05 07 1/2
Due from John Pollard for 2 pr womens stockings	00 03 00

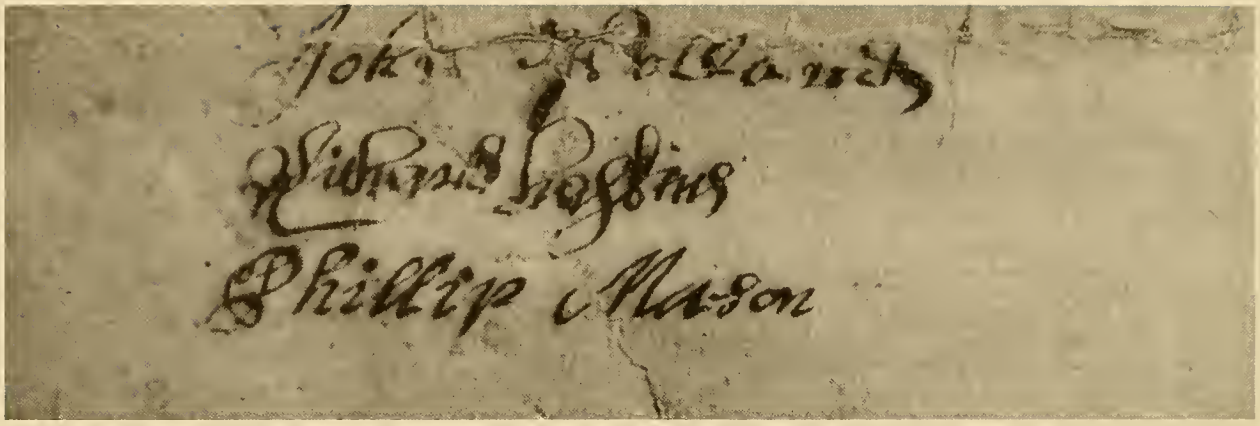
The name "Pollard" is clearly written in the inventory (Essex County Probates) but the Index of the Essex Co. Quarterly mentions "John Pallet (also Pollard)".

It required long research and much speculation to form even a theory regarding these most extraordinary circumstances. It will do no harm to state my conclusions.

(1) Has the Editor of the Essex County Quarterly Files, in his index, complicated matters? Was there, actually, two distinct persons involved: John Pollard, appraisor of the Inventory of Philip Nowell; and John Pollet alias John Pollard? Perhaps the index is ambiguous; perhaps there is no certainty that these two Pollards were identical.

(2) Is it possible that John Pollard of Salem was John Pollard of Taunton, eldest son of William and Anne Pollard of Boston? There is one way that this problem may be settled, and that is by a comparison of signatures of the two Johns which we submit in this book.

* This is an old Christian name, obsolete. An ancestor of Nathaniel Bowditch, famous Salem navigator, spelled it "Habakkuk".
** Vol. V, p. 48, Essex Quarterly Files.
*** Vol. III and Vol. VI, Essex Quarterly Files.



Signature John Pollard of Taunton, 1675

During his long concentration on the Boston Pollards, the Compiler has been impressed with certain signs and incidents which lead him to believe that John Pollard, eldest son of William and Anne Pollard, was the less fortunate one of the boys. As a youth he became involved, along with numerous others, in a tragedy in which his father William Pollard interceded, and which Governor Bellingham attempted to straighten out. We know that his mother, Anne Pollard, helped him financially, by giving him money for education, maintenance, etc.; and that she adopted his daughter Hannah, and brought her up from childhood. John Pollard and his progeny, after leaving Boston and residing in Taunton, were enshrouded in obscurity. They were married, in an unassuming manner, by Justices of the Peace; they left no wills whatsoever; there are no tombstones to mark their graves or preserve their memories. They held no public offices, and are mentioned only on deeds and as witnesses to deeds and other ancient documents. What convincing records that we might have had of them have been destroyed in the Taunton fire years ago. We vision them again in 1725 when John Pollard and his wife Mary sold out their share in the Horseshoe Tavern to brother Jonathan, and in 1725 when Mary Pollard made her deposition; and we know that they enjoyed longevity. Nevertheless, the entire family ultimately vanished from Taunton like a cloud of vapor; their fate, for the most part, remains a secret buried with the Past. The Dead tell no tales. Contrast the aristocratic line in Boston. John Pollard's brother, Capt. Jonathan, a prominent gentleman: fashionable taylor and innholder, kin to Gov. Edward Winslow; his son, Col. Benjamin Pollard, High Sheriff, politician associated with Samuel Adams,

Gen. William Pepperrell, Shirley, etc. . . . Did the two branches eventually become estranged? History frequently repeats itself. Was it the old story of wealth and prestige vs. humble circumstances and obscurity? We may observe similar conditions today. The prominent branch of the family ostracizes the less conspicuous branch; the gulf between them widens. A generation or two more and no relationship is claimed. In the peaceful little cemetery only is class distinction blotted out; neither flattery nor slander are of any avail now. The dead experience no thrills of pride or sensuality; they feel no pangs of envy, jealousy or remorse.

Again we ask: who was this John Pollard, who helped draw up the inventory of Philip Nowell and who owed the Estate of Nowell for some female clothes? Well, John Pollard of Taunton, eldest son of William and Anne, had a sister-in-law Lydia Willis (daughter of Michael of Dorchester) who married a Nowell - possibly this Philip Nowell. Further investigation is advised. John Pollard could have been in Salem with relations. John Pollard, no doubt, was one individual and John Pollet another; John Pallet or Polet alias Pollard was probably a Frenchman who sailed into Salem on the vessel belonging to Philip Nowell. The surname "Polett" is French; the very word "pallet" is derived from the French. In Salem Palett might have had his name anglicized "Pollard" or "Pollard alias Palett". We leave it to future genealogists to decide. If the shadow of a brigand darkens the path of the ancient illustrious Pollards, at least Monsieur Palett had the fortitude to defy the Sheriff and his posse, and the courage to defend the early settlements against Indian depredations. Courage is half the battle.

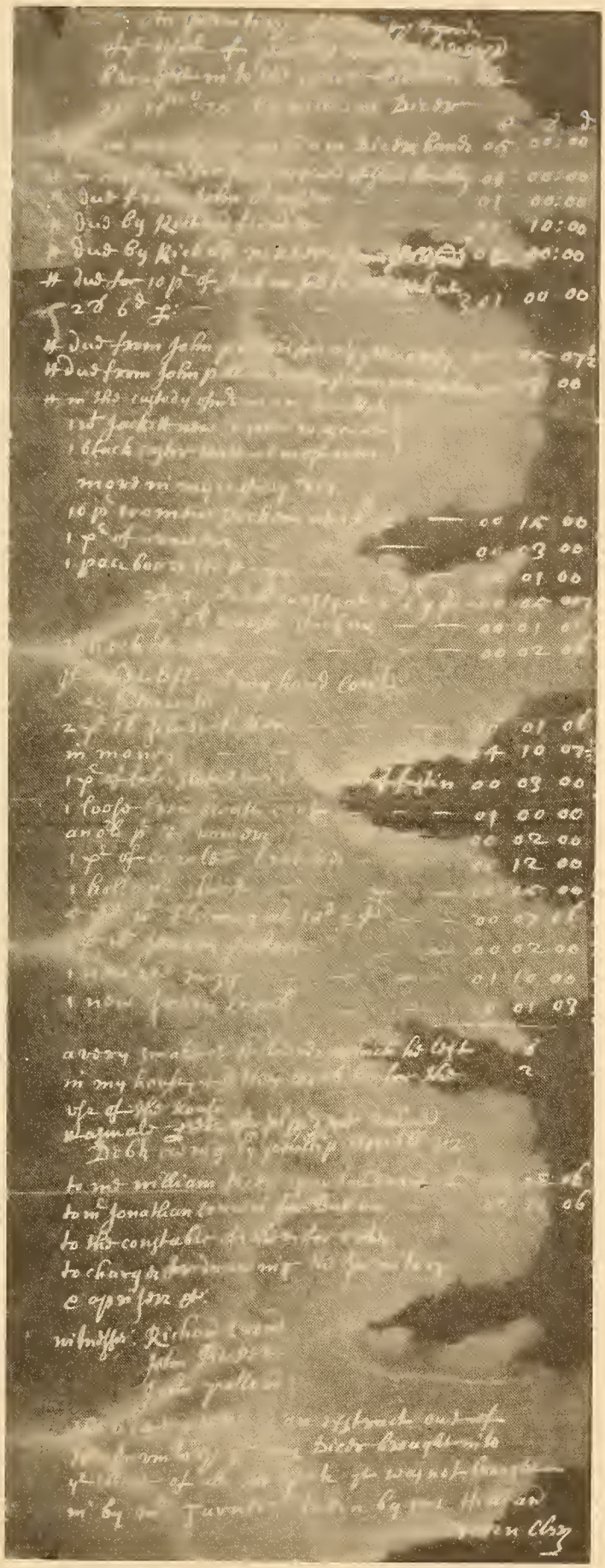
The Compiler has procured both the signatures of John Pollard of Taunton, and John Pollard of Salem (also given John Pollard alias Palett). Mr. W. Wallace Austin, Secretary of the Old Colony Historical Society (1954) who was kind enough to have the Taunton signature photographed for us, writes: "It is to be regretted that when they folded the deed several hundred years ago, that the crease went right through John Pollard's name." We invite the reader to compare these signatures carefully, in an effort to determine if the two John Pollards are identical; and we hope that an expert will sometime examine them and give his verdict.

What seems equally important to me is the name of William Dicer*, attorney for Philip Nowell, who petitioned for administration. Was this name Dicer? It could have been transcribed incorrectly; it could have been written incoherently; perhaps it was "Dicen" or "Disen" or "Dison". Anne Pollard's maiden name was probably Anne Dison. Miss Anna C. Kingsbury and I both agreed upon this. Anne's eldest son John Pollard of Taunton married Deliverance Willis. Lydia Willis, a sister, married a Nowell - possibly Philip Nowell aforesaid. We have, then Dicer or Dison - Nowell - Pollard. Errors sometimes occur in copying old records. Note the diary of Col. Thomas Westbrook: Original: Fr^{s} (Francis) Pollard slain by the Indians; transcribed: Fr^{d} (Frederick) Pollard. We have both the Ipswich Town Records and the Mass. State Archives to prove this. What is more, the name "Nowell" could have been French, possibly an anglicized form of "Noel". Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, throws no light upon the early Nowells of New England, if there were any, or any families by that name.

The Mystery Man
Francis Pollard, Esq.

Francis Pollard, Esq., from Sebago, according to the Trinity Church records of Boston, Mass., died June 4, 1800, at Rainsford Island; buried there? or buried in the Trinity Church Burial Ground (Mt. Hope, Roxbury, Mass.) Born 1772.**Capt. Francis Pollard died Feb. 2, 1813, aged 40, Boston, Mass.*** Born 1773. Were these one and the same man? Was Francis Pollard of Sebago erroneously reported as deceased at Rainford, really dying thirteen years later in Boston? These are problems at present unsolved.

* Vol. III and Vol. VI, same
** Church Records in the Old Boston Courthouse - Trinity Records
*** N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 79, p. 35



Edward Rowe Snow, Marshfield, Mass., eminent writer and lecturer, author of "Islands of Boston Harbor," "Pirates and Buccaneers", etc., informs the Compiler as follows:

"Dear Mr. Pollard: Rainsford Island, of course, was used as a quarantine station and without question Francis Pollard died there because of smallpox or some similar disease. It would not be allowed that his body be brought up to Boston because of the smallpox, and he is still buried there at Rainsford's Island, although the gravestone, if there ever was one, has been removed.

"I was at Rainsford's Island just a few weeks ago. It is not possible to reach the Island without a private cruise, and I do not believe there has been a gravestone to Francis Pollard there since 1900. Many of the stones were removed from Rainsford's Island to Long Island, a point you can reach by automobile by driving across the bridge.

"All in all, I think your efforts to find more information are almost hopeless because of the situation which exists."

The Sebago records were destroyed by fire, and the identity of Francis Pollard is unknown.

BRIEF OF THE CAPE ANN POLLARDS

The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.

- Rhyme of the Ancient Mariner

Francis Pollard, the Mariner, b. about 1690 (allowing 25 yrs. before his m.) - Ipswich, Mass. - m. int. Nov. 5, 1715, to Agnis Robbins, Ipswich - her ancestry unknown, but may have belonged to the George Robbins family, Chelmsford, Mass. - slain by the piratical Abnaki Indians May,

1723, during Queen Anne's War* - inventory June 14, 1723-4 - widow Agnis m. 2nd (int. Nov. 20, 1725), William [5], son of Ensign William [4] (John [3], John [2], Robert [1]) and Margaret (Woodward) Andrews of Chebacco (Essex) - he was b. Oct. 23, 1684; int. 1st. to Elizabeth Curtis 1710.

Issue of Francis and Agnis (Robbins) Pollard:

1. Francis Jr. bapt. June 26, 1716
2. Mary Bapt. May 31, 1719
3. John bapt. "ye 10th X^{br} 1721 (Oct.)

Issue of William and Agnis (Robbins Pollard) Andrews:

1. Agnis bapt. July 16, 1727
2. Susanna bapt. Dec. 7, 1729

Treaty with the Eastern Indians signed at Portsmouth, N. H., 1713 - Capt. Jonathan Pollard of Boston one of the signers - the unfortunate refugees return to deserted homes - Canadians become jealous of growth of English settlements - promise Indians weapons to renew the struggle - Father Rasle the French agent and instigator - his letters and papers seized; proof of inciting the Indians - Norridgewock attacked, Father Rasle slain - Eastern Indians concentrate on Mass. mariners sailing to and from Nova Scotia - schooners attacked** in 1723 Francis Pollard is pilot on a schooner sailing along the Atlantic coast - at Matinicus, an island 17 miles south of Owel's Head, off the coast of Rockland, the schooner falls in with a sloop - about an hour before daybreak a party of Indians in canoes attack, firing several times - the crew return the fire - Francis Pollard, the Pilot, slain; also the Skipper, Benjamin Majory of Cape Porpoise (May 25, 1723) - fate of the sloop unknown - the ill-fated schooner lands at Cape Porpoise (after-

* Ipswich Town Records - Mass. State Archives - Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook - Letter by Maurice Pollard, the Compiler, N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 105, correcting copy of original Westbrook Mss. (Fr^{s} was mistaken for Fr^{d}) "Francis Pollard shot and slain by the Indians." - State Archives

** History of New England - Palfrey. See also History of Ipswich, Mass.

Second Church, Gloucester, Mass. 1722. Attended by John and Mary (Pope) Pollard. There was no fireplace, and during cold weather, the congregation sat with their overcoats on.

Matinicus Island, Maine. Francis Pollard of Ipswich, Mass., slain by piratical Abnaki Indians 1723, Queen Anne's War, near here.

Elizabeth (Dow) Tucker (1777 - 1859), Plaistow, N. H., Mother-in-law of John and Col. Joseph S. Pollard.

Pollard Clock. In the tavern of Deacon Isaac Pollard; five generations in the family.

wards Arundel, now Kennebunkport) where the crew that survive the disaster informs Col. Thomas Westbrook - Col. Westbrook warns towns along the coast*

"Believing that there was a body of Indians, I acquainted his Hon^{r}. the Lu^{t} Gover. with this by One Bego, who I ordered to have 2 hands as a guard to wels (Wells, Me.), and sent word to Capt. Wheelwright to be on his guard. We sail'd this Night from Cape porpos to Winter harbor."*

John^{4} Pollard (we have assumed that he was the fourth generation) was born about 1700 (allowing 22 years before his marriage), and was probably either a nephew of Francis Pollard the Mariner of Ipswich, or a brother. He could have been a son of John^{3} Pollard, Jr. (John^{2}, William^{1}) of Taunton. John Pollard, probably his father, died in Ipswich 1746. His mother could have been Mary Barton by name. Quite frequently parents gave a son the christian name of the mother's maiden surname. Simmons Seccombe of Kingston, N. H. - a younger brother of Rev. Joseph Seccombe - was the son of John and Mehetable (Simmons) Seccombe of Boston, Mass. Phillips Pollard of Albion, Me. was the son of Barton and Mary (Phillips) Pollard. So we believe that Barton Pollard, son of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard of Chebacco, Mass. and Haverhill, Mass., was named after the family of John Pollard's mother - the Barton family of Bristol Co. Mass. and Bristol Co., R. I.

John Pollard lives in Chebacco Parish, Ipswich (now Essex) - occupation mariner - Dec. 29, 1722, his marriage is "entered and posted up" by William Giddinge, Clerk of Chebacco, to Mary^{5}, dau. of Thomas^{4} (Thomas^{3}, John^{2}, John^{1} of Dorchester, Mass.) and Margaret (Downing) Pope, the record stating that they were "both of Cheb^{o}." Mary (Pope) Pollard was b. about 1705-6 in Dorchester, Mass.

* Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook, published in book form and also in the N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Also Mass. State Archives: "Francis Pollard shot and slain by the Indians"; and Ipswich Town Records (published), "Francis Pollard slain by the Indian." In the Letters of Col. Westbrook Fr^{s} (Francis) has been erroneously transcribed as Fr^{d} (Frederick) and appears in the index of the book as "Frederick". The Compiler corrected this mistake. (See the N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 105, p. 76-77)

The Pope Family settled early in Dorchester - Thomas [3] Pope b. Dorchester Nov. 27, 1643; m. 1669-70, Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Merrifield (she was bapt. 1649) - Thomas [3] journeyed to the Conn. valley - 1671 was in Dorchester again - son Thomas [4] Pope b. Nov. 26, 1670; m. in Roxbury, Mass. Jan. 2, 1705-6, Margaret Downing - they were members of the New South Church, Boston. About 1722, they remove to West Gloucester, Mass. where he takes a second wife Mercy Lufkin (posted Oct. 21, 1727), of the old Cape Ann Lufkin family - Mercy received to full communion Feb. 25, 1727 8, Second Church of Gloucester - "children of the family, too, join this church" (1737 Elizabeth Pope, Margaret Pope).

John and Mary Pollard settle in West Gloucester, which borders on Ipswich - they attend the First Church 1727, but later go to the Second Church - the Second Church has none of our modern conveniences, not even a fireplace, and the congregation are obliged to sit with their overcoats on during cold weather - "It is safe to say," writes Rev. Geo. S. Anderson to the Compiler, "that children born into both First and Second churches prior to 1800 would be in good Congregational standing."

The Pilgrimage into New Hampshire

A few years after his kinsman Francis Pollard the Pilot is slain by the Abernaki Indians, John Pollard the Mariner quits the sea forever and becomes a yeoman. (However, in later deeds he is still called a mariner) - about 1735 perhaps in company with the Popes and Websters, he leaves Cape Ann for Haverhill, Mass. - the inventory of John reveals how the journey may have been facilitated - husband seated on a pannel or rustic saddle; behind him rides his wife seated on a pillion, a soft cushioned saddle purposely constructed for the gentler sex - in 1736 summer the Pollards arrive in what is now Groveland (Boxford New Parish) where Mary (Pope) Pollard gives birth to a son Elijah (July 26) - the baby is baptized by Rev. William Balch of Bradford, Mass., who eleven years previous, while a student at Harvard, conversed with Anne Pollard and heard the story of her jumping ashore, the first white female to set foot on Boston soil - by a caprice of Fate the Great Great Great Grandson of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard: Dr. John W. H. Pollard, formerly Health Officer, Evanston, Ill., bought an

estate in Groveland and spent the last few years of his life there - Pollards and Popes settle in Haverhill, Mass. in the part now Plaistow, N. H. - Mar. 15, 1740-1 Mercy Pope was dismissed to Haverhill 2nd Church; one daughter stays behind: "Married by Rev. Richard Jaques, Gloucest^{r}, Jan: 15, 1740-1, Daniel Haskell & Eliz^{a} Pope of Gloucest^{r}"* - 1741 the boundary line between Mass. and N. H. is established - John Pollard is on the list of polls and estate on the N. H. side; he also has land on the Mass. side of the line. "Thomas Pope was mentioned in the Haverhill records as one of the inhabitants whose homes were on the north side of the line, and, consequently, the family made a transfer from one state to another - without actually traveling."*

The Mariner Becomes a Yeoman

In Plaistow, John Pollard owned about twenty-one acres of land, with his homestead and other buildings, and some livestock. Other items of interest mentioned in his Inventory are: 20 bushels Indian corn, 15 bushels of rye L5 s15 p6; a sled and old spinning wheels 12 p3¢ a bag and half bushel of wool and tobacco s7 p6; loom and quilling wheel s15; books and caske L7s6; eight old chests.***In1746 and 1747 he purchased eighteen more acres of land from Ebenezer Belknap and Jonathan Simonds.

Mercy Pope, wife of Thomas received by letter of admission from 2nd Ch. Gloucester to the 2nd Ch. Haverhill (Plaistow) Nov. 1, 1741 - Thomas Pope, Jr. m. Hannah Austin of Methuen 1742 - States Rev. Chas. Henry Pope, "The father (Thomas Pope, Sr.) had become aged, but was alive a little later than this (1750), as we know from his bill for a pair of stockings and shoes, costing the startling sum of "3 pounds fifteen shillings."**

The Change in Religious Denomination

First Church of Plaistow (Congregational) just across the State Line (North Parish) - John Pollard a member - 1768, some members withdraw,

* Pope Genealogy
** Pope Genealogy, by Rev. Chas. H. Pope, compiler of "Pioneers of Mass., N. H., Maine, etc."
***It is believed that the Tin Chest, with papers connecting the Cape Ann Pollards with the Boston Pollards, was one of these chests.

start the Baptist Church - Old Mr. Harriman, an eccentric blacksmith, leader of this new organization - he is prejudiced against style and class - considers it wrong to dress elaborately on the Sabbath - conducts the services in his working pants and leather apron - original church members are adverse to the new organization - refer to the Baptists as "noisy, wild and disorderly!"*

Will and Division of Estate

In some of the Rockingham Co. Deeds of the time John Pollard is still called a mariner. He died in 1768, aged about 68 or 70. His will of Sept. 28, 1768, was probated Oct. 26**. Apr. 12, 1771, Francis and Sarah Pollard of Kingston, Barton and Elizabeth Pollard of Raymond, for L60 paid by Joseph Smith of Plaistow sell twenty-one acres of "our honour'd Father John Pollard's Farm" with the buildings; and for L54 paid by John Kimball of Plaistow, sell him the remaining eighteen acres with the dwelling house. The portion deeded Joseph Smith may have been the same property that Deacon Isaac son of Francis Pollard came into possession of some years later when he married a daughter of Lieut. Joseph Smith***.

The Children of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard

(b. in Essex, Mass. (Chebacco))

1. Francis b. about 1723; settled in S. Kingston, N. H.
2. Mary b. about 1725

(b. in West Gloucester, Mass.)

3. John b. Jan. 17, 1727; bapt. 1st Ch Aug. 27
4. Isaac b. May 25, 1730
5. Elizabeth b. June 5, 1732; bapt. 2nd Ch. June 11; prob. m. May 29, 1758, Hampstead, N. H., Thomas Lucas
6. Barton b. July 28, 1734; bapt. 2nd Ch Aug. 4; settled Raymond, N. H.

* The old document concerning the origin of the Baptists is still in existence, and has been published in N. H. Town Papers. This account of the denomination revolution, however, is from tradition: the testimony of Mrs. Charles Tenney, Atkinson, N. H.

** Original No. 3548, Probate Records, Vol. 25, p. 286 7. Recently published in N. H. Town Papers.

*** A study of the deeds might verify this.

Sleeper Sisters, Grandchildren of Betsy (Pollard) Davis. Left to right: Octave (1815 - 1903); Dorothy Rowell (1820 - 1910), and Miriam Webster (1822 - 1906)

Mrs. Frank E. Pollard (Charlotte G. Rowe),
a descendant of Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H.
through Betsy (Pollard) Davis.

Pollard Homestead, South Kingston, N. H. Probably built before 1747. Photo by the Compiler 1908. Destroyed by fire years ago. Residence of Francis Pollard and his son Jonathan Pollard.

Pollard Tavern, Plaistow, N. H. About 1797. Corner of the Haverhill and Newburyport Roads. From an unfinished oil painting by Frank E. Pollard.

Female Descendants of Francis Pollard of Kingston, N. H.: William Dennis Carter and family, Old Orchard, Me. His wife, Eunice Davis was a descendant of Webster and Betsy (Pollard) Davis. The children: Lucy Imogene, an organist in New York City; Carrie Lucina, an artist of repute, having painted Secretary Lamont's portrait at the White House; and Adeline Effie, a school teacher of Brooklyn, N. Y. The Carter family spent their winters in Johnson, Florida, where they owned an orange grove.

(b. in Haverhill, Mass., now Plaistow, N. H.)

7. Elijah b. July 26, 1736; bapt. by Rev. William Balch of Bradford Aug. 1, 1736
8. Sarah b. Jan. 1, 1737; bapt. 2nd Ch Apr. 5, 1739
9. Hezekiah b. Apr. 29, 1741; bapt 2nd Ch May 3, 1740-1
10. Mehetabel b. ----; bapt. 2nd Ch Jan. 22, 1744

Of John, Jr., Isaac and Elijah there is no further record; as they are not mentioned in the will, they probably died young. Hezekiah served in the French War and came home fatally ill. He died 1760 aged 19. Jan. 29th his father petitioned for cost of doctor and nurses. *

Biographical Brief of Francis Pollard

One Autumn night, in Sudbury town,
Across the meadows bare and brown
The windows of the Wayside inn
Gleamed red with fire-light through the leaves
Of woodbine . . .

Tales of a Wayside Inn - Longfellow

Birth about 1723 Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, Mass. (present Essex, Mass.) - lives in Chebacco until about 13 - learns the trade of a cordwainer - John Webster, formerly of Hampton, N. H. marries into an Ipswich family (Stuart) and becomes a neighbor and a friend of the Pollards - Francis courts Sarah Webster, daughter of John - Pollards, Websters, Popes all migrate into New Hampshire - his youth spent in Plaistow, N. H. - trip to Ipswich 1746, present at the settlement of the estate of his grandfather John Pollard of Ipswich - marries Sept. 6, 1747, by the Rev. Joseph Seccombe, Sarah ^{4}, daughter of John ^{3} (Isaac ^{2}, Thomas ^{1} of Hampton, N. H.) and Sarah (Stuart) Webster, of Rowley, Mass., and later of Kingston, N. H., and a second cousin to Daniel Webster - Sarah ^{3} Stuart the daughter of Ebenezer ^{2} (Duncan ^{1}

* N. H. Provincial Papers

of Ipswich) and Elizabeth (Johnson) Stuart - settles in South Kingston, N. H. - cordwainer by occupation with a miniature shoe shop adjacent to the homestead - yeoman, soldier - crosses the Merrimack to prepare for service in the Franch and Indian War - recruited from Bradford, Mass., age 35, Capt. James Parker's Regt., Col. Saltinstall's Regt. - quartered at the famous Wayside Inn, Sudbury, Mass. - this inn, immortalized by poet Longfellow, recently destroyed by fire - meets and becomes interested in Eleanor (Whitney) Powers, a gay young widow - troops move northward - stationed at Lake George and Fort Ticonderoga - in Kingston again, 1760, signs petition with Philip Davis, William Sleeper, and others not to divide the Parish - his ear mark registered Apr. 8, 1767 - June 3, 1769, with wife Sarah, Jacob Carter and wife Elizabeth, James Noyes and wife Mary, all of Kingston, N. H., for L39 paid by Isaac Webster, Gentleman, quit claim to the homestead of their honored father John Webster, deceased - domestic infelicity - leaves home - wife Sarah (Webster) Pollard carries on alone - none of the village folk knew where Francis went - wife Sarah eventually dies - he marries, 2nd Eleanor (Whitney) Powers, widow of Isaac Powers, and daughter of James and Eleanor (Robbins) Whitney, of Old Dunstable, Mass. - she was born July 23, 1740, Dunstable - Eleanor Robbins b. June 8, 1721, dau. of Lieut. Jonathan and Margaret (Lund) Robbins, Concord, Mass. and Dunstable, Mass., and wife of James, son of James and Rebecca (Burge) Whitney - Eleanor Robbins may have been kin to Agnis Robbins wife of the elder Francis Pollard of Ipswich, Mass. - in 1777 Francis buys from David Fay, Northbury, for L20, two tracts of land in Winchendon, Mass. - 1786, now of Templeton, Mass., sells the same land to Jonathan Baldwin, Esq. - in Revolution, Private, Capt. Nathan Hamilton's Co., Col. Samuel Brewer's Regt., 1776, Ticonderoga Mills; travel allowance from Fort Edward home, dated Brookfield Feb. 6, 1777, 8 days, 160 miles travel - joined Capt. William Warner's Co., Col. Thomas Marshall's Regt., term 3 yrs. to expire Jan. 1780 - sick at Hartford Jan. 1779 - sick at Litchfield Apr. 1779 - discharged Jan. 5, 1780 (enlisted Mar. 7, 1777) - one Isaac Pollard, identity unknown, residing at Woodbury, Litchfield Co., Conn. at this time, and also in the Revolution, possibly kin to Francis - in feeble health Francis returns to his native town of Kingston - does not go to his old homestead - repairs to his daughter Betsy (Pollard) Davis's house - this was the old Paul Hunt homestead, and a sketch of it appears in the Scrap Book - Betsy welcomes him, cares for him -

Mercy Pollard (1786 - 1867), daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, and wife of Henry Hunt.

Hannah (Hunt) Pollard, wife of Isaac Pollard of Kingston, N. H. (nephew of Deacon Isaac Pollard)

Sarah (Davis) Sleeper (1790 - 1865), Kingston, N. H., daughter of Webster and Betsy (Pollard) Davis, and wife of Capt. Samuel Sleeper.

Col. Joseph S. Pollard (1811 -) Plaistow, N. H.

Releaf Pollard (1802 -), Plaistow, N. H., daughter of Deacon Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard.

Simmons Seccomb Pollard (1807 - 1877) and his wife Annis (Wheeler) Pollard (1812 - 1874), Brooklyn, N. Y.

Jonathan Webster Pollard (1808 -) Tamworth, N. H.

she is reputed to be a first class nurse - her father has a bad cough - confined to bed - an Indian comes to the house, knocks - Betsy answers - her father coughs - the Indian, starting back, hisses: "What's that! Is there a white man in there?" - Betsy thoroughly alarmed - she is fond of reading and quite imaginative - she fears that her father, during his long absence, might have done something to injure the Indian, who may have come back for revenge - probably the family had not forgotten the tragic death of the elder Francis Pollard, slain by the Abnakis off Matinicus - but the Red Man does no harm - does she give him food and drink? - tradition does not tell us - he departs peacefully and is soon hidden from view by the thick foliage* - death of Francis about 1790, aged about 74 - no stone to mark burial place - during illness Francis deeds to son Isaac "all the lands heretofore purchased by John Pollard (son), late of Kingston since deceased, of himself and of his wife Sarah Pollard, also since deceased." (May 19, 1790) - had previously deeded homestead and land to his son Jonathan Pollard.

Children - Descendants

Issue of Francis and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, all b. in South Kingston, N. H.:

1. John b. Apr. 11, 1748; m. Molly Flanders
2. Jonathan b. Aug. 9, 1749; m. Sarah Webster
3. Mercy b. July 28, 1751; m. Capt. Caleb Seaver
4. Betsy b. Aug. 22, 1753; m. Webster Davis
5. Mary b. Feb. 11, 1756; m. Benjamin Eastman
6. Isaac b. "march the firs Day" 1758; m. Lucy Smith

Issue of Francis and Eleanor (Whitney) Pollard:

1. Abigail b. Mar. 9, 1773, Dunstable, Mass.
2. Francis, Jr. b. July 20, 1775, Winchendon, Mass.
3. Rufus b. May 16, 1782

* Testimony of the Compiler's Great Aunt, Miss Dorothy R. Sleeper (Aunt Dolly), who was a granddaughter of Betsy Pollard, daughter of Francis

John, eldest son, probably died without issue. From Jonathan descend the Pollards of Brooklyn, N. Y. (Massapequa) and Tamworth, N. H.; Walter D. Pollard is the present representative. The female descendants married into the Dearborn, Collins, Peasley, Hunt and Quinby families of Kingston and Danville, N. H.* Jacob Pollard, son of Jonathan, of the Brooklyn and Tamworth line, married Sarah, daughter of Simmons Seccombe, Esq., a nephew of Rev. Joseph Seccombe, first ordained minister of Kingston, N. H.

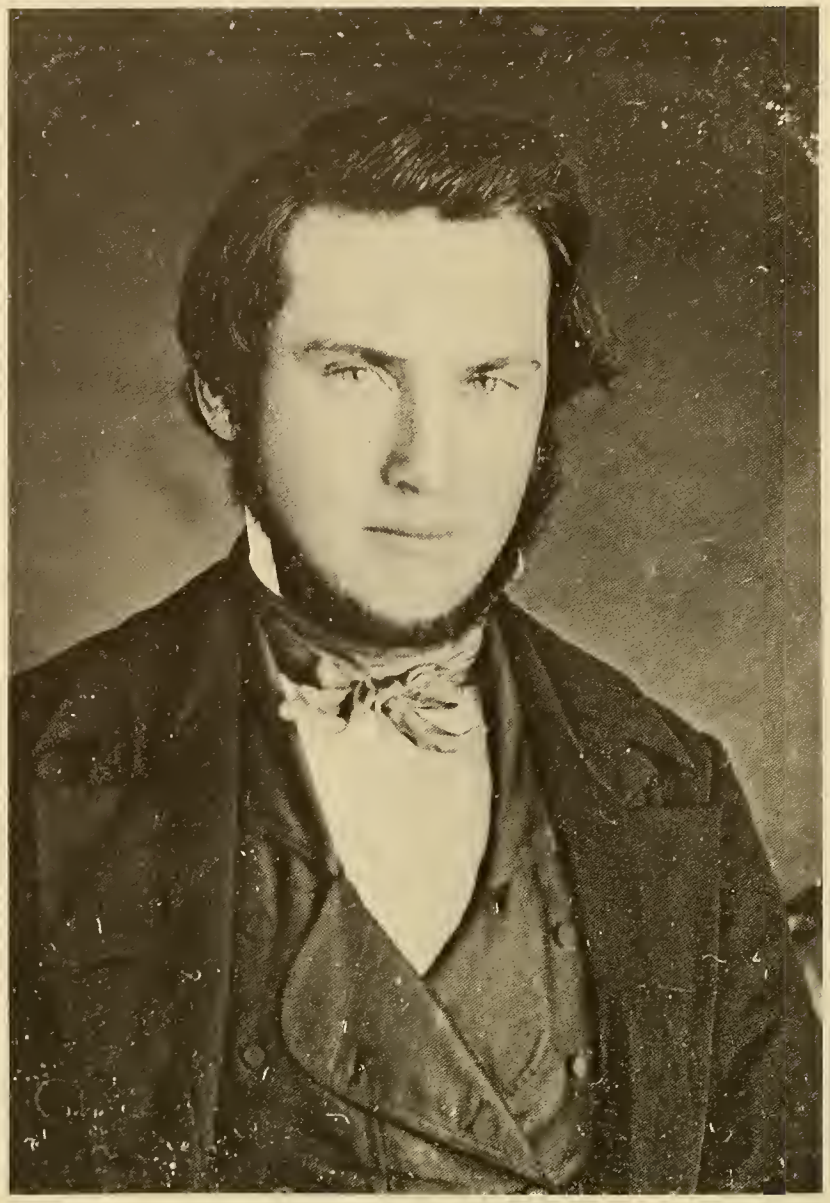
Capt. Seaver and his wife Mercy left no issue and the Eastman descendants are unknown to the Compiler. Betsy Pollard was the ancestress of the Kimballs and Carters of Newton, N. H., and the Curriers. William D. Carter married Eunice Davis, descendant of Francis Pollard; they went to Old Orchard summers, Florida winters. Of their children, Carrie was an artist of repute and painted the portrait of Secretary Lamont in the White House. Mrs. Essex Abbot, Haverhill, Mass., was a Kimball descendant of Francis. The Compiler is a maternal descendant of Betsy Pollard as well as a paternal descendant of her brother, Deacon Isaac Pollard.

Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758-1836) was a tavern keeper in Plaistow, N. H. and a loan shark, predecessor of our modern finance companies. His house and land was probably the estate of his grandfather John Pollard, sold to Lieut. Joseph Smith, but reclaimed through the marriage of Isaac to Lucy, daughter of the Lieutenant. He had sons John and Joseph Smith Pollard, who married Tucker sisters - Louisa and Luella. Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., was the son of Col. Joseph S. Harry G. Pollard is the present Lowell representative of this family. From John Pollard descended Frank E. Pollard, many years a druggist in Haverhill, Mass.; Dr. John W. H. Pollard, of Evanston, ILL., and Groveland, Mass., formerly Professor of Biology, Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va., Colonel, Medical Corps, 1st World War, prominent physical director and football coach in various colleges, etc., Stephen T. and George H. Pollard of Stockton, Cal.; Mrs. Charles J. Ramsdell (Marjorie Pollard Graves) of Hampton,

* See the Compiler's Mss. in N. E. His. Gen. So., "The Descendants of Francis Pollard."

Hon. Arthur G. Pollard (1843 - 1930), Lowell, Mass.

Dr. John W. H. Pollard (1872 - 1957), Quincy, Ill., Evanston, Ill., and Groveland, Mass.



Francis Dow Pollard (1828 - 1880),
Plaistow, N. H.

Frank E. Pollard (1856 - 1943),
Haverhill, Mass. (His son)

N. H. of the "Graves & Ramsdell System," proprietors of the amusements at Hampton Beach, Isle of Shoales and Canobie Lake; Miss Cora B. Pollard, the last of the Plaistow, N. H. Pollards; and the Pollards of Alton, N. H. Also the family of the Compiler, comprising the Later Strafford Co. Pollards as distinguished from the Early Strafford Co. Pollards. In regard to the daughters of Deacon Isaac Pollard: Lucy m. John Edwards and her dau. Lucy m. Nathaniel Spofford; Releaf m. Richard, son of Major James and Mary (Brickett) Ayer; and Eliza m. David[6], son of Nathaniel[5] (Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Nathaniel[2], Nathaniel[1] of Newbury) and Abigail (Woodman) Clark of Atkinson, N. H. Descendants of these female lines embrace also the families of Foote, Rich and Kaulback of Haverhill, Mass.

Of the three children of Francis and Eleanor (Whitney) Pollard, there is no satisfactory record. One Francis Pollard, Esq., from Sabago, died at Rainsford Island, Boston, 1800, aged 28, and was buried June 4th in the Trinity Church Cemetery.

Biographical Brief of Barton Pollard

Birth July 28, 1734, Gloucester, Mass. - Bapt. 2nd Ch. Aug. 4 - son of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard of Chebacco (Essex), West Gloucester and Haverhill (Plaistow, N. H.) Mass. - his christian name "Barton" probably from an ancestral surname - perhaps his grandmother was a Barton, a descendant of Rufus[1] of Bristol Co., R. I. and Bristol Co., Mass. - Barton two years of age when the family removes into Haverhill - his early life is spent in Plaistow, N. H. - m. in Kingston, N. H. May 22, 1754, by Rev. Joseph Seccombe, Elizabeth Smith of Brentwood - yeoman in Plaistow - Sept. 15, 1755, soldier in French War, Capt. Samuel Smith of Newbury for defense of Ticonderoga and Crown Point (discharged Dec. 17) - purchases twenty acres of land with buildings thereon in Raymond, N. H., from Caleb Rowe of Chester, for 1100 lbs. old tenor - his new home the Moore estate at North Branch Mill, Raymond, N. H. - Barton becomes an innholder - 1763 petitions, with fifty-three others, to have Raymond set off from Chester - serves in the Revolution under Hercules Mooney of Kingston, N. H. - dies before Feb. 24, 1800 - inventory mentions twenty acres of land, a few household articles - another inventory 1814, Joseph and Hannah Peavy, who had "previously been appointed administrators" - mentions the heirs as "widely

scattered" - this inventory may be a supplement of the 1800 inventory.*

Children - Descendants

The children of Barton, Sr. and Elizabeth (Smith) Pollard were:

(b. in Plaistow, N. H.)

1. Hannah b. Feb. 22, 1755; prob. m. Joseph Peavy
2. Barton, Jr. b. May 22, 1756; m. Mary Phillips
3. Thomas b. --- 1758?; m. Elizabeth Woodman
4. Ezekiel b. Mar. 22, 1759; prob. settled Pittston, Me., 1781
5. Elijah b. June 9, 1761; prob. settled in Pittston, Me.; int. Apr. 24, 1785, to Nancy Fitch

(b. in Raymond, N. H.)

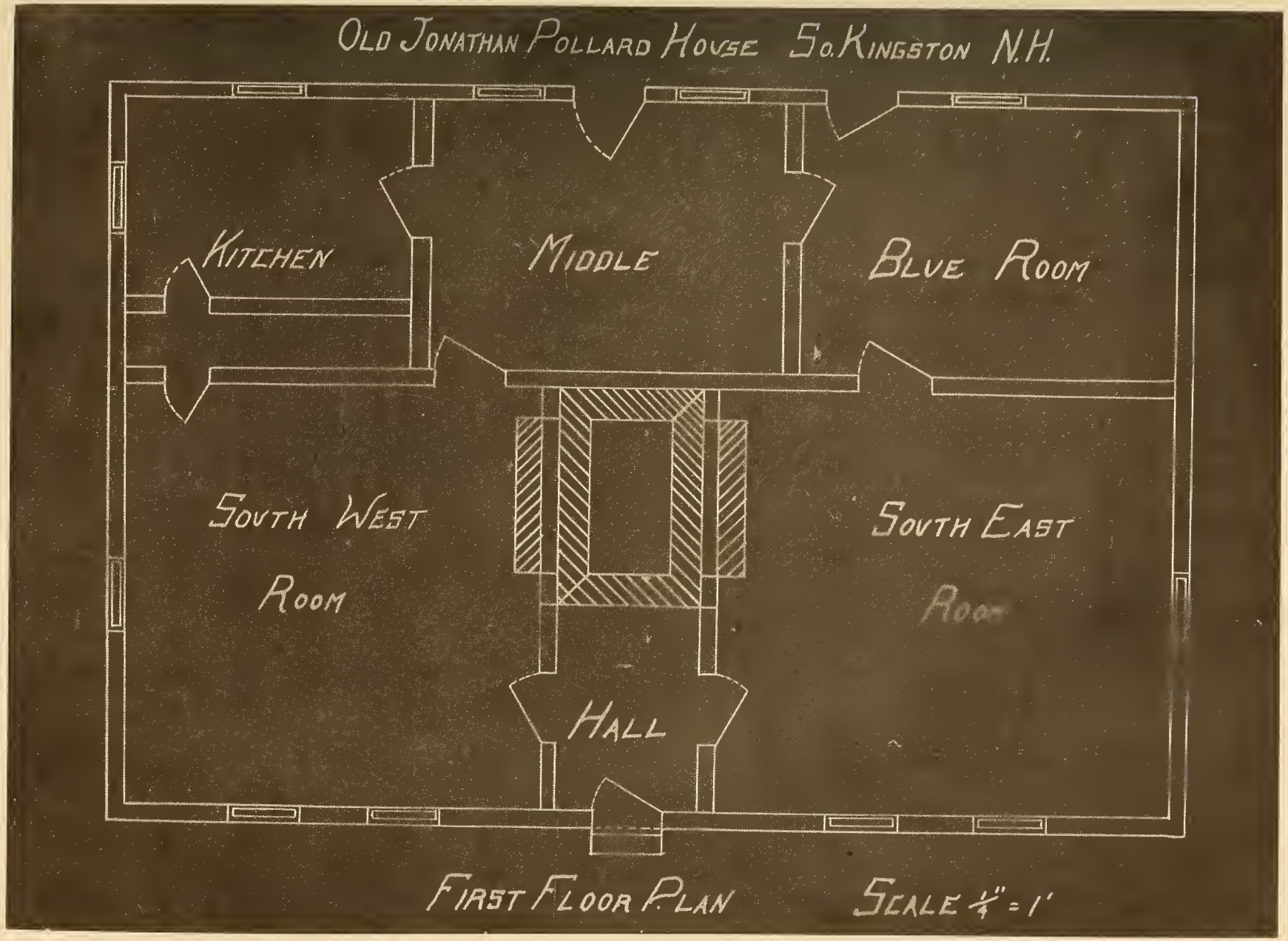
6. Hezekiah b. May 22, 1763; settled in Portland, Me.?
7. John b. Jan. 10, 1765; prob. settled in Pittston, Me.
8. Molly b. Mar. 27, 1768; m. int. 1789, Joshua Sargent
9. Asa b. Mar. 5, 1770; no further record

Hannah resided in Raymond, N. H. and helped settle the estate of Barton, Jr. eventually. Thomas left Plaistow, N. H., married Elizabeth Woodman of Durham, N. H., settled in Acton, Me., and died about 1810. Wife Elizabeth may have been the daughter of Edward [4] (Jonathan [3], John [2], Edward [1]) b. Nov. 18, 1753, Durham, N. H.** This family, now entirely extinct - with the exception of the possibility of descendants of the daughters of Thomas Pollard, whom we know nothing about - comprise the so-called Early Strafford Co., N. H. Pollards***. They should not be confused with the Compiler's own family, who filtered into Strafford Co. at a much later

* Rockingham Co. Probates No. 6659 and No. 8905

** See Woodman Genealogy

*** See the Hayes Genealogy, recently published, in which the Compiler and his manuscript are mentioned several times. The Hayes pictures are in the Scrap Book, N. E. His. Gen. So.


OLD JONATHAN POLLARD HOUSE So. KINGSTON N.H.
KITCHEN
MIDDLE
BLUE ROOM
SOUTH WEST ROOM
SOUTH EAST ROOM
HALL
FIRST FLOOR PLAN
SCALE ¼" = 1'

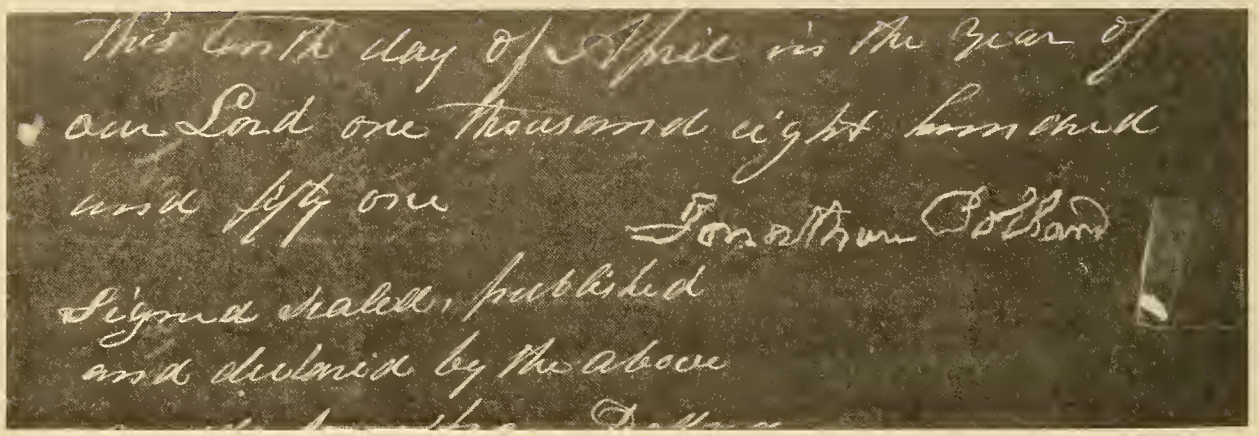
date. Thomas Pollard was a soldier in the army of the United States, and died in the Service. Evidently he was away from home for a long time for, in the settlement of the estate 1810, one John Leighton of Shapleigh, then Co. of York and State of Mass., deposed that he was well acquainted with Pollard and that said Thomas had, as heirs, two sons: Joseph Doe Pollard of Shapleigh, name not given of the other son; and three daughters, names not mentioned.* If this Thomas were in the Revolution, the only one by the name mentioned in Mass. Rev. War Rolls who would appear a possibility was Thomas, Assistant to the Commissary General, John Lucas. Both were in the Penobscot expedition. There was, of course, a relationship between the Pollard and Lucas families in Plaistow, N. H., and if these men came from there it would look significant. The records are very meager and were it not for private papers this entire branch of the Pollards might be doomed to oblivion.

Jonathan Pollard who died April 10, 1852, may have been another son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pollard - the brother of Joseph D. mentioned in the affidavit of John Leighton of Acton. Evidently a cordwainer by occupation, he married the widow Hannah Ellis of Middleton, N. H. She was born Oct. 26, 1794 in Lebanon, Me., the daughter of Ephraim and Keziah Wentworth; she m. 1st 1814 Joseph Dore, Middleton, N. H. (d. 1825); m. 2nd Robert Ellis (d. 1836); d. Feb. 1876, aged about 84. No issue by the Pollard marriage. In his will 1851** he gives wife Hannah half of his land, compensation to his pension agent, and the remainder of his estate - including two shoemakers benches and tools and an iron stove called a box stove - to the Ellis and Dore children. His signature, herewith reproduced, reveals an

* York Co. Probates #21085. Miss Betsy Roberts, Clerk, states in her copy for me: "This is as near the original as I could possibly translate it, as the penmanship of the original writer was very poor. The date given on the index card for this estate is 1810, so I imagine that this document was written and filed at that time."

** Photos of many of these are in the Scrap Book, N. E. His. Gen. So. See the Hayes Genealogy, which states: "A valuable study of the Pollard family in manuscript has been deposited recently in the Dover Public Library by a member of the family."

aged and trembling hand. Alvah Scales of Middleton was executor of his will, and Joshua G. Hall of Wakefield his pension agent.



Frank Hayes, Rollinsford, N. H., testified, when he submitted his family genealogical record to the Compiler: "The father of Joseph Doe Pollard of Acton, Me. was Thomas Pollard, and my own father often told me that he came from Plaistow, N. H."

The Early Strafford Co. N. H. Pollards

The Extinct Pollards of Somersworth, Rochester, Farmington, Dover and Barrington, N. H.

Frank Hayes of Rollinsford, N. H., was the last of this line. His wife and only child died years ago. We give the pedigree of his grandfather, Joseph D. Pollard, son of Thomas aforesaid.

Joseph Doe Pollard, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Woodman) Pollard, b. Aug. 9, 1780; m. Susan Cook, of Scotch-Irish descent; d. Nov. 27, 1848. She was b. Dec. 12, 1797; she d. July 12, 1860. This family lived in Acton, Me. Issue:

1. Adaline R. b. Jan. 6, 1818; m. July 5, 1872, Benjamin W. Silloway,

The Early Strafford Co., N. H. Pollards (Extinct)

Ellen Berry Pollard (1819 - 1908), wife of Dr. Charles A. Ham, Barrington, N. H. and Cambridge, Mass.

Susan M. Pollard (1827 - 1859), wife of David Hayes, Somersworth, N. H., later Rochester, N. H.

of Kingston, N. H.; d. June 30, 1887. No issue.

2. Ellen Berry b. Sept. 10, 1819; m. June 17, 1847, at Dover, N. H. Dr. Abner Ham of Barrington, N. H., later Cambridge, Mass.; d. Jan. 23, 1908. Dr. Ham grad. Bowdoin. One son Chas. A. grad. Harvard, and d. unmarried June 5, 1882.
3. Elizabeth W. b. Dec. 29, 1821; lived in Great Falls, N. H. (now Somersworth); m. Charles Carroll [6] Hayes of Farmington, N. H., Nov. 24, 1846, in Dover, N. H.; d. Mar. 14, 1872. He was b. Nov. 18, 1826; he d. July 7, 1888, in Rollinsford, N. H. Issue: (1) Ellen Frances b. Nov. 22, 1849; m. Nov. 21, 1872, Albert F. R. Elliott of Dover, N. H.; d. July 4, 1921. No issue. Teacher. (2) Frank Levi b. May 14, 1852; m. Jennie S. Horne of Rochester, N. H.; d. ---. She was b. Jan. 17, 1862; she d. Dec. 23, 1912. One child: Florence Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1895; d. Dec. 30, 1904, aged 9 yrs. The estate of Mr. Hayes was back of the Kidder Press on a high elevation, just across the Rollinsford line and is at present owned by the Catalfo family.
4. John Harris b. May 27, 1825; m. Lydia Ann Hubbard; d. Dec. 7, 1900. She was b. Jan. 10, 1828; she d. Nov. 17, 1903. He was a mill foreman, Manchester, N. H. One child: Mabell b. Aug. 8, 1861; d. Mar. 20, 1862.
5. Susan M. b. Dec. 22, 1827; m. Dec. 25, 1851, David [7] Hayes of Rochester, N. H.; d. May 10, 1859, Somersworth, N. H., aged 31. He was b. Mar. 7, 1824, Alton, N. H.; he d. May 31, 1898, Rochester, N. H.; he m. 2nd July 2, 1861, Abigail Brown Gibbs. Issue: (1) Fannie J. b. Nov. 25, 1852, Farmington; d. Sept. 16, 1877, Concord, N. H. Teacher Dover, Concord; grad. Salem Normal. (2) Alonzo Harrison b. Mar. 20, 1855; d. unm. Apr. 23, 1925. (3) Charles Fremont b. July 20, 1858; d. unm. Jan. 18, 1925. Mfg. New York City.
6. Matilda B. b. July 9, 1830; d. Aug. 2, 1854.
7. George W. b. June 23, 1833; d. Sept. 10, 1834.
8. Frances J. b. Jan. 14, 1836; d. Nov. 5, 1851, Farmington, N. H.
9. Julia A. b. May 3, 1838; d. Jan. 18, 1865, unm.

Maine Branch - Rufus Slocomb

When the Revolution came on, the boys Ezekiel, Elijah and Barton, Jr. "strapped on their knapsacks" and entered service.* Ezekiel, called of Candia, was a private in Capt. Thomas Cogswell's Mass. Co., at Sewall's Point 1775. Ezekiel, Elijah and John probably settled in Pittston, now Gardiner, Me. No definite record. Administration papers state that the family was "Widely scattered." Hezekiah Pollard may have settled in Portland, Me. Of Asa we have no further record.

Molly Pollard, dau. of Barton, Sr., b. Mar. 27, 1768, Raymond, N. H. but called of Plaistow, N. H., m. int. June 9, 1789, to Joshua [6] Sargent of Amesbury, Mass. He was b. Nov. 18, 1768, at Amesbury, Mass. Of the seven children, Moses Sargent b. 1799, resided in Valpariso, S.A.; George W. b. 1809 m. Mary Kendrick; and Elizabeth Smith b. May 3, 1794, Amesbury, m. Feb. 8, 1819, Rufus [4] Slocomb (James [3], Samuel [2], Simon [1]) of Haverhill, Mass., and d. Nov. 5, 1848. He was b. 1791 Hubbardston, Mass. and married twice more. Mrs. E. P. Corning of Freeport, Ill. was a descendant, and once planned to join the D.A.R. through Barton Pollard, Sr. From the Slocomb Genealogy:

He (Rufus) settled in Haverhill, Mass., and was there chosen Selectman for several years, and Overseer of the Poor for nearly thirty years. In the year 1818, he started a baggage express wagon between Haverhill and Boston. This business increased with the manufacturies of Haverhill. Mr. Chase in the History of Haverhill states that about 1835 Mr. Slocomb's large covered wagons almost literally lined the road from this town to Boston. The largest freight he ever transported in one day was in the spring of 1836 when he had full loads from Haverhill for forty-one horses and eight oxen . . . Upon the completion of the Boston and Maine Railroad to Haverhill, he retired to his farm of about one hundred acres situated one half mile from the Haverhill Station.**

* History of Raymond, N. H.
** Slocomb Genealogy by Dr. Chas. E. Slocomb

Sergeant Barton Pollard (Barton Pollard, Jr.) b. May 22, 1756, Plaistow, N. H., became the ancestor of the Kennebec Co. Maine Branch of the Cape Ann Pollards.

Biographical Brief of Sergeant Barton Pollard, Jr.

Birth May 22, 1756, Plaistow, N. H.* - when he is quite young the family remove to Raymond, N. H. - impresses the Compiler as a brave and reckless youth who eventually achieved success in the army - enlists as a private, later promoted to orderly Sergeant - enlists April 1775, again Dec. 1775, under Capt. Sherman, Col. Baldwin's Mass. Regt. - his brother Ezekiel in the same company - Lieut. Jonathan Cass, Exeter, N. H., his commanding officer - taken prisoner by the British in New Jersey while on a scouting party - conveyed to New York - escapes Sept. 1777 - about Dec. 1777** he enlists as orderly sergeant under Capt. John Van Augh, New Jersey, Col. Aaron Asden's Regt. - appears to be dissatisfied with his present environment - deserts April 2, 1779 - later apprehended - explains his reason for leaving the army - he is desirous of returning to the N. H. Line - apparently an aversion for the New Jersey regiment - the matter adjusted by Col. Henry Dearborn of Chester, N. H. - the Colonel exchanges one of his own men with Col. Ogden for Pollard - Barton enters Col. Dearborn's 3rd N. H. Regt., March 1780, as Sergeant- Lieut. Jonathan Cass deposes *** -

* Application for Pension - N. H. Vital Statistics. The date from notes by a descendant differs: given May 18, 1760, an error.
** The date given by Capt. Cass - July 18th - conflicts.
*** Jonathan Cass, a blacksmith of Exeter, N. H., born about 1750, enlisted in the Revolution; commissioned Captain - removed to Maryland, later to Ohio - re-entered Service, rank of Major - his son Lewis educated at Exeter, becomes a statesman of national fame - Lewis, Jr. grandson of Major Cass, ambassador to Italy. The statement of Lieut. Cass follows: "Sergeant Barton Pollard Served in the Regiment with me in 1775 and 1776 - Dec. 28th 1776 was Taken Prisoner in New Jersey - Made his Escape from the Enemy soon after - July 18th 1777 Inlisted in the New Jersey Line - Served Till the 2nd of April 1779 & Deserted - Some Time in March 1780 Inlisted in the N. H. Line after being apprehended & now serves as a Sergeant in this Company." Vol. Xv, State Papers, New Hampshire, Rev. Rolls, Vol. 2.

Dearborn's Regiment broken up and Pollard transferred to Col. George Reed's 2nd N. H. Regt. - Barton Pollard engaged for the remainder of the war, Capt. Zachariah Beal's 3rd N. H. Co., as Sergeant - In this Co. Capt. Beal was from Portsmouth, the 1st Lieut Nathaniel Gilman, Newmarket, the Ensign Joseph Boynton, Stratham (P650, Rev. War Rolls) - Barton Pollard serves in Army until June 1783 - discharged at Newbrough, N. Y. - fought in the Battle of Bunker Hill and was one winter at Valley Forge.

Dec. 20, 1784, Chester, N. H., "Burton Pollard, Jr." and Anna Underhill attest that Joseph Davis, who signs his name with a cross, ordered all due him for service in the 2nd N. H. Regt. to be paid to Jno. Nicolle.

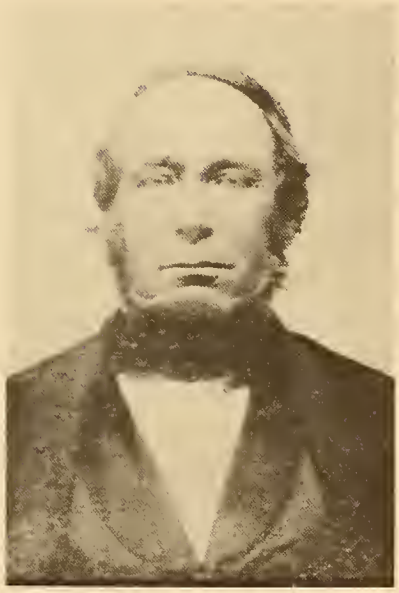
Barton settles in Fairfax, or Freetown, later Albion, Me. - m. Mary Phillips of Vassalborough, Me. (b. there Aug. 22, 1772 - d. Aug. 18, 1845, aged 73) - 1794 Barton Pollard, Hancock, purchases from Robert Philbrook, Hancock, land on Sebastecook River - 1794, same - 1795, Barton Pollard, Clinton, to John Tabor, Vassalborough, the Sebasticook River land - death of Barton Pollard Sept. 10, 1828, Albion, aged 72 - Sept. 22, 1840 Mary Pollard, Widow, Albion, receives about 204 acres of land residue in favor of certain veterans - conveys same land to her son Phillips Pollard 1844.

The children of Sergeant Barton and Mary (Phillips) Pollard were:

1. Elizabeth b. Jan. 5, 1789, Winslow, Me.; m. Thomas Lane of Brooks, Maine; d. Nov. 26, 1849, aged 60.
2. Abigail b. June 30, 1791, Winslow, Me.; prob. m. a Kingsley; d. Jan. 4, 1843, aged 62.
3. Henry Dearborn b. Sept. 19, 1793, Winslow, Me.
4. Marcus Quintius Cincinnatus b. Sept. 5, 1795, Clinton, Me.; d. Dec. 3, 1834, aged 39*. Lived "down East somewhere".

* Report of the New York Public Library: "The son of Barton and Mary Pollard was given a Latin name, but the parents or the town clerk who made out the birth record seem to have been uncertain on the spelling. The correct Latin would be Marcus Quintius Cincinnatus. The name of the Roman hero was Lucius Quintius Cincinnatus." Miss Ruth Gray who resuscitated some very important Clinton, Me. records from the rubbish (N.E.His.Gen.

Joseph Wilson Pollard (1813 - 1873), and his wife Elmira (Blanchard) Pollard,
Oldtown, Maine



Dr. John Barton Pollard (1810 - 1876), Orrington, Me.
Maine Branch of the Cape Ann - Rockingham Co. Pollards.

(Continuation of footnote from preceding page)
Reg. Vol. CXI April 1957) states in a letter to the Compiler from Oldtown, Me.: "I agree with you, Marcus Quintus Cen Cinatus was a mighty odd name for a wee babe to be saddled with. It would be interesting to learn what prompted such a name."

An interesting account of the hero Cincinnatus is in "Fifty Famous Stories." When Rome was threatened with defeat, he left his plough, became temporary Dictator, and leading the Roman army to victory, saved the Empire. There were feasts and great rejoicing.

5. Phillips b. May 3, 1798; d. unm. at Clearfield Ridge, Pa.
6. Huldah b. Mar. 26, 1801, Vassalborough, Me.
7. Hannah C. b. Dec. 5, 1803; m. Abiel L. Getchell; d. Dec. 1874, aged 71.
8. Mary P. b. Dec. 24, 1806; m. William Prichard; d. June 187- (Stone marked 1869).
9. John Barton b. Nov. 2, 1810 (Family Record, "Aunt Harriet"; Nov. 3, 1811, Vassalborough Records); d. Apr. 1, 1878.
10. Joseph Wilson b. Feb. 17, 1813 (Vassalborough Records, also Family Record); m. Elmira Blanchard; d. Aug. 27, 1873 (Cenetary Ins., Family Record); buried Oldtown, Me.
11. Joshua Randall b. Mar. 14, 1816; d. Dec. 31, 1879, aged 63; had a dau. Lazette and a son Henry.

It will be noted that Barton Pollard, Jr. above settled first in Fairfax (Freetown, Albion), later resided in Vassalborough, Winslow, Clinton (Hancock) and died in Albion. Of his children, much might be written, if we had the space. Dr. John Barton Pollard graduated from Bowdoin, m. Widow Hannah Bartlett; was a practicing physician; and died of a paralytic shock, leaving two daughters: Mary Louise and Harriet Webb ("Aunt Harriet"). Joseph Wilson Pollard m. Elmira, daughter of Rev. Charles and Olive (Taylor) Blanchard of Kennebunk and Oldtown, Me.; he had two children, Walter and Fannie, and was the grandfather of Robert B. Lunt, Superintendent of Schools, Cape Elizabeth, Me. We have pictures of Dr. John and of Joseph and his wife Elmira: also many other pictures of the descendants of Barton, Jr. of Albion.

Henry W. Pollard, Winslow, Me., is mentioned in the History of Kennebec Co. as a grandson of Barton Pollard of Albion, and without doubt he was, but the Compiler believes this book makes an error in stating that Henry was a son of Levi and Melvina (Reynolds) Pollard for Barton perhaps had no son Levi. More likely Henry was a son of Joshua Randall Pollard. Henry was river driver and dam builder 1869, later farmer, and was also game warden. Attorney O. B. Clason of Gardiner, Me., in a letter to the Compiler (1924) states: "This Henry Pollard was a wideawake, rather of a careless or reckless fellow. He was a deputy sheriff and I believe, and also a special deputy looking out for illegal liquor selling, and also had an eye on violations of the fish and game laws. He was just about medium size, or possibly might weigh 160 pounds, and could fight his weight in wildcats, and used to be rather proud of the prowess. If Henry Pollard was after them, like Davy Crockett's coons, they came right down and surrendered."

Mr. Pollard was in the Civil War, Co. G 3rd Maine Regt. He m. Addie, daughter of Benjamin T. Brown and had a large family.

There were other Pollards in Vassalborough at the time of Sergt. Barton Pollard, probably relations. William Pollard married Susanna Getchell, twin daughter of Capt. Nehemiah and Annie (Bragg) Getchell. Susanna and her twin sister Mary were born Sept. 17, 1776. Capt. Nehemiah was born in Berwick, Me. 1774, and his ancestors came from Salisbury, Mass. David Pollard and Elizabeth Thomas were married between July 11, 1790, and March 1791. Betsy Pollard and William Crosby were married Nov. 15, 1807. Nehemiah Pollard and Sally Faught were married July 16, 1807. In Pittston (Gardiner) Ezekiel Pollard, brother of Sergt. Barton, by the Census of 1790, had two boys and four girls. These Vassalborough Pollards, although not in the immediate family of Sergt. Barton, may have been cousins or second cousins to him.

Now there was another William Pollard, mentioned on the Winslow Records, who must not be confused with William of Vassalborough. This other William was of Canaan, Me., a son of Timothy [3] Pollard (Thomas [2], Thomas [1] of Billerica) and he married Susanna Aulger of Waterville 1806, and had four children recorded 1809 - 1821. Wife Susanna died Dec. 1830.

Here, to avoid more confusion, let me take the opportunity to state that Amos Pollard and wife Miriam of Hallowell, Major Jonathan P. Pollard and wife Hannah (Lufkin) of Hallowell, David Pollard, Hallowell, and Moses Pollard, Sidney and Belgrade, sons of Amos, were all Billerica Pollards, no kin to Sergt. Barton. However, there was a Levi Pollard of Fairfax (Albion), who married Eunice Lewis June 5, 1808, and who may have been an unrecorded son of Sergt. Barton Pollard, possibly the father of Henry W. Pollard, already noted, by a second marriage. Amos and wife Miriam were later of Cornville, Me.

THE BILLERICA POLLARDS

They made his humble grave just where he fell,
And blessed it with a word of hasty prayer.
- Shillaber**

Archly the maiden smiled, and, with eyes overrunning with laughter,
Said, in a tremulous voice, "Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"
- The Courtship of Miles Standish - Longfellow

Thomas [1] Pollard, son of William and Mary (Farmer) Pollard of Coventry, Warwickshire, England, settled in Billerica, Mass. about 1692; m. Nov. 6, 1692, his cousin, Sarah, daughter of Edward and Mary Farmer, and granddaughter of John and Isabell (Barbarge) Farmer*; d. Apr. 4, 1724. She d. May 3, 1725.

Issue:

1. Mary b. Aug. 30, 1693; m. Joshua Wyman.
2. Edward b. Nov. 4, 1694; lived in Billerica.
3. Barbara b. Dec. 6, 1695; m. Feb. 13, 1733-4, Joseph Pierce of Chelmsford.

* See the N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. I, p. 25-26-27, "The Farmer Family"
**Benjamin Penhallow Shillaber was born at Portsmouth, N. H. July 12, 1814; author, editor of "Boston Post" 1840; Saturday Evening Gazette 1856 - 1866. This Bunker Hill poem appeared over a half century ago in the "Journal."

4. Thomas b. Feb. 16, 1696-7; settled in Dunstable, Mass.
5. William b. Aug. 3, 1698; settled in Lancaster, Mass.
6. John b. Sept. 1, 1699; lived in Billerica.
7. Sarah b. Feb. 16, 1700-1; d. Mar. 3, 1700-1.
8. Joseph b. May 3, 1702; lived in Westford, Mass., and Litchfield and New Ipswich, N. H.
9. Oliver b. July 23, 1703; settled in Bedford, Mass.
10. Sarah b. Dec. 21, 1705; m. Feb. 9, 1726-7, Richard Hall.
11. Nathaniel b. Oct. 18, 1706; lived in Billerica.
12. James b. Oct. 5, 1708; settled in Westford, Mass.; left no issue.
13. Walter b. Dec. 28, 1709; lived in Bedford and Harvard, Mass.
14. Elizabeth b. Mar. 5, 1712-3.
15. Benjamin b. Oct. 18, 1715; until recently, no definite record, descendants in New York State.

From the Billerica Pollards a large part of the Pollards in America are descended. The other great stream, which started in Virginia and spread west through Kentucky and Missourie to the Coast, comprises the Southern Pollards.

About 1660 or thereafter (so a correspondent informs me) there sailed from England and landed at Portsmouth, N. H., the families of Hill, Coburn, Blodgett and Pollard. These families settled in Middlesex Co., Mass.

Thomas Pollard settled 1692 or earlier in Billerica, Mass., and purchased the property of William Hale, near the fordway, on the Concord River. In 1708 he bought the adjoining thirty acres. He erected a dwelling on the original land; this house was the birthplace of his grandson Asa Pollard, hero at Bunker Hill; it was destroyed by fire in 1910, and a new dwelling erected in 1913. This place also burned down. The land remained in possession of the family until 1873, when William Pollard, a descendant, died without heirs, and the property passed into alien hands.

Thomas Pollard accumulated a substantial estate, as we know by the Middlesex Co. Records, "but his chief wealth was his ten stalwart sons and

four daughters.*" He married Nov. 6, 1692, his cousin, Sarah; served in the Indian Wars (1706) for the relief of Dunstable. He and his wife Sarah were buried in the Old Corner Burial Ground, near the junction of the Boston and Salem Roads. Two brown field stones, rudely inscribed, still stand to mark their last resting place. These stones are engraved: "T. P. 1724" and "S.P. 1725".

Descendants of Thomas Pollard

The descendants of Edward [2] Pollard lived in Billerica, Mass., Ryegate, Vt., Bath, N. H., Grafton, Vt., Brunswich, Me., and later spread into Lynn, Mass., Grand Rapids, Mich., and Seattle, Wash. Major Jonathan Prince [4] Pollard (Edward [3], Edward [2], Thomas [1]) born 1759; m. 1786, Ipswich, Mass., Hannah Lufkin; d. 1828 Brunswick, Me. He had an interesting military career. His son George [5] Pollard married 1st Rebecca Punchard of Salem, Mass.; 2nd Hannah Adams; in 1815 he removed to Hallowell, Me., and died 1849. The eldest child, Eliza P. married Michael Grush of Salem, Mass.; another daughter Ellen R. m. Simeon Flint, Salem; and another Sarah Ann m. R. A. McKenzie, Salem. A son, Rev. George Adams [6] Pollard b. Aug. 18, 1830, Hallowell, Me.; graduated B. C. 1851, Bangor Theological Seminary 1854; missionary A.B.C.F.M. Asiatic Turkey 1856-7; resided Grand Rapids, Mich. He married 1855 Mary Helen, daughter of Jonathan F. and granddaughter of Rev. Dr. Samuel Worcester, of Salem, Mass.**

Five of the children of Rev. George A. and Mary Helen Pollard were born in Arabkir and Erzroom, Turkey. Annie Archer Pollard, a daughter, b. July 1, 1867, was librarian, Grand Rapids, Mich., for a long time; recently died in Olivet, Mich., aged almost a centenarian. Mrs. Joseph M. Quattlebaum, a granddaughter, resides at present in Columbia, S. C.

* Prof. Lucien Underwood

** His letter to the Compiler shortly before his death is in the Mss. "History of the Pollard Family," Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass., and a photo of him in the Scrap Book.

Charles [7] Pollard, merchant in Lynn, Mass., for many years, was a son of Charles P. [6] Pollard. This family must not be confused with an earlier Lynn family of Pollards, distantly related, but descended from William [2] (Thomas [1]) Pollard of Lancaster, Mass. Charles Francis [6] Pollard (Leonard [5] Abner [4], John [3], William [2], Thomas [1]) b. 1822, Lancaster, Mass., settled in Lynn; built three houses there, including the first house on High Rock; left descendants.

The descendants of Thomas [2] Pollard (Thomas [1]) occupied Old Dunstable, Mass. (now Dunstable, Mass., and Hudson, Tyngsboro, and Nashua, N. H.), and spread into Hartland, Me., Hallowell, Me., Canaan, Me., Winslow, Me., Cornville, Me., Gardiner, Me. and Dover-Foxcroft, Me., and into Canaan, N. H. Another branch journeyed out into New York state and settled; Dr. Grant J. Pollard, Oriskany Falls was a descendant.

Amos [3] Pollard (Thomas [2], Thomas [1]) b. Mar. 2, 1737, Dunstable, Mass., with wife Miriam removed to Hallowell, Me., and kept a tavern in that part of the city that is now Augusta. He later removed to Cornville with his family. Some of his descendants went to California. Amos once had rather an unpleasant experience. When I was a lad of fourteen, I met an old lady in Atkinson, N. H., who told me that she was a descendant of Amos, and asked me if I had ever encountered him in my research. I replied in the affirmative, but could not suppress a shudder, as I recalled his dilemma back in the pre-Revolutionary days.

October 2, 1764, Capt. Joseph Kelly, John Chase, Benjamin Marshall, Joshua Beadel, and Amos Pollard, and others, were present at a meeting in the home of John Marsh. As Capt. Kelly entered he snarled: "If any man gave him the lie he would horsewhip him!" Evidently he was in a pleasant mood. A dispute soon arose between Davis and Kelly; Capt. Davis made an assertion, and Kelly said that it was a lie, and threatened him and tried to intimidate him by holding him and shaking his whip over his head. Pollard then remarked: "Come on, Davis, let us go along, for there will be nothing done here today!" Capt. Kelly immediately ordered Chase and Beadel to march Amos out of the house and duck him in the brook. They obeyed, dragging the offender out. Benjamin Marshall said to Chase: "Let Pollard go;

don't burn your own fingers!" Chase let him go, but the irate Captain ordered him seized again and dragged to the brook. Kelly followed with a large stick, with a whip fastened on the end, and beat Amos unmercifully, breaking the stick to pieces on him, while the two subordinates held him securely. Finding his own stick no longer serviceable, Kelly wrenched a large walking staff out of the hand of Deacon Greeley, and splintered it to pieces over the head and body of poor Amos, until he cried out: "Murder! Murder!" Upon examination, large gashes were found in the head. Depositions were later taken of Thomas Pollard, brother of Amos, and Benjamin Marshall, who both testified that this outrage was not committed on a muster day. March 2, 1765, both personally appeared, Litchfield, and acknowledged. The conclusion of the affair I know not, but undoubtedly most of us earnestly hope that Capt. Kelly, the bully, was properly punished, either publicly, in the courtroom, or secretly by his victim, Amos Pollard.

Dr. Charles Whitney[7] Pollard (Cyrus W.,[6] Asa D.,[5], Asa[4], Samuel[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) was b. Albany, N. Y., Mar. 6, 1871. He graduated from Dartmouth; student, College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York; settled in Omaha, Neb.

Joseph Greely[6] Pollard (Asa D.,[5] etc.) was b. May 6, 1864.

After attending the public schools of Charlestown, he entered the New Hampton Literary Institution, and here fitted for the sophomore class in college, but the serious illness of his father caused him to give up his cherished plan and he became a partner in a well-known leather manufacturing firm. He took an active interest in the public affairs of Woburn, and represented the community in the legislature of the state, serving in the House of Representatives in 1865, 1866 and 1867, and in the State Senate in 1869 and 1870. In political belief and practice, he was a republican. He was a strong friend of the public school and of the public library, and every medium tending to uplift and develop and improve the mind of the youth. For a number of years he was a member of the school committee (serving for a time as its chairman) and of the literary committee. The soldier in the war of the Rebellion had no truer, stauncher friend; he gave liberally to the cause and bent all his ener-

gies to the task of providing for the boys who went out in defense of the nation's honor. He died May 12, 1898, unmarried.

- Miss Emily F. Pollard, Woburn, Mass.

George F. Pollard, brother, enlisted 1862, Co. K 39th Mass. Regt., Corporal; killed at the Battle of Laural Hill, Va., May 8, 1864.

Dr. Ralph L. Pollard, optician, Boston, was a descendant of Thomas [2] Pollard.

The descendants of William [2] Pollard (Thomas [1]) occupied middle Mass. (Worcester County). From Lancaster they spread into Bolton, Berlin, Ashburnham, Boston and Lynn, Mass.; Newmarket and Dover, N. H.**; Bucksport, Turner, Livermore and Orino, Me.; Belmont, N. Y., and other places.

Tradition says that one descendant went South and gave his name to Pollard, Alabama. Moses [4] Pollard (John [3], William [2], Thomas [1]) b. June 12, 1770; made a voyage to Palestine in his own ship, and never returned, the details of which were never made known to me. His sister, Susan Pollard, married William C. Reed, Charlestown, 1802, and had a daughter Susan Reed, who figured conspicuously in the burning of the old Ursuline Convent on Convent Hill, Charlestown. "She was described as a delicate-looking creature, and her deportment on the stand was modest and pensive."

Alonzo Wilder [7] Pollard (Marshall S.P. [6], Joshua H. [5], Jonas [4], Oliver [3], William [2], Thomas [1]) was b. July 18, 1862, Boston, Mass.; m. Apr. 12, 1887 Brooklyn, N. Y., by Rev. Dr. Bancroft, Elsie, daughter of Rev. James Edward and Anne Louise (Whittelsey) Welch (b. August 10, 1861, Brooklyn,

*Town Papers, N. H. Vol. Ix p. 428. Thomas Pollard signs with a cross.
** Family of Chas. J. Pollard, deceased, machinist, Kidder Press, descendant of the early watchmakers of Lancaster, Mass. This was not the Compiler's family or kin.

N. Y.); six children. Mr. Pollard graduated from Harvard 1883. For many years he was partner firm of "Wood, Pollard & Co.," wholesale grocers, near the North Station, Boston, Mass.; resided on Commonwealth Ave. We do not have the date of Mr. Pollard's death.*

Phineas Warner Sprague, Charles Noble Stone, Stephen Edwin Winship, and William Henry Winship, of Boston, Mass., are all descendants of William[2] Pollard.

Abner Williams[5] Pollard (Abner[4], John[3], William[2], Thomas[1]) born Dec. 5, 1805, Lancaster, Mass., was said to have been the most stubborn man of his time in Mass.**

William Pollard married Nov. 23, 1726, Martha Wheeler of Concord, Mass., a descendant of William White, one of the signers of the Compact on the "Mayflower" and also of William Vassal, Deputy Governor of Mass. Bay Colony. Pollard was one of the original founders of the town of Bolton, set off from Lancaster, Mass.

The descendants of John[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) resided in Billerica and Harvard, Mass., spreading into Rutland, New Braintree, and Boston, Mass., New York City, and Suncook and Lempster, N. H. Pollard was a cooper and a soldier under Capt. Lovewell 1724 when ten Indians were slain. He married three times.

Calvin[5] Pollard (Jonathan[4], John[3], John[2], Thomas[1]) b. June 14, 1797, New Braintree, Mass.; d. 1850 New York City.

"Calvin Pollard was a self-made man; having had but few advantages in his youth, he was ready to improve every opportunity for self-culture. Learing the trade of a carpenter, he made himself master of the art, and in his early manhood came to New York with the earnest purpose of making

* Scrap Book II Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston: gilted view of Wood, Pollard & Co. on the leather cover of a pocket note book, in the days of horse cars
** Albert A. Pollard

himself a name. He was soon established in business, and in New York City there are many public buildings designed and built by him, the Custom House in Wall St., Astor House, Broadway, and the Tombs, being among the number. His skill was seen and known in other cities; the City Hall, Brooklyn, and numberless churches and public buildings testifying to the appreciation of his fellow-citizens, and the dream of his youth to be a skilled architect was accomplished. He had an artistic love for the beautiful in all its forms. He was a man of rare presence, over six feet in height, of splendid physique and rather haughty carriage, yet his heart was tender and smile so winning that everyone loved him. He never turned a deaf ear to the poor or sorrowing, and was ready to aid all who were struggling for name and position."

- Prof. Lucien Underwood

Josephine Pollard, daughter of Calvin Pollard above, was a well-known authoress in New York City.

"Josephine Pollard, author, was born in New York City about 1842.* She received a superior education; was editorial writer on the Sunday School Times from its foundation, and was connected with the Methodist Book Concern for twenty years, having charge of a publication issued for the benefit of the Negroes in the South. She is the author of various hymns, including "Outside the Gate". . . She died in New York City August 15, 1892."

- Lamb's Biographical Dictionary of the United States

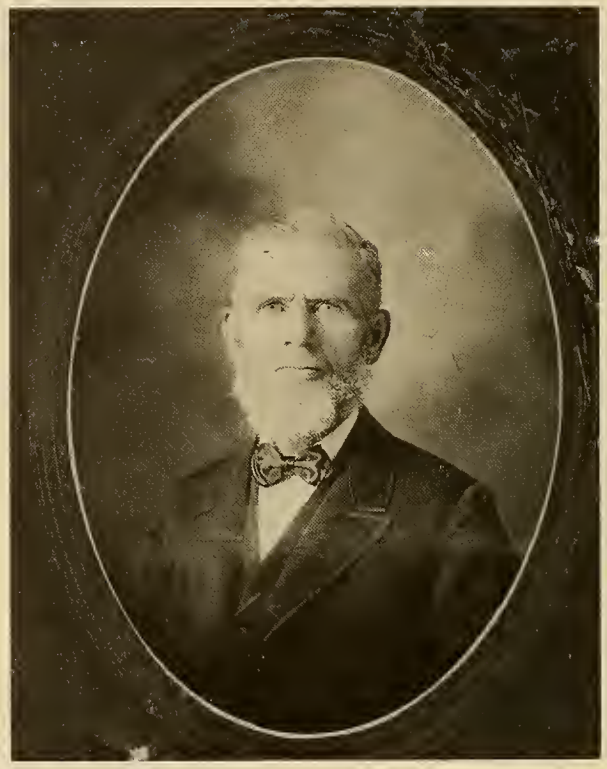
Asa[3] Pollard (John[2], Thomas[1]) was the first man to fall at Bunker Hill. "On the morning of Saturday June 17," states the Boston Globe, "the British ships in the harbor turned their guns on Breed's Hill. Many of the shots glanced off or were buried in the soil, but at least two claimed victims that day. John Barr of Merrifield was so injured that he died during the day, and Asa Pollard was beheaded by another; Pollard was the first man to fall outright." Asa raised his head from the trenches, and was hit by a cannon ball from the line-of-battle ship "Somerset". It severed his head from his body.

* She was born Oct. 17, 1834.

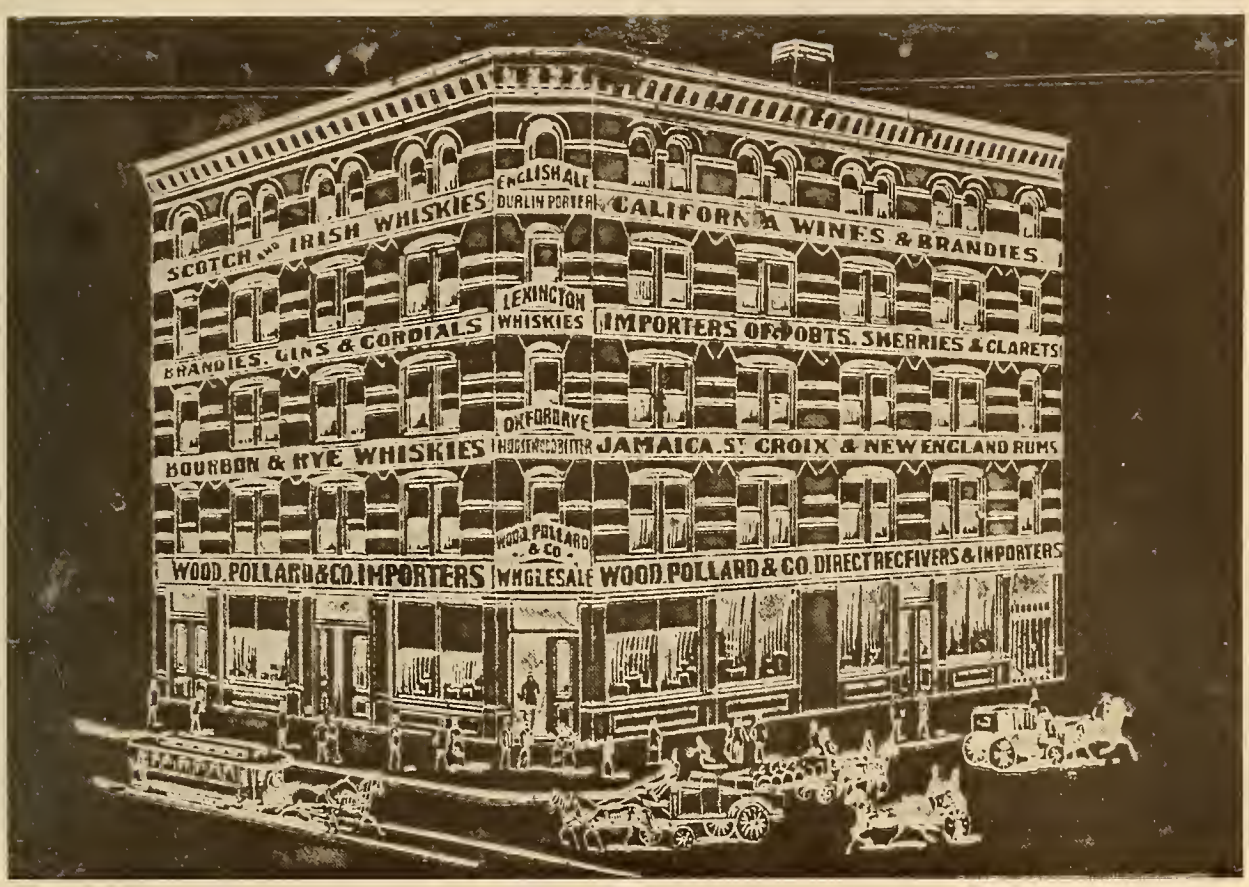
George Fisher Pollard, Harvard, Mass. (1851 -)
in the Colonial costume of his ancestors.

Homestead of the Harvard, Mass. Pollards, opposite the house of
Louisa M. Alcott.

Charles Lewis Pollard (-), Botanist, Curator of the Staten Island Institute of Arts and Sciences.



Rev. George A. Pollard, Grand Rapids, Mich. (1830 - 1914), Missionary to Asiatic Turkey.



Wood, Pollard & Co. in the Days of Horsecars, Boston, Mass. A. Wilder Pollard, Commonwealth Avenue, Boston, Mass., President.

The Asa Pollard House, Billerica, Mass. Estate of the first man killed at Bunker Hill. Courtesy of Dr. C. E. Stearns, Dean, College of Liberal Arts, Tufts University, Medford, Mass.; and Mrs. Gordon C. Brainerd, Secretary of the Billerica Historical Society.

Col. William Prescott, in a letter describing the battle, refers to his death thus:

"He was so near me that my clothes were besmeared with his blood and brains, which I wiped off in some degree with a handful of fresh earth. The sight was so shocking to many of the men that they left their posts and ran to view him. I then ordered him to be buried instantly. A subaltern officer expressed surprise that I should allow him to be buried without having prayers said. I replied: "This is the first man that has been killed and the only one that will be buried today. God only knows who or how many of us will fall before it is over. To your post, my good fellow, and let each man do his duty."*

However, we are told that "a chaplain was determined to hold a funeral service, and many soldiers left their posts. Col. Prescott ordered them back, but the Chaplain remained firm, and securing an audience, in spite of the Commander, the first victim was buried with Christian ceremony, his exclusive privilege."

General Dearborn's account is practically the same as Col. Prescott's. Gov. Eustis and his friend Mr. Andrew Cragie, who were together on the hill, assisted in the burial.

Amos Foster, in a letter to Gen. William H. Sumner, 1825, gives the following version:

"I was close by Asa Pollard when he was killed. He was the first man that was killed. The ball struck the ground and hopped along before it struck him. Mr. Benjamin Baldwin rolled him in a blanket, and they carried him off and buried him."

* For Asa Pollard see Vol. 51, p. 503 N. E. His. Gen. Reg.; also Brown's "Beside Old Hearth Stones." See Vol. 12, p. 122, and Vol. 12, p. 226 of the Register.

Asa Pollard was b. Nov. 15, 1735, at Billerica, Mass., the son of John[2] (Thomas[1]) and Mary (Stearnes) Pollard. He served at Crown Point, and three years later in the vicinity of Lake Champlain.*

A stone erected by the Billerica Historical Society stands at the entrance to the avenue leading to the house which now looms up on the site of the original Asa Pollard homestead. This stone is inscribed:

Birthplace of
Asa Pollard
First to Fall at Bunker Hill
June 17, 1775.

The Compiler is indebted to Mr. Oliver Barnes, Lowell, Mass., for the picture of the site of the Asa Pollard house.** Concerning the fire a Boston

* See 'Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution".
** See Scrap Book I, N. E. His. Gen. So. for this picture, which will be reproduced in this book if the picture of the original Asa Pollard house is not found. Mrs. Gordon C. Brainerd, Secretary of the Billerica Historical Society, recently wrote the Compiler: "The late Dr. A. Warren Stearns, the former president of the Billerica Historical Society, had a picture of the original Asa Pollard house. I have asked Mrs. Stearnes if I may have a copy made of it for you, and she said she will look it up." Later: "After your telephone call last week, I went to see Mrs. Stearns again. Her son Charles looked through some of his father's pictures Friday but was unable to find the one we want. Charles says he will look again. . . I know the picture is among Mr. Stearns' possessions, but don't know when it will be found." The following is from a letter from Charles E. Stearns, Dean of the College of Liberal Arts, Tufts University, Medford, Mass.: "We are reasonable certain that, among Dad's black-and-white lantern slides, there is a picture of the Asa Pollard house . . . it seems reasonably certain that it will eventually emerge as we 'go through things' . . . Keep your fingers crossed!"

newspaper states:

The Asa Pollard house in North Billerica was destroyed by fire tonight. Mr. and Mrs. James A. Ruth and daughter were obliged to leave the building without saving much of their personal effects. The building, which has been photographed by thousands of persons, was built more than 60 years ago. It stands on the land which was the home of Asa Pollard, the first American soldier killed at the battle of Bunker Hill. The fire started in the ell of the house and spread so rapidly that the occupants were obliged to flee. The flames were stopped at the barn. The latter structure was part of the house which was inhabited by the Pollard family at the opening of the American Revolution . . . The burned property is but a short distance from the Fordway bridge over the Concord River.

The following poem, by B. P. Shillaber, was published in the Boston Journal:

FIRST TO FALL AT BUNKER HILL

When men have striven for dubious success
And died at its achievement, glory-crowned,
We lift, on sculptured monuments, their names,
And give them guerdon of our gratitude;
Pointing with marble finger never turned,
The path that they have trod, and holding up
The grand example of their sacrifice,
To stimulate and cheer the hearts of those
Who struggle for a cause to theirs akin.
But what the meed for those who nobly fall
At the near threshold of a glorious strife,
On whose results depend eternal truths,
And principles involving mighty ends:
A nation's life and vindicated rights,
Long trodden 'neath oppression's iron heel? -
What meed for him the village Hampden, who,
Springing at duty's call, with heart on fire,
Ventures his life and loses it, the first
Whose blood is shed to sanctify a cause?

All night the Patriots upon Bunker toiled,
Piling defiance to their country's foes,
Which, morn revealing, waked with angry din,
To fierce antagonism of the ships.
The town aroused, the country poured its hosts,
Crowding the hill tops, anxious and amazed, -
The still sweet air of June and the bright sun
In fearful contrast with the fiery flash
And vengeful bolts that hurtled o're the hill,
Where, in their trenches, the rude farmers stood,
Completing fitly their audacious task,
Preparing for the issue, come what might.

From stream and shore the bellowing thunders broke,
And dark with missles was the tranquil air
Which rested on the upper land beyond! -
A harmless shower, and, as securely hid
Behind the mount, they heard the hostile shell,
The patriots smiled and contemptuous at its sound.
Who would be the first to fall? they did not ask,
But piled their shovels with determined will.
Many were doomed, but Asa Pollard, first,
The humblest there, was given the honored place,
To die for freedom upon Bunker Hill,
And death took radiant form, consummate thus
The love of country and its mighty cause,
Giving the name of Asa Pollard claim
To station on the patriot's deathless scroll.

They made his humble grave just where he fell,
And blessed it with a word of hasty prayer,
The hissing shot and screaming shell his dirge,
The burning town his pyre, its smoke his pall,
While o're him raged the strife, the victory
Twice won, the struggle hand in hand,
In fierce encounter, ending in retreat,
And left him calm possessor of the hill,

Wrapped in the bloody honors of the day.
There still he lies, and crowds of freemen press,
The sod 'neath which his shattered body rests,
While o're him rises the triumphal shaft,
Which, honoring freedom, honors him as well,
The first to die at Bunker Hill and the last to leave.

As far as records show, no relationship existed between Asa Pollard of Billerica, and Barton Pollard, Sr. of Plaistow and Raymond, N. H. There was only a year's difference in their ages, and Barton had a son Asa born 1770. There was a family connection between the Rockingham Co. Pollards and the Whitneys of Dunstable. Both Asa and Barton served at Crown Point. Both Asa and Barton, Jr. (Sergeant Barton) were in the Battle of Bunker Hill.

The descendants of Joseph[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) lived in Plymouth and Ludlow, Vt., Keene, N. H., Rindge, N. H., Winchendon, Mass., Cambridge port, Mass., and spread into Independence, Mo., Chillicothe, Mo., and Nehawka, Neb. One branch of the family dwelt temporarily in the beautiful Missisquoi Valley. Of all of Thomas[1] Pollard's descendants probably the line of Joseph[2] includes the largest number of eminent persons.

Hon. James A.[5] Pollard (Moses[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) b. Nov. 19, 1817, Plymouth, Vt.; member of the Vermont Senate and House eleven years; Supt. of Vermont State Prison, Winsor, Vt. He died at Chester, Vt. Concerning the celebration of his 89th birthday in Chester, Vt. Nov. 19, 1906, attended by a family dinner and the receiving of many visitors, the following item appeared in the "Boston Globe":

Mr. Pollard said today he has not felt so well for a long time as he had for the past season, and, in fact, he feels no older than when 50. He has one of the best gardens in town this year, doing all the work himself, and says he has an onion bed all sowed and the garden prepared ready for spring work. He enjoys trout fishing and for the past two seasons he has brought home several handsome strings. He is a wide reader and well informed on daily topics. He is now reading the 10 volumes of Morton Holmes lectures, and has the sixth one nearly finished.

Don C.[6] Pollard (Rowland P.[5], Moses[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) Merchant, was b. in Plymouth, Vt. Apr. 25, 1840, the son of Rowland P. and Mary Ann (Shedd) Pollard. He was educated at Green Mountain Academy and Chester Academy. He married 1861, Sarah Jane, the daughter of Hiram Dunlap and Abigail (Franklin) Moor, and the sister of Mrs. Victoria (Moor) Coolidge, mother of Ex-President Calvin Coolidge.

Mr. Pollard storekeeper, Plymouth, 1860 - in 1863 in dry goods and grocery business, Proctorsville, Vt. - later wholesale and retail grocery business, Keene, N. H. - President of National Black River Bank, Proctorsville - President, Flecher Library Board - Secretary and Treasurer of Proctorsville - interests in lumber, hardware, Proctorsville, since 1894. He died May 26, 1921.*

The picture of the graduating class of 1890, Black River Academy, shows President Calvin Coolidge, of Ludlow, and Amos K. Pollard of Ludlow, and standing, left to right: Abbie L. King, Plymouth, Vt.; Henry M. Hicks; seated: R. F. Hemenway, Jessie Armington, Albert A. Sargent, and Ellen M. Adams. The original was obtained through the courtesy of C. O. Youngberg, Principal of the Academy.

But Ex-President Calvin Coolidge was not a Pollard! Shortly after his inauguration a rumor became prevalent among the Pollards that the President's mother was a Pollard, from the Vermont branch. Questioned regarding the truth of this report, the Compiler wrote to President Coolidge, and shortly after, received the following reply:

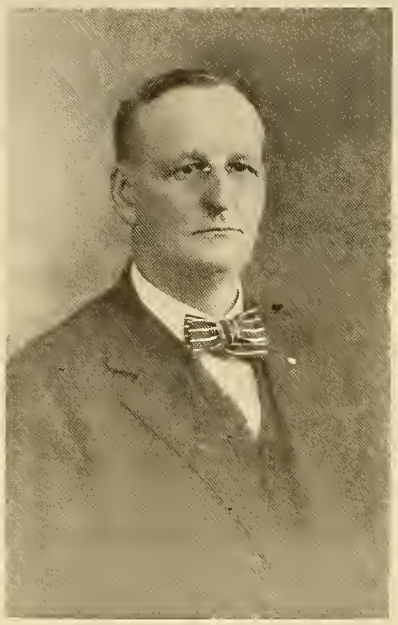
The White House
Washington
May 6, 1924.

My dear Mr. Pollard:-

I beg to acknowledge on behalf of the President your letter of the 30th

*Scrap Book I Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So. contains pictures of Mr. and Mrs. Don C. Pollard, and their son Park H. Pollard, presented to the Compiler by Mrs. Pollard some years before her decease.

Ex-President Calvin Coolidge, Formerly President of the United States, and nephew of Mrs. Don C. Pollard, Proctorsville, Vt.
Graduating Class of the Black River Academy. Standing, left to right: Abbie B. King, Plymouth, Vt.; CALVIN COOLIDGE, later President; Henry M. Hicks; Clara S. Pollard, Ludlow, Vt.; Amos K. Pollard, Ludlow, Vt. Seated: R. F. Hemenway; Jessie Armington; Albert A. Sargent; Ellen M. Adams. Courtesy of C. O. Youngberg, Principal of the Academy, who loaned the Compiler the original photo.



Mr. and Mrs. Don C. Pollard, Plymouth and Proctorsville, Vt., and their son, Park H. Pollard. Mrs. Pollard was the maternal aunt of Ex-President Calvin Coolidge. Her son, Park H. Pollard, was a cousin to the Ex-President.

regarding the President's ancestry.

There is evidently some misunderstanding, for the President has no blood relationship with the Pollard family. His mother's sister married the late Don C. Pollard of Proctorsville, Vermont, and it was this aunt who was lately a visitor at the White House. Perhaps if you were to write to Mrs. Pollard she could give you the further information you seek.

Very truly yours,
E. T. Clark, Secretary.

The Compiler next wrote to Mrs. Don C. Pollard, and some interesting correspondence followed. We give her first reply in full, as a latter from the aunt of one of our presidents is, of course, of national interest:

Proctorsville, May 27, 1924.

Mr. Maurice Pollard.

Dear sir:

Received your letter a few days ago, and will send you the data you have asked for in a few days. I am wondering if by any chance you have gotten hold of the data compiled by Mr. Sherburne of Mass. It was very nearly complete when he died, and we have tried to get hold of the papers since but without success. Now Don C. Pollard's grandfather had 10 children and they were all married and had families, some large and some small. I have talked with two families in Ludlow tonight, and they have heard nothing of your work.

Have you the genealogy from England, and all the branches there, if not I can give you some and can tell you where you can get authentic data. A cousin of Don C. Pollard, Dr. Julian Pollard of Chester was here this afternoon, and has a very accurate lot of data which he says he would be very glad to give you if you are preparing to edit a book. You can get a lot from him. Let me hear from you; will be glad to help you in any way if you are to publish. A few years ago we spent quite a lot of time and got a lot of data and it was never used. You will do well to get in touch with Julian Pollard as he has spent a lot of time and has a lot of records.

Yours truly,
Mrs. Don C. Pollard

The Compiler's reply, in part, to Mrs. Pollard's letter, was as follows:

Dear Madam:-

Your letter of May 27th received.

I have a copy of Mr. Sherburne's notes; also numerous letters which he wrote, during his lifetime, to various members of the Pollard family. I think some of his notes must have been lost or mislaid by his relations, for the papers sent me were very brief, and related mainly to the Farmer family and to Asa Pollard, first man to fall at Bunker Hill.

In regard to Dr. Julian A. Pollard: we corresponded about ten years ago - he was then in Nehawka, Neb., and I was in Boston, Mass. - and he sent me quite a lot of data, for which I am very grateful. You see I have almost a complete record of the early Plymouth Pollards.

I hope to get out a book in the next few years. Genealogy is something that requires much time and hard work, and of course the longer I delay publication, the more detail will procure, and the more complete will be the manuscript.

Thanking you for your letter, and hoping to hear from you at your convenience, I am,

Very truly yours,
Maurice Pollard.

Mrs. Pollard later sent in a record of the descendants of Rowland P. Pollard. Shortly after some of her letters were received, it was officially made known that her son was heading the Vermont Democrats, and working to defeat Coolidge. From the Boston Post, July 16, 1924:

Burlington, Vt., July 15 - Park H. Pollard of Proctorsville, cousin of President Coolidge, presided at the Democratic State meeting held in this city today. The convention put a full state ticket in the field to be voted in the September primaries.

Park H. Pollard is a merchant in Proctorsville, Vt. He married Apr. 7, 1894, Edith M., daughter of Almon and Adeline Lydia (Sawyer) Johnson.

James E.[6] Pollard (James A.[5], Moses[4], etc.) b. Apr. 23, 1862, in Plymouth, Vt.; m. 1st at Chester, Cora W. Carpenter 1883; m. 2nd at Montpelier, 1891, Mary A. Dunsmoor. Winsor High School 1879 - clothing and dry goods business 1882 - 1907 - 1897 started manufacturing - treasurer and general manager Pollard Mfg. Co. - member House of Representatives 1890 - Senate 1900-2 - Gov. Fuller's staff, rank of Colonel, a-d-c, 1892 to 1894 - laternate Republica Nat. Con., St. Louis, 1906 - resided Chester, Vt.

Hon. Henry M.[6] Pollard (Moses[5], Moses[4], etc.), lawyer, b. Plymouth, Vt., June 15, 1836; m. Apr. 28, 1864, Mariel Esther[7], daughter of Abram and Esther P. (Chandler) Adams; d. St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 24, 1904. He was Captain, Civil War, later Major - 8th regt., Vt. Infantry, 8th Veteran Regt. - member of Congress from Missouri 1877-8.

Dr. Julian Addison[6] Pollard (James A.[5], Moses[4], etc.) b. Mar. 23, 1852, Plymouth, Vt.; m. Dec. 31, 1882, Lizzie M. Goodrich, of Caverdish, Vt.; d. in Springfield, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth and was for years a practicing physician in Nehawka, Neb. He contributed much data relating to the Vermont Pollards.

Ex-Gov. George L. Sheldon, of Nehawka, Neb., was a grandson of Isaac[5] Pollard (Moses[4], etc.).

Ernest Mark[7] Pollard (Isaac[6], Isaac[5], Moses[4], etc.) b. Aug. 18, 1869, Nehawka, Neb., son of Isaac and Viola (Welch) Pollard; m. 1st 1896, Maud Rose; m. 2nd 1905, Gertrude Waterman. Educated University of Nebraska (B.A. 1903) - mgr. Isaac Pollard & Son, Fruit Growers - member of the Nebraska Legislature 1896-1900 - elected to Congress 1905 - re-elected 1907-9 to 60th Congress, 1st Nebraska District - President of the Nebraska Republican League 1900.

Hall Addison[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6], James Addison[5], Capt. Moses[4], etc.) b. 1894, Nehawka, Neb., "was overseas as top sergeant of the machine gun company of the 155th regiment, and commanded a platoon of his company at the St. Mihiel battle".*

* See "Genealogy of the Subscribers," this book.

Ernest Howard, night Editor of the "New York World," formerly of Springfield, Mass., was a son of Mary Ann Pollard, daughter of Amos B.[5] Pollard (Moses[4], etc.)

Among the poets of Vermont we find Delia C. Pollard of Ludlow (name changed by act of Legislature from Clarissa Andelia Pollard). She was b. Nov. 1, 1831, the daughter of Moses[5] (Capt. Moses[4], Adj. Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) and Abigail (Brown) Pollard; she m. May 4, 1881, Deacon Samuel U. King, of Winsor, Vt., and resided in Putney, Vt., where she died June, 1896. Her most popular poem, "The Old Man's Winter", follows:

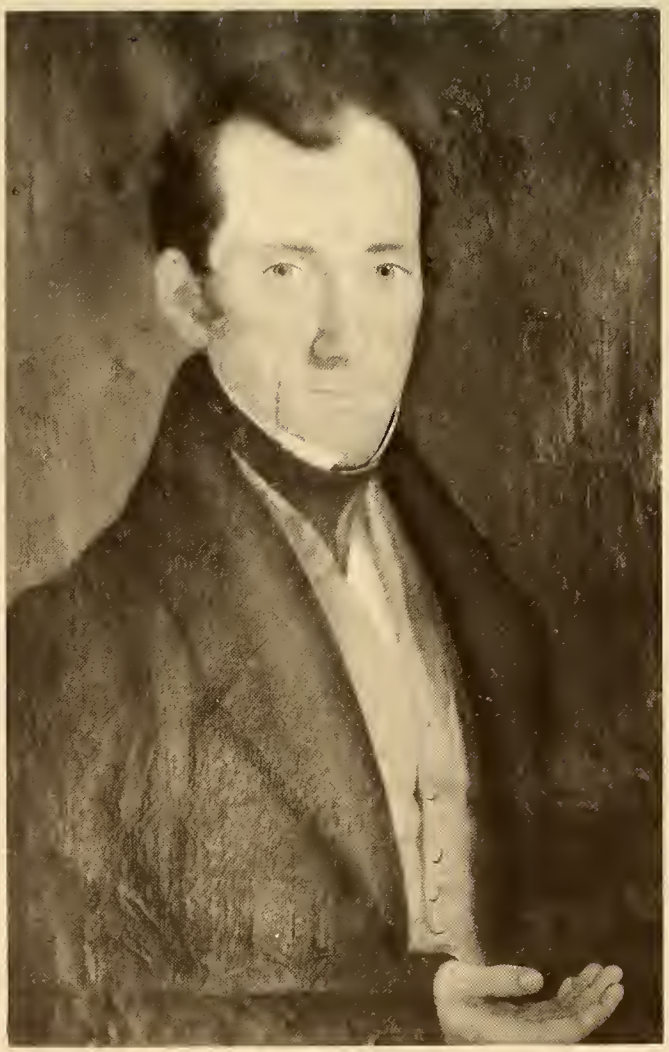
All the leaves of Spring are falling -
Falling in the gusty breeze;
Drear the Autumn winds are sighing
'Mong those old familiar trees.

It is Nature sadly mourning -
Mourning for her songsters fled, -
Mourning for the flowers of summer,
Numbered with the silent dead.

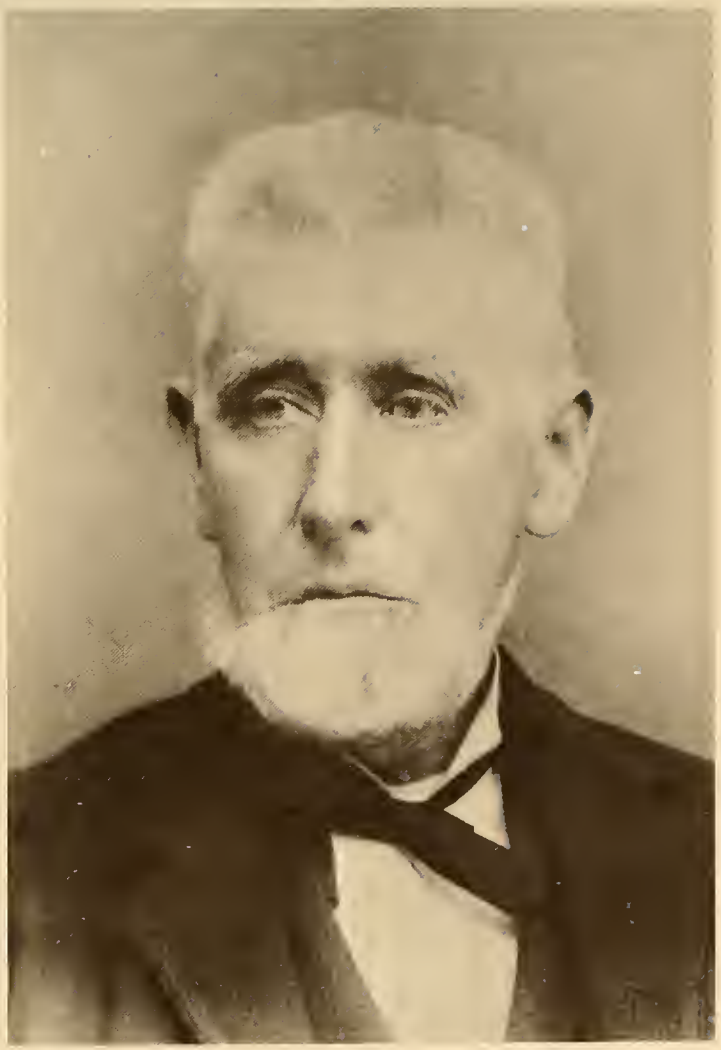
All the trees are wildly swaying -
Swaying with a dirge of woe,
Wailing of the dreary present,
And the joys of "long ago."

Thus my heart is ever sighing, -
Sighing for the years gone by,
Mourning o're the graves of pleasure,
Where my heart-hopes buried lie.

All my life is darkly shadowed -
Shadows thick my path obscure;
Yet, bereft of life's best blessings,
May I nobly life endure.



Dr. Amos Pollard (1803 - 1836), Ashburnham, Mass. Slain at the Siege of the Alamo, San Antonio, Texas.



Hon. James A. Pollard (1817 - 1911) Superintendent of the Vermont State Prison.

Charles Lewis [7] Pollard (Charles W. [6], William [5], Joseph [4], probably Maj. Benjamin [3], Joseph [2], Thomas [1]) botanist, b. Mar. 29, 1872, New York City, was the son of Charles W. and Sarah (Lyman) Pollard. He graduated from Columbia University, A.M., 1893 - private tutor - appointed Assistant Curator, Division of Botany, United States Dept. of Agriculture 1894 - U. S. National Museum 1895 - consulting botanist Merriam Co., Springfield, Mass. 1903 - editor of the "Plant World" - Curator-in-Chief of the Staten Island Association of Arts and Sciences - author of numerous publications - has contributed definitions to many botanical terms in Webster's International Dictionary (1900, Supplement) and Century Dictionary (1903).*

In a personal letter to the Compiler, Mr. Pollard states:

My great uncle, Mr. John S. Pollard, who resided before his death in Cambridge, Mass., had investigated the genealogy of the Pollard family for a number of generations, and at one time showed me a book in which he had recorded his notes. For some unexplained reason, this book was never discovered among his effects by his executors. I recollect that he traced our family back to ---- Pollard, of Coventry, England.

The following letter, received about twelve years later, is from Miss Agnis L. Pollard, Curator of the Public Museum of the Staten Island Institute of Arts and Sciences:

October 8, 1924

My dear sir:-

I have just opened your letter, addressed to my brother, Charles Lewis Pollard, and am much interested in its contents. My brother has not been connected with this institution for the past nine years, and is now living in Meriden, New Hampshire, so he is possibly not far from your home.

He and I are the only remaining descendants of our line, our mother and father having died some years hence, and our sister, Edith Monroe Pollard, having died last July ...

I will forward your letter to my brother, and he will answer you himself as to the paragraph.

* His picture is in the Scrap Book.

Oliver[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) b. July 23, 1703, Billerica, Mass.; m. Feb. 1735-6, Hannah[4], daughter of Nathaniel[3] (Nathaniel[2], Ralph[1]) and Hannah (Walker) Hill; d. July 11, 1788. She d. June 9, 1752. Oliver resided in Billerica; was a soldier in the Indian Wars, and was in Lovewell's Fight. Inscription on tombstone of Mr. and Mrs. Pollard:

To them the solemn hour has come
And life's short space is o're
They have both reached their final house
Where they shall part no more.

A granddaughter of Oliver and Hannah: Mary[4] Pollard, married Rev. William Gragg, and died 1852 without issue. Rev. Gragg was born in Groton, Mass., and preached in New Marblehead (now Windham), Me., until Aug. 31, 1831. He removed to Carlisle, Mass., thence to Bedford, where he married and resided a short time. He and his wife then returned to his native town of Groton, "where they resided the rest of their lives, beloved and respected by all."

If Oliver[2] Pollard left descendants to the present day bearing the family name, the Compiler has failed to find them. The History of Bedford states that the family is now extinct.

Little is known concerning Nathaniel[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) and his wife Mary, except that they lived in Billerica. His descendants, rather few in number, included the Pollards of Greenfield, N. H., and Hancock, N. H. One of them, Nedd Cleaveland[7] Pollard (George Dustin[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], Benjamin[3], Nathaniel[2], Thomas[1]) b. May 29, 1874, Greenfield, N. H.; m. Oct. 12, 1899, at Exeter, N. H., Florence Webster, daughter of John Winslow and Caroline Augusta (Colcord) Weeks. Mr. Pollard was a pattern maker and resided in Lynn and Beverly, Mass. At the latter place while he was associated with the United Shoe Machinery Co., the Compiler enjoyed a pleasant visit at his home (about 1906).

Capt. Walter[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) b. Dec. 28, 1709, Billerica, Mass.; m. Sept. 9, 1735, Dorothy[5], daughter of Samuel[4] (Jonathan[3], Jonathan[2],

Nicholas [1]) and Dorothy (Shed) Danforth, of Billerica; d. Feb. 15, 1790, aged 80 yrs., at Harvard, Mass. She was b. June 27, 1715, Billerica; she d. June 22, 1791, aged 76, Harvard, Mass.

Capt. Pollard was a tavern keeper in Bedord, and later removed, with part of his family, to Harvard. His descendants lived in Harvard, Mass., Toronto, Can., Clinton, N. Y., Charlestown, N. H., and Pueblo, Col.

The descendants of Capt. Walter and the descendants of his nephew Thaddeus [3] (John [2], Thomas [1]) did not know of any existing relationship, until the Compiler, by long research, ascertained the fact, and proved it to their satisfaction. At the time of the investigation, Albert A. Pollard, descendant of Capt. Walter, and George Fisher Pollard, descendant of John [2], were living in Harvard. They were led to believe, by an error in the Jones Genealogy, that Walter's progeny were descendants of David Pollard, youngest son of William and Anne Pollard of Boston. The Compiler of the Jones Genealogy of Lunenburg, Mass., evidently jumped at conclusions, with no evidence or proof, in all probabilities, to back up his absurd statement that the Harvard Center Pollards were descendants of Anne Pollard. The constant repetition of the name "David" was perhaps the only clue he had. Similarity of names is a poor guide. As a matter of fact, David Pollard, youngest child of Wm. and Anne Pollard, was born April 18, 1668, and probably died before 1710, leaving no issue. He is not mentioned in the will of his mother. There are no records in existence, as far as we know, to show that he ever even married.

The most prominent descendant of Capt. Walter [2] Pollard was Rev. Andrew [5] Pollard, D.D. (Levi [4], Jonathan [3], Capt. Walter [2], Thomas [1]) born Oct. 7, 1814, at Harvard, Mass. He was an eminent Baptist clergyman. He preached twenty-three years at Taunton, and later in Boston, and was secretary of the American Baptist Publishing Society for New England. He was born Oct. 7, 1814, at Harvard, Mass.; m. 1st Aug. 27, 1837, Elizabeth N. Cutts; m. 2nd June 4, 1877, H. Maria Jones, of Charlestown, Mass.; d. Aug. 21, 1886, at South Boston, Mass. Some account of his life and character is given in a commemorative sermon published in a book entitled, "By the Grace of God, I am What I am."*

*Bates Hall, Boston Public Library

Nicholas Woodbury of Winchendon, Mass., in 1910 had an old hatchet carried in Arnold's expedition through the Maine wilderness to Quebec by Jonathan Pollard, a descendant of Capt. Walter [2]. "In his hands it was not only a convenient tool," states the History of Winchendon, "but a formidable weapon, and on more than one occasion was the means of saving his life." May 22 (fifty years ago) Mr. Woodbury stated in a letter to the Compiler: "Rev. Andrew Pollard, the Baptist Minister wanted the hatchet and I let him have it. Jonathan Pollard came from Shirley, Mass."

Mr. and Mrs. Albert A. Pollard of Harvard, Mass., previously mentioned, were the last of Capt. Walter's descendants to reside in Harvard. They have both been dead for years. They were sincere, sympathetic Christians, and the Compiler, as a boy, enjoyed corresponding with them as much as if they had been near and dear kin. Mrs. Pollard was a descendant of Gov. Conant.

The other Harvard family of Pollards was represented, at this time, by George Fisher [6] Pollard, (also mentioned above) (Luke [5], Luke [4], Thaddeus [3], John [2], Thomas [1]). He was born in Harvard 1851, and was for years connected with Farley, Harvey & Co., Boston, Mass.

A most interesting branch of the Harvard Pollards is the Canadian line. Joshua [4] Pollard (James [3], Capt. Walter [2], Thomas [1]) born Sept. 2, 1771; m. 1st, at Boston, Mass., Mary Whitsell (d. 1823, aged 42 yrs.); m. 2nd at Boston a young lady who died soon after, name unknown; m. 3rd a Miss Caslor, who survived him. His grandson, Adolphus Theodore Pollard, left a manuscript, a copy of which is in possession of the Compiler. Mr. Pollard states:

In 1792 Joshua Pollard the first came to Canada as a United Empire Loyalist and settled in the Township of Toronto County of Peel Upper Canada and took up some 500 acres of Government land at 6 shillings Halifax (1.25 per acre on the line west of the old and new Indian Survey) where he lived and died beloved by all whom he came in contact with more especially the Red man who considered him the Red man's benefactor and advisor.

Mr. Pollard had twelve children, all by his first wife. The oldest, John born Dec. 13, 1801, was a wine merchant, and at the age of 78, a retired millionaire. Joshua[5] Pollard, Jr. b. Aug. 2, 1813; m. 1833, Maria[5], daughter of Richard[4] (Solomon[3], William[2], Anthony[1]) and Eleanor (Mudge) Hill; d. at Sheridan, Ont. They had eight children. In 1925, Mrs. Clara MacCunn of Toronto, a descendant, wrote the Compiler:

You certainly have worked on the Pollard genealogy a long time. It is very interesting. . . Have you ever been in Toronto? If not, you should come, I am sure we "Pollards" would give you a hearty welcome - it is a beautiful city. Kindest regards.

Another member of this family, Thomas Shortiss, was, in 1924, President and Managing Director of the Quaker Candy Co. Limited, Queen St. E., Toronto, Can.

Benjamin[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) was born Oct. 18, 1715, in Billerica, Mass. For years the Compiler had no definite record of this, the youngest child of Thomas and Sarah Pollard, but recently (Jan. 19, 1959) a letter came from Arthur L. Pollard, Knoxville, Tenn., a pleasant surprise, giving his descent from the long lost son.

"My line came from William and Mary Farmer Pollard of Coventry, England. Their second child was Thomas, who came to Massachusetts in 1692. . . Thomas had 14 children. The youngest son Benjamin, born 1715, was my ancestor. Benjamin's grandson or great-grandson, I am not sure which, settled in Wales, N. Y., a small hamlet near Buffalo, N. Y. His name was Benjamin. He married Lucy Hopkins. Their son, Milton Hopkins Pollard, was my grandfather. He married Sarah Carpenter Grannis. My father was their eighth child. He was William Grosvenor Pollard."

Shortly after this letter was received from Mr. Pollard, the Compiler wrote him again but received no reply. A month or two later the Compiler received a letter from a cousin, who informed him that Arthur L. Pollard had passed away. Rev. George A. Pollard, Portland, Oregon, wrote: "Arthur died suddenly on May 20th of this year, which accounts for you not hearing from him." He adds: "he and his wife were here to see me about a

year ago. I had not seen him for well over 50 years, and never saw his wife before. They both were much interested in family history."

The descent from Benjamin[2] Pollard should be verified. Capt. Walter[2] Pollard, his brother, left descendants who spread into Wales, and other nearby New York State towns. Arthur L. Pollard passed away before the Compiler could delve further into the matter.

The Pollards of Canaan, N. H.

The Canaan Pollards, originally from the vicinity of Old Dunstable, Mass., intermarried with the Gales and Bradburys of Haverhill, Mass., and the Flanders of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., baffled the Compiler in attempts to identify and classify.

Amaziah[3] Pollard (Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) b. Feb. 26, 1739-40 at Litchfield, N. H., resided there in 1767. Dec. 18, 1764, he purchased land from William Reed in Plymouth, N. H., and sold it in 1766 to Abel Webster. May 9, 1767, he purchased land in Goffstown, N. H., from William Hutchinson, Falmouth, Me. Nothing further is known of him. He could have been the father of Margaret A., David, and Adam Pollard of Canaan, N. H.

Three Pollards of the same generation appear in Canaan, N. H. as early as 1808, if not before that: Margaret T., David and Adam. Margaret Pollard (Peggy, Peggia) b. 1773*, place unknown; m. int. Dec. 31, 1791, Amesbury, Mass., called of "Hailston"; m. Dec. 15, 1792, at Weare, N. H., Joshua[6], son of Elijah[5] (Ebenezer[4], Joseph[3], Steven[2], Steven[1]) and Deborah (Martin) Flanders; d. Mar. 17, 1848, aged 75 yrs., and buried in Canaan. He was b. Mar. 26, 1770, at Amesbury, Mass., and d. at Canaan, N. H. He resided early in Portsmouth, N. H., a caulker by trade.**

* The Mss. of Ella Ann Flanders erroneously states that Peggy Pollard was the daughter of Adam Pollard, an impossibility.
** This trade is still in vogue at Portsmouth Shipyard today. It consists in driving oakum into the seams of a ship.

No Pollards appear upon the town records of Weare, nor is there any mention in the History of Weare. Mystery enshrouds the ghost town once called Hailston, so that it appears quite vague, and we are tempted to believe it legendary. That such a place once existed, however, is quite evident. The History of Weare states:

"No name was given to the township in the grant by the general Court, but Colonel Hale, being the first petitioner, it was naturally called 'Hales Town' for him. An old plan of Dunbarton has Hales Town on its western boundary. It was so called in many old deeds from 1735 to 1764 and in the Masonian records at Portsmouth the name 'Hailstown' is found. But sometimes it simply appears as the township of Hale. The name clung to it till after the Revolution, and is popular even to this day. . . What was done by the proprietors of the township of Hale is mostly under a cloud. Only a few things like these records, found in the state archives and in the registry of deeds, peer out through the fog which envelops our history of these early times. . . Settlements were soon begun at Bedford, Goffstown, New Boston, Amherst, and Hopkinton. Why should they not have been in Hailston as well? The dimmest kind of tradition comes down through the haze, that clearings were made and a few log cabins built before the settlement of the boundary line in 1740, but there is nothing certain about it, and if it was so they were afterwards allowed to grow up to bushes and the cabins go to decay."

Is it any wonder that the records of this family of Pollards are obscure?

Children of Joshua and Peggy (Pollard) Flanders:

1. Elijah C. b. June 11, 1794 W
2. David Pollard b. Feb. 1, 1796 W
3. Moses b. Apr. 20, 1798W
4. James b. June 7, 1800 W
5. Lydia B. b. July 10, 1806 NB
6. Sylvester b. June 15, 1808 C
7. Ameziah b. May 4, 1811 C
8. John b. Aug. 24, 1813 C
9. Sarah J. b. 1817 C

The descendants of Joshua and Peggy, who spread into Hillsborough, Franklin, Wilmot, and Manchester, embrace some eminent persons: Dr. Charles F. Flanders, Manchester, N. H. (b. 1856); Dr. David Pollard Flanders, Belfast, Me. (P.A.A. and Harvard Medical), etc.*

David Pollard, b. about 1785 in New Boston, N. H.; m. Sarah, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah Gale of Haverhill, Mass.; buried in Canaan, N. H. She was b. Sept. 16, 1787; buried in Canaan, N. H. Benjamin Gale, miller, settled in Weare, established the grist mill (Old Mill Village); later removed to New Boston, N. H.

Issue, b. Canaan, N. H.:

Perley, d. young; Hannah, d. young; Lydia, b. about 1807; Benjamin; Sarah, b. about 1805; Sylvania, m. Joseph Welch; David, d. out West; Isaac, m. Maria Emerson, d. 1862; Rodney; Horace; Martha, m. Jeremiah Clough; Walker, went West; William d. Oct. 4, 1909, West; Hannah, d. unmarried; Fred R., b. 1833, lived in Lebanon, N. H. There were eighteen children total; four died in infancy.

Adam Pollard, b. about 1783, place unknown; m. Mary R. Hewer; d. May 11, 1847, aged almost 64 years. She d. Sept. 27, 1882, aged 88 yrs., 9 mos., 7 da.

Issue:

1. Louise Hewer b. Feb. 20, 1821; m. Elijah C. Flanders, son of Joshua and Peggy (Pollard) Flanders.
2. Sybil; m. 1752 Heber Johnson, Hanover, N. H.
3. Solon K.

This account of the descendants of the sons of Thomas Pollard - particularly the eminent descendants - although not entirely complete, is believed to include the majority. Referring to the character of the Billerica

* See the Flanders Genealogy for the descendants of Joshua and Peggy.

Pollards, Prof. Lucien M. Underwood states:*

"The early members of this family, as far as we can learn, belonged to the yeomanry of New England. Industrious, intelligent, and patriotic, they formed a part of that strong middle class from which has originated much of the brain and brawn that has affected the later development of the country."

THE NANTUCKET POLLARDS

The sun came up upon the left,
Out of the sea came he!
And he shone bright, and on the right
Went down into the sea.
- The Ancient Mariner

In early times, previous to the settlement of the Pollards on the Island of Nantucket, we find Pollards on the Cape Cod coast (Co. Barnstable). Their identity is unknown; no relationship has ever been established between them and the later Nantucket Pollards. Elizabeth Pollard appears among the first settlers; she married Samuel, son of John and Bethiah Hall; he died in Yarmouth, Mass., without issue, and she married 2nd Jeremiah Jones of Yarmouth Apr. 27, 1669. She is mentioned in his will. John Hall, the immigrant, her father-in-law by first marriage, came from Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng. He settled first in Charlestown, Mass., afterwards in Barnstable, Mass.**

Philip [1] Pollard, son of George and Mary Pollard, of County Devonshire, England, was born 1693, in Devonshire; he married Feb. 5, 1724, at Nantucket, Mass., Mehitable, daughter of James and Mary Gardner, of Nantucket, Mass.; died Sept. 5, 1764. Wife Mehitable died Feb. 28, 1777. His

* Ancestry and Descendants of Jonathan Pollard by Underwood.
** Savage, Cross Index, etc.

will, probated Feb. 1, 1764, bequeaths to wife Mary a life estate; same to sister Elizabeth; legacies provide for daughters Elizabeth and Mary (Pollard) Gardner, wife of Solomon Gardner; the rest of the estate to son George, who is to receive particularly "my house clock, silver tankard, large oval table, large looking glass, and one half of my printed books."

The children of Philip and Mehitable (Gardner) Pollard were:

1. George b. Feb. 28, 1725*
2. Mary b. April 8, 1731
3. Elizabeth b. Mar. 17, 1733; m. John Kelly of Yarmouth.

The last of the Nantucket Pollards was Charles Rouland [6] Pollard, son of Samuel Newell [5] (Roland [4], Jonathan [3], George [2], Philip [1]) and Sophia (Crabe) Pollard, born July 27, 1859, at New Bedford, Mass., resided in Nantucket, 1911, and wrote the Compiler March 23 of that year. He stated: "Last summer a lady called at my house and wanted to get the history of the Pollards. I told her all I knew." This was Dr. McNutt, a descendant of Philip [1] Pollard, through his daughter Mary Pollard who married 1st Solomon Gardner, Jr., 2nd William, son of William Swain, and died Dec. 16, 1805, leaving but one child Mary, the maternal grandmother of the Doctor.**

Capt. George Pollard, Jr., a son of George and Tama (Bunker) Pollard, and a great-grandson of Philip [1] Pollard, was born at Nantucket, July 18, 1791; married at Nantucket, June 17, 1819, Mary C., daughter of Henry and Hepsabeth Riddle (b. 1800), and died Jan. 7, 1870, leaving no issue.

* The descendants of George [2] Pollard are given in the manuscript of Mrs. Eliza (Sanford) Pollard; also in the section of the Pollard manuscript by the Compiler, N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass., entitled: "Descendants of the Nantucket Pollards." There is also some additional material contained in the letters of W. Ripley Nelson, of the Nantucket Historical Society, to the Compiler.

** In 1911 Dr. Sarah J. McNutt resided at 265 Lexington Ave., New York City.

George Pollard was an officer on Fulton's steamer in 1807, and later captain of the ill-fated whaleship "Essex" built on the North River, Marshfield, Mass., in 1796. The "Essex" sailed from Nantucket Aug. 2, 1819, and was destroyed by a whale. An interesting account of this strange, even weird affair which almost rivals "The Ancient Mariner," is given in a pamphlet privately published by Capt. R. B. Forbes, 1884.* Other accounts have been published. The narrative which follows is from "Marine Disasters No. 6," by Willard DeLue, published in the "Boston Globe" and is practically the original yarn abridged.**

Among the descendants of the Nantucket Pollards from female lines was Edward Pollard, Russell, of the firm of Pollard & Russell, Architects, Pittsburg, Pa. Mr. Russell, b. Feb. 6, 1868, Canton, Ohio, was the son of Charles E. Russell, who was the son of Edward Gardner and Susan B. (Pollard) Russell; Susan B. [5] Pollard (Roland [4], Jonathan [3], George [2], Philip [1]) was born April 12, 1814***, Nantucket, m. July 25, 1833; d. May 24, 1890. Edward P. Russell was born Feb. 6, 1868, Canton, Ohio; m. June 23, 1897, Emma E. Carathers (b. Feb. 1, 1871, Cleveland, Ohio). He wrote the Compiler in April 1911: "I have a small family tree in which my grandmother's family, the Pollards of Nantucket, Mass., play an important part."

* This book was printed by The University Press, Cambridge, Mass., and probably never on sale. However, a copy may be seen at the Boston Public Library.

** The Scrap Book, N. E. His. Gen. So., contains a view of the Essex struck by a whale, from a rare old woodcut printed in 1834 in "The Mariner's Chronicle"; also another picture, a drawing by W. J. Aylward, depicting the Essex attacked by the whale, to illustrate, "The Yarn of the 'Essex', Whaler". This story and picture appeared over thirty years ago (about 1929 perhaps), but in what periodical we do not know, as the date of publication and magazine was not marked on the picture at the time that the picture was inserted in the Scrap Book.

*** "I neglected to state in my letter that the name 'Rowland' and Roland have become mixed in the information I have and no way of knowing which is correct. I was at Nantucket two years ago this summer (1911) and was in hopes I could clear up some of these matters but time did not permit." E.P.R. (E. P. Russell)

Now for the yarn of the "Essex" by Mr. DeLue:

The Nantucket whaleship "Essex," Capt. George Pollard, Jr. sailed from her home port Aug. 12, 1819, rounded the horn without incident, and in the morning of Nov. 20, found herself close to a school of whales in the North Pacific Ocean, more than 1000 miles from the nearest mainland.

There she was wrecked by a "bad whale."

The captain and second mate were out in boats. Owen Chase, first mate, was on deck. He saw a whale plowing at full speed for the vessel's bow and yelled to the helmsman to sheer off to avoid the attack.

In vain. The infuriated whale struck the ship with his head. 'He gave us such an appalling jar as nearly to throw us off our feet. The ship brought up as if she had struck a rock, and trembled like a leaf.'

Soon it was discovered that the 'Essex' was filling with water, and settling by the head. Owen set the signal flags to recall the boats.

'I had scarcely done this,' he wrote in his story of the wreck, 'when I saw the whale apparently in convulsions about a hundred rods to leeward. He was continually thrashing about and smiting his jaws together as if in anger... I was aroused by a cry that he was coming for us again.

'He was about 100 yards ahead, coming for us at full speed, and again struck the ship directly under the cathead, and completely stove in the bow. He passed under the ship and was seen no more.'

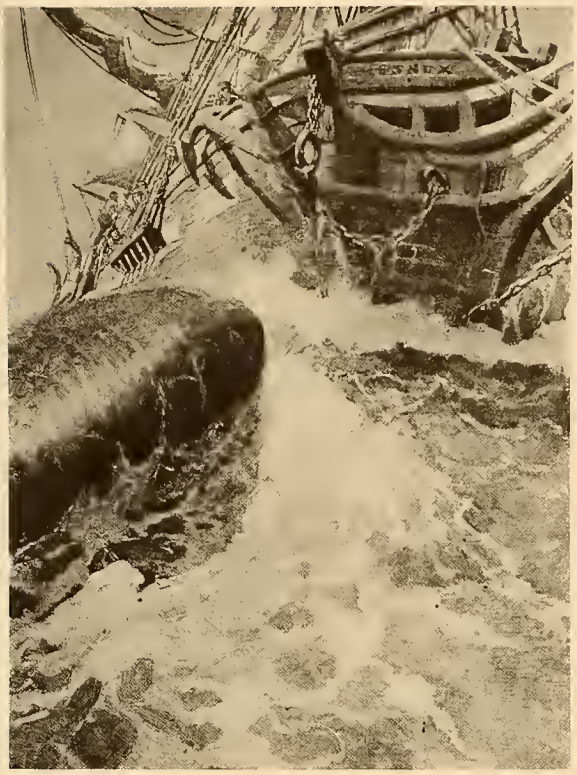
A few minutes later, as Chase and the men on board of her climbed over the side into a whale boat, the 'Essex' turned over on her beam ends.

Here, then, were 20 men, in open boats, afloat in the mighty Pacific. There had been saved from the wreck only compasses, navagating instruments and the captain's and mate's sea chests.

First, they must get food. The ship's masts, that lay flat on the water were cut away, and the hull, releaved of this weight, was somewhat righted. Holes were chopped through the deck and a supply of hard bread, water, some live turtles, and a musket, powder and some snails were taken out of her.

For two days the boats hovered about the wreck. They were rigged with sails - made from canvas and spars of the 'Essex' - and their sides, low down in the water, were raised to keep out the seas.

At noon on Nov. 2, 1819, they set sail for the coast of South America. They could not sail a direct course; trade winds and equatorial current were against them. They headed into the southeast, to find favorable winds.



The Essex Struck by a Whale, Captain George Pollard
Courtesy of Argosy Magazine

Crew of the Essex in the Cave

A torrid sun beat down upon their heads. Their thrust was intense. Yet the daily allowance of water was only a half-pint - one ordinary glassful. And for food they had one hard ship's biscuit a day.

Nov. 26 - Rough weather. The boats shipped water and some of the precious bread was soaked.

Nov. 28 - Terrible suffering from thirst caused by eating the water-soaked, salty bread.

Nov. 30 - One of the turtles killed and eaten raw.

Dec. 8 - Heavy gale. Masts unshipped and no attempt made to keep the boats on their course.

Dec. 9 - Some flying fish fell into Chase's boat and were devoured, bones, scales and all.

Dec. 16 - They were now 26 days in the open boats. Food was running short and the allowance was cut down to a quarter-pint of water (half a glass) and half a biscuit . . It was suggested that if they bathed in the sea their bodies might absorb some of the water. It was tried. No relief from thirst, but the bathers discovered barnacles on the boat's bottom. They were carefully scraped off and eaten.

On the 20th land was seen. Ducies Island, a low, uninhabited outpost of the great island continent of the Pacific. The storm, it seemed, had driven them far to the west. They were now further from South America than when they left the wreck.

The famished seamen devoured the few birds, shellfish and eggs they found. In two days the supply was exhausted. There were no fruits or vegetables, and the only water a tiny spring exposed only at extreme low tide.

They must set sail again. To the west, they knew, lay the Island Archipelago, with men and food, comparatively near at hand. Yet they feared running among cannibals.

So they turned into the east, toward the Island of Juan Fernandez, 1700 miles away.

Thomas Chappel, an Englishman, being extremely weak, decided to stay behind. He said he might as well die there as at sea. William Wright and Seth Weeks, both of Barnstable, Mass., determined to remain with him.

Jan. 10, 1820 - Fifty-one days since the loss of the 'Essex,' M. P. Joy, second mate, died.

Two days later Chase's boat became separated from the others in a storm and did not see them, but we shall hear of them later. Now to follow Chase.

The allowance of bread was reduced to 1 1/2 ounces a day.

Jan. 20 - Richard Peterson, a colored seaman, died and was cast into the sea.

Feb. 8 - 'Our sufferings were now drawing to a close,' says Chase's journal, 'A terrible death appeared to await us; hunger became extreme; our speech and reason seemed to be impaired.

That day Isaac Cole became a raving maniac and died. A conference of the survivors was held. The awful decision was made that their dead comrade must be served as food.

Chase's account:

'We separated his limbs from the body, cut off all the flesh, took out the heart, sewed the remains in canvass and committed it to the deep, and making a fire, partook of it, and preserved the remainder for future use. In this manner we disposed of our fellow-sufferer, the painful recollection of which brings to my mind some of the most revolting ideas that it is capable of conceiving.

'We knew not to whose lot it would fall next, either to die or to be shot. Humanity shudders at the recital. The next morning, 10th February, we found the flesh spoiling and made a fire to cook it to prevent its being wholly lost.

'For six or seven days we lived on it, not using of our remnant of bread.

'On the 15th our stock of flesh was exhausted and we were down to the last morsel of our bread, consisting of two cakes. On the 17th we saw indications of land, which we hoped might be Massafuers. The next morning a boy named Thomas Nicholson lay down to die.'

Early on Feb. 19 - the 91 day in the boat - a sail was sighted, and the three survivors, Chase, the boy Nicholson, and Benjamin Lawrence, were soon on board of her. She was the Brig. Indian, Capt. William Crozier of London.

Revolting as were the experiences of Chase, that of the men in Capt. Pollard's boat were far worse.

After separation from Chase, the two other boats kept together for a time. Four colored men died and two of them were used for food, the flesh being divided between the two boats.

Jan. 28 - A storm separated the little craft. The third boat was never heard from. One can only imagine what happened.

By Feb. 1 there was not a scrap of food in Capt. Pollard's boat. Four men survived.

They decided that one of them must be shot to provide food for the others. Lots were drawn. It fell to Owen Coffin, a cousin of Pollard, to make the sacrifice.

It is told that Pollard wished to take Coffin's place, but that the latter claimed the right to give himself and save his mates.

The musket was loaded. Lots were drawn again to pick the executioner. The task fell to Charles Ramsdale.

Ten days later Brazilia Ray, a colored man died. On the bodies of Coffin and Ray, the Captain and Ramsdale subsided until they fell in on Feb. 23 with the whale-ship Dauhin, Capt. Zimri Coffin, of New Bedford.

Thus, of the 17 men who set out from Ducies Island, five were saved.

Relief was sent to the three who had remained behind. They were taken off April 5, living skeletons. Small birds, caught as they roosted at night in the trees, an occasional turtle, and a few tiny berries, had kept them alive. The spring, it seems, was either dried up or lost. For drink they had occasional rainwater and the blood of the birds.

It is remembered on Nantucket that when Pollard and his men returned home the cliffs were lined with silent crowds to greet them, and that they walked to their homes through a lane of awe-stricken people.

Pollard went to sea again, was wrecked on a reef in the Pacific, and quit the sea forever. He became a police officer on Nantucket and died in 1870 at the age of 81.

Owen Chase became a successful whaling captain. He died in 1869, aged 75. In that same year died Benjamin Lawrence. Nicholson, who was only 15 at the time of the tragedy, lived until 1882.

THE RHODE ISLAND POLLARDS

James Pollard of Coventry, Co. Kent, R. I., was born in London, Eng., Oct. 30, 1757. He came to America about 1781, and settled in Scituate, R. I., removing to Coventry soon after his marriage. He married Sept. 27, 1790, Rachel, daughter of Benjamin Wood, of East Greenwich, R. I., and died April 30, 1800, at Coventry. The Warwick Gazette states: "James Pollard died in Warwick May 3, 1800, in his 44th year;" no doubt the

James above. Pollard was a private, Capt. Olney's Co., Col. Angell's Regt., 1779; also in the R. I. Regt. 1781 or later.

Miss Elizabeth B. Stark, born in New Hampshire, was a descendant of "John and James Pollard, who came as navy agents from England, but soon after arriving resigned and espoused the American cause, entering the Continental Army."* As Miss Stark has long since been deceased, and the present address of any of her relations is unknown, the Compiler has no way of ascertaining if James the Navy Agent was identical with James of Coventry, R. I.

Abither Pollard of Smithfield, R. I., perhaps a relation of James of Coventry, was private in Capt. Olney's Co., Col. Angell's Regt. 1779. In 1790 one Abither Pollard (perhaps the same) was living in Claremont, N. H.; he had one son under 16 years of age, and two or three daughters.**

Mr. Albert E. Barber of Coventry, R. I., compiler of the "Barber Genealogy," has almost a complete record of the descendants of James Pollard. In a letter to the Compiler, some fifty years ago, he wrote:

I am pleased to know that there is someone who is compiling a Pollard Genealogy, as I am somewhat interested in it myself. My mother was a Pollard, and I also married into a Pollard family. I have gathered considerable Pollard material, but have not got it all in shape. I descend from one James Pollard who was born in London, England, about 1750. . . I have nearly a full list of his descendants, When you get ready to print your book, I would like to have you consider having what I have put into it. I have not get it where I could furnish it at present.

However, the data was never received, in spite of the fact that the Compiler wrote Mr. Barber repeatedly; and the information we have is accordingly somewhat incomplete.

* D.A.R. Lineage Book Vol. 3, p. 156
** Census of 1790

Mrs. Louise J. P. Standish, Norwich, Conn., another descendant of James, has the Pollard coat of arms of this family.

J. B. Pollard of Cheyenne, Wyoming, is the only descendant of James Pollard bearing the name "Pollard" with whom the Compiler has ever communicated.

Issue of James and Rachel (Wood) Pollard:

1. James b. Apr. 16, 1791
2. Earl m. Nov. 3, 1827, at Warwick, Hannah J., daughter of Caleb Pirse; d. Apr. 5, 1883, aged 80. He was in full fellowship, Aug. 2, 1835, M. E. Church, E. Greenwich, R. I.

? 3. Ezra m. June 30, 1823, at Walpole, Nancy Winslow, and lived in Coventry.

THE NEW JERSEY POLLARDS

"There is a tradition," states the manuscript of Mrs. Strobridge,* "never verified - that three brothers came over from the old country and settled in or near Dover in Morris County, New Jersey."

"It is certain, however, that a John Pollard was a petit juror at Pascataway, N. J., Dec. 15, 1685. It is not unlikely that the Pollards who were living at Parsippany, N. J., as late as 1917, were his descendants."

Questioned regarding the authority of this, Mrs. Strobridge writes:

"I know nothing further than what Mr. Orra Eugene Monette (banker, genealogist, past president of the Sons of the Revolution, chairman of the Library Board of the Los Angeles Public Library, contributor to many genealogical publications, member of innumerable patriotic societies, compiler of

* Idah Meacham Strobridge, Research Genealogist, Artemisia, Los Angeles, Cal.

the large Monette Genealogy, etc., etc., etc., etc., etc.) told me a few years ago when I asked him if he ever came across the ancestor of Mary Pollard who married Daniel Freeman. He said: 'I have the ancestor, yes; but you will have to take my word for it, as I can give no other proof, though I know he was the ancestor.' "

Here we have that abominable tradition of the three brothers again! We encounter it every now and then from various members of the Pollard family scattered over the United States. Why couldn't four or five brothers have come over just as easily as three? Or is it more pleasant to picture a trio crossing the puddle, and taking up their residence in the new world? A letter from Mrs. H. H. Pollard, Rock Island, Ill., mentions three brothers; Edward R. Sherburne writes to Miss Mary B. Pollard, Cardington, Ohio (1900), "There were no three brothers Pollard came to America;" and the manuscript of Adolphus Theodore Pollard states:

In the 17th century 2 brothers went into Sussex South England and crossed over to America. . . and landed on the coast of British North America. One of these brothers settled in Boston and the other was shipwrecked on an East Indian trip, supposed to have been lost as there is no account of him ever after.

John Pollard was a witness to the will of John Gee, Oct. 26, 1720, New York City.* P. Valette, H. M. Crook, and Abraham DePeyster were also witnesses, and the will was proved before Gov. William Burnett Nov. 15, 1720. John Gee was the son of Joshua Gee, a merchant in London. This John Pollard may have belonged to the New Jersey Pollards.

Benjamin Pollard and Hannah Johnson were married May 23, 1777; Mary Pollard and William Hyde were married June 25, 1777; both New York.

Johanna Pollard of Parsippany, N. J., married May 17, 1763, Lawrence Willison, and died Dec. 7, 1782. Her great-granddaughter, Miss Philetta Willison, was living in Somerville, N. J., in 1921. One David Pollard died Dec. 1, 1866, aged 26 yrs. These two Pollards cannot be connected with the other later New Jersey Pollards, although no doubt they were of the same family.

* N. Y. His So. Coll. 1893, p. 227.

Mr. Orra E. Monette (previously mentioned) of the Citizens Trust and Savings Bank, Los Angeles, Cal., compiler of "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, N. J.," was written to for data regarding John Pollard the Petit Juror (1919) and replied:

"I have not been giving very close attention to my genealogical work in recent years for several reasons. However, I will keep you in mind and if I am able to get any information together for you I will be happy to give you the benefit of it."

The genealogy of the New Jersey Pollards begins with what we assume is the Fourth Generation. John[4], Mary[4] and Abigail[4], children of --- Pollard, were probably descendants of John Pollard the Petit Juror.

John[4] Pollard b. ----; m. Sarah Maria, daughter of William Winans, and probably widow of a Mr. Jeffries; d. ----, and was buried in the Parsippany Graveyard, in the lot with Betsy (Pollard) Allen and her husband. Wife Sarah was b. at Troy, N. J., and buried beside her husband.

John Pollard was a private in the Revolution, State Troops, Capt. Munson's "Team Brigade," June 20, 1776. He was called of Morris, N. J. July 4, 1833, Joseph Garrison and wife Sarah (late Sarah Pollard), of Chatham convey to William Pollard of Hanover, for $75, . . . one-sixth part of land in Parsippany, being the real estate of John Pollard, late of Hanover. . . containing 3 acres, more or less.

Issue of John and Sarah Maria (Winans) Pollard:

1. William b. May 4, 1778
2. Samuel b. Jan. 20, 1780
3. Mary b. Mar. 17, 1782
4. John b. June 9, 1784
5. Aaron b. May 17, 1787
6. Elizabeth b. Nov. 5 or 9, 1790; m. James Allen
7. Mary b. Sept. 29, 1792; m.
8. Sarah Ann b. Nov. 16, 1794

Mary [4] Pollard b. July 17, 1757; m. Dec. 11, 1774, at Morristown, N. J., Daniel, son of Daniel and Sarah Freeman. He was b. Sept. 17, 1775, Morristown, N. J.; he d. Oct. 13, 1823, Morris Co., N. J. Ten children.

Abigail [4] Pollard married July 27, 1779, at Morristown, N. J., Daniel Jones.

In the old Pollard Bible (now in possession of George Sabin Pollard of Chatham, N. J.) this record precedes all the records of the Pollard family, and is written just across the names of William, Samuel, Mary, John and Aaron: 'Phebe Jeffries was Born september the 13 1772.' (Query: was the mother of these children a widow when she married Mr. Pollard, and was Phebe Jeffries a child by her first husband?) A family record gives the name of 'Sarah Maria Winans, born at Troy, N. J., daughter of William Winans, 'as being the mother of Elizabeth - or 'Betsy' - (Pollard) Allen, but further records confirming it have not been found.

- Mss. of Idah M. Strobridge

The famous football player, Al Pollard, of California, was probably a member of the New Jersey Pollards.

The genealogy of the New Jersey Pollards is meager, and does not reveal whether they were a distinct clan, permanently established, or merely an offshoot of the Southern or of the New England Pollards. We trust that future investigations will throw more light upon the subject, and settle clearly the identity of John [4] and Mary [4] Pollard of Piscataway.

THE SOUTHERN POLLARDS

No place on earth do I love more sincerely
Than old Virginia, the State where I was born.
- James A. Bland

The Virginia Pollards were seated at King and Queen County, and later at King William County. Both branches, apparently, were descended from Robert [1] Pollard, the immigrant. Mr. Clarke, perhaps because of intermarriages, classifies the King William Co. Pollards with the grand old Huguenots,

Edward Albert Pollard (1828-1872)
Virginia
Author of "The Lost Cause."

"who left fame and fortune for conscience sake, and helped to swell the population and enrich the endowment of the land of freedom and light."

There is a tradition, among one branch of the family, that two brothers Joseph and William Pollard, immigrated to this country from Ireland and settled in Virginia during its early history, the former in King and Queen County, the latter in King William County. Like the many other yarns of "two brothers," this tradition is probably hardly worth serious consideration; and Joseph and William Pollard were, in fact, descendants of Robert. Gov. John G. Pollard once informed me that he intended to write one of my Pollard correspondents and give him the correct details regarding the early generations of the Virginia Pollards.

"The earliest known records of the Pollard family," states the Richmond Times-Dispatch, "is the assignment of a land warrant to Robert Pollard by Edwyn Conway of Lancaster County, Va., January 8, 1656." This Robert Pollard, the first of the line, settled in the tide water section of Virginia prior to 1655, according to good authority, and his descendants have held that section of the country as their home ever since, intermarrying with the Dandridges, Spotswoods, Edwards, Pendletons, etc.

It is conceded that Robert[2] Pollard of Bruington was the son of Robert[1] Pollard above. Robert[2] received a grant from the King, located in St. Stephen's Parish, near Tuckahoe Swamp, King and Queen Co. He had three sons and one daughter: Joseph born 1701*; Robert[3], and a son who went to sea and was never heard of again: his name, and the name of the daughter we know not.

The Southern Pollards intermarried with the family of George Washington, were associated with Washington; produced the eminent historian, Edward Albert Pollard of Virginia, and a Dean of the College of William and Mary - later Governor of Virginia - John Garland Pollard; and were clerks of King and

*Old Families of King William Co., Va.

Queen, King William, and Hanover down through the generations. As to the character of the Southern Pollards, Mr. Payton Neale Clarke* states in a personal letter to the Compiler: "This family was the best in Virginia, and down to the present generation there have been many distinguished representatives."

Joseph[3] Pollard (Robert[2], Robert[1]) born 1701, King and Queen Co.** and resided there; m. Priscilla Hoomes or Holmes of the Mansion near Bowling Green, Caroline (b. 1704); died Dec. 26, 1791, aged about 90. In 1754, he removed to Goochland Co. serving as County Treasurer. He was Sheriff of King and Queen. He had two sons: (a) William and (b) Thomas, and seven daughters. Of the daughters, Sarah, b. May 4, 1725, m. Edmund Pendleton of Caroline, lawyer of distinction, later Judge of the Court of Appeals of Virginia; Ann b. Feb. 22, 1732, m. James Taylor of Caroline, and had an only son, Col. John Taylor, in the Revolution, member of the United States Senate, author of political works, and a grandson of Wm. P. Taylor, member of Congress, died in the Civil War, without issue.***

Robert[3] Pollard (Robert[2], Robert[1]) settled in King and Queen; had four sons and four daughters. The sons were: (c) Robert, (d), Richard, (e) John and (f) Benjamin.

(a) William[4] Pollard (Joseph[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) date of birth unknown; m. a Miss Anderson, and settled in Hanover Co. He was Clerk of Hanover all his life. Five sons, five daughters: (g) William, (h) Robert, (i) Benjamin, (j) Joseph, (k) Thomas - Elizabeth, Mary, Mildred, Jane, Susanna.

* Old families of King William Co., Va.
** The mss. of John Pollard, Sr. makes an error in stating that Joseph Pollard was b. 1687. We know this could not be, since he died in 1791 aged about 90.
*** See the Mss. of John Pollard, Sr. herewith reproduced from the copy given the Compiler by Gov. John G. Pollard of Virginia. The account of the Pollard family in the Richmond Times Dispatch of April 16, 1905, by John Pollard, Sr. is exactly the same as the Mss. aforesaid.

(b) Thomas[4] Pollard (Joseph[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) b. Sept. 30, 1741; m. Sally Harding Jan. 15, 1763. He settled in Fairfax Co.; was warden of Ponick Church. George Washington was senior warden. Both resigned together and their successors were appointed at the same meeting. Thomas resided for many years in Spottsylvania, where his family grew up. He removed to Kentucky in his declining years. Thomas and Sally had four sons and six daughters: (l) Joseph, Thomas, Robert, Benjamin, Fanny, Sally, Priscilla, Mildred, Elizabeth and Jane.

(c) Robert[4] Pollard (Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) married, died young, leaving two sons: (m) Robert and (n) Richard.

(d) Richard[4] Pollard (Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) m. Elizabeth Coleman; removed to Culpeper. Issue: (o) Robert and William?.

(e) John[4] Pollard (Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) d. King and Queen Co. leaving seven sons and two daughters. He was member of Committee of Safety.

(f) Benjamin[4] Pollard (Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) m. May 27, 1784, Abigail Taylor; settled in Norfolk, Va. Issue: (p) Benjamin b. 1789, Margaret Mason b. 1793; d. 1855.

(g) William[5] Pollard (William[4], Joseph[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) Clerk of Hanover; married twice; one son, two daughters.

(h) Robert[5] Pollard (William[4], etc.) m. a Miss Harwood; one son, three daughters. Clerk of King and Queen.

(i) Benjamin[5] Pollard (William[4], etc.) resided in the family homestead in Hanover; m. a Miss Winston; one son, two daughters. He was Clerk of District Court of Appeals, Accomac and Northampton Counties. Son was Clerk of the Court, Hanover Co.

(j) Joseph[5] Pollard (William[4], etc.) m. Catharine Robertson of Hanover; four sons: Edmund, William and Joseph who all died without children, and John, the third son, who m. Miss Juliet Jeffries, of King and Queen,

and had four sons and three daughters, including John G. Pollard, the Governor.

(k) Thomas[5] Pollard (William[4], etc.) m. a Miss Whitlock; two sons and four daughters: Benjamin, Thomas, Mary, Sarah, Fanny Beacon and Martha Rebecca. Deputy Clerk of Hanover, and first Clerk of Superior Court of Hanover.

(l) Joseph[5] Pollard (Thomas[4], Joseph[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) m. a Miss Thornton of Caroline; an attorney, removed to Kentucky; Peter Thornton, one of the sons, returned to Va. and m. a Miss Fauntleroy of King and Queen; two children.

(m) Robert[5] Pollard (Robert[4], Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) m. Martha Russell, of French descent. He was Clerk of King William Co. 1797-1818, and built the old Pollard homestead "Mount Zoar," an imposing structure, located at Aylettes, a modest village on Mattapony River.

"King William contains many relics of colonial days, but none so interesting as the homesteads of the Pollards. . . which all have their peculiar features and traditions. In these old mansions a former generations lived in a lordly manner, and entertained with lavish hospitality.* "

Mount Zoar was destroyed by fire (1850) by a servant, who wanted the family to move to Richmond, where, it is said, she had a lover. Robert and Martha Pollard had six sons, five daughters:

1. Ann b. Nov. 17, 1776.
2. Caty b. -- 17, 1779.
3. Sally b. Apr. 16, 1771.

(q) 4. Robert b. Jan. 1, 1783.

5. Patsy b. Apr. 12, 1784.
6. Benjamin b. Mar 7, 1786.
7. James b. Mar. 26, 1788.
8. Edward b. Feb. 17, 1799; d. Oct. 19, 1843.

*Old Families of King William Co., Va. - Clarke

9. John Camm b. Aug. 26, 1792; d. Aug. 3, 1835
10. Elizabeth b. Dec. 7, 1793.
11. Richard b. Aug. 27, 1795.

(n) Richard[5] Pollard (Robert[4], etc.) d. King and Queen Co., leaving six sons, six daughters, whose names we do not have.

(o) Robert[5] (Richard[4], Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) b. July 3, 1756; m. July 10, 1774, Joel, daughter of William and Ellen (Hackley) Underwood (b. Sept. 25, 1759) d. Oct. 10, 1842, aged 87 yrs. He removed to Richmond; was vestryman in the old St. John Church, a member of the firm of Pickett, Pollard & Johnson; treasurer of the James River Company 1793, and State Agent for securing arms.

Issue of Robert[5] and Joel (Underwood) Pollard:

(r) 1. Ellen Hackley b. Dec. 7, 1776
2. Elizabeth Coleman; m. Thomas Richardson, Hanover Co.
3. Lucy Ann Blair; m. Maj. John P. Roberts of Culpeper.
(s) 4. George.

(p) Benjamin[5] Pollard (Benjamin[4], Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) b. Aug. 15, 1789; m. 1st Eliza Loyall; m. 2nd Eliza Page, of Shelly (Gloucester) d. 1861.

Issue: (By Eliza Loyall)

1. Margaret, m. James M. Lockart, of Tennessee; U. S. Navy.
2. George; unm.
3. Charles; m. Fannie Baylor.

(By Eliza Page)

4. Ellen; m. Blake Marsden, Norfolk, Va.

(q) Robert[6] Pollard (Robert[5], Robert[4], Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) b. Jan. 1, 1783; m. Jan. 19, 1803, Elizabeth Byrd, daughter of Capt. Byrd

and Elizabeth Chamberlayne; d. June 19, 1856.* Clerk of King and William Co. 1818-1842. Issue:

1. Robert Byrd, b. Jan. 3, 1810; d. Mar. 12, 1842.
2. Evelyn Videl, b. Apr. 27, 1811; d. Oct. 5, 1815.
3. Maria Ellen, b. May 8, 1813; d. May 30, 1818.
4. Evelyn Byrd, b. Feb. 27, 1816; d. Apr. 7, 1889.
5. William George, b. Apr. 7, 1818.
6. James Otway, b. May 6, 1820.
7. Eliza Dandridge, b. Aug. 7, 1822.
8. Mary Ellen, b. Feb. 8, 1825.
9. Edward Spottswood, b. Sept. 19, 1827; d. Mar. 26, 1831.
10. Lucy Rosalie, b. Feb. 22, 1830; d. Mar. 29, 1831.
11. Edward Spottswood, b. July 7, 1832.

(r) Ellen Hackley[6] Pollard (Robert[5], Richard[4], Robert[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) b. Dec. 7, 1776; m. Howell, youngest son of Col. Fielding and Betty (Washington) Lewis, and a favorite nephew of George Washington.**

(s) George[6] Pollard (Robert[5], etc. as above) m. Mary, daughter of Samuel Griffin and Catherine (Innis) Adams. Issue:

1. Samuel
2. Edward, an M. D. all went to California
3. Robert
4. Virginia; m. Dr. Nichols, New Orleans.
5. Mary; m. Edward Swain, New York
6. Ellen; m. Inge Smith, Mobile.

* "Old Families of King William Co., Va." E. C. M., Richmond Times Dispatch, and other sources.
** History of the Descendants of John Dwight of Dedham, Mass. By Benjamin W. Dwight. Also E. C. M. in Richmond Times Dispatch, etc. C. U. W., same.

Eminent Southern Pollards

From Joseph [3] Pollard of King and Queen Co. (1701-1791) were descended Col. John Taylor, U. S. Senator from Virginia; Hon. Joseph Underwood, U. S. Senator from Kentucky; William P. Taylor and Warner Underwood House of Representatives; Hon. Henry Robinson Pollard, Richmond City Attorney; Hon. Oscar Underwood, Candidate Democrat Nomination for President of the United States; and John Garland Pollard, Attorney General of Virginia, Dean of the College of William and Maryand later Governor of Virginia. Also, Judge Edmund Pendleton (1721-1803), member of the first Continental Congress; Col. Edmund Pendleton, Revolution; William [4] Pollard, friend, neighbor of Patrick Henry; Thomas [4] Pollard, friend of George Washington; Col. John Pollard, King and Queen Co., and his sons, Dr. John Pollard, Richmond College, and Attorney Henry Robinson Pollard. *

The following letter to the Compiler is from the late Gov. John Garland Pollard of Virginia, who, at the time of writing, was Dean of the College of William and Mary:

COLLEGE OF WILLIAM AND MARY
Founded in 1693
Williamsburg, Virginia

Mar. 19, 1924.

Dear Mr. Pollard:

I was greatly interested in your letter of November 22, 1923. . .

Some time ago the William and Mary "Quarterly" published an article about Joseph Pollard. I am going to look it up, and if I can find it, I will send it to you. I have a photograph of my grandfather, Colonel John Pollard, of King and Queen County, who was a great-grandson of Joseph Pollard who died in 1791 and whose will I have above referred to. If you would like to publish this, I can lend it to you. I value it highly, and, of course, would want it returned.

*See "The Will of Joseph Pollard," in William and Mary Quarterly, Second Series, Vol. 2, No. 3, July, 1922.

My uncle, the late Henry R. Pollard, so long attorney for the city of Richmond, has recently written a book in which he gives an account of the Virginia Pollards.

Your letter was addressed to me at Richmond, Virginia. I formerly lived there, but after the expiration of my term as Attorney General of Virginia, I engaged in war work in France and Germany, and on my return, President Wilson appointed me a member of the Federal Trade Commission, and at the expiration of my term of office, I came here to the second oldest college in the country, where I am Deam of the Marshall-Wythe School of Government and Citizenship. I have been interested in family history and have collected considerable data. I suppose you know that Hon. Oscar Underwood, now candidate for the Democratic nomination for president is a descendant of Joseph Pollard, as were also U. S. Senator Underwood of Kentucky and U. S. Senator Taylor of Virginia.

Yours truly,
John Garland Pollard

Major Richard Pollard, perhaps the son of Richard ^{5} Pollard (Robert ^{4}, Robert ^{3}, Robert ^{2}, Robert ^{1}) was born 1790 in King and Queen Co. He m. 1814 Pauline Cabell Rives, who, "in her youth was distinguished for her matchless beauty, in later years for her highly cultured intellect and all the virtues which made home loved and happy.*" William and Mary B.L. 1811; captain 20th Infantry 1812, promoted Major 21st Infantry 1813; charge d'affairs from U. S. to Chile, 1813-1843. "On his return from this diplomatic trust," states the Cabell Genealogy, "he resided for the remainder of his life at his home 'Alta Vista', which his courtly address, distinguished manners, and genial hospitality rendered eloquent and charming to all whom he received there."

Edward Albert Pollard, son of the above, "conspicuous for his high cultivation and scholarly attainments," was the author of "The Lost Cause," the best Southern history of the Civil War ever written. "He was one of the most brilliant, eloquent, and forcible writers of this age," states the Lynchburg News, "His death creates a void in literary circles which it will be difficult to fill."

*Cabell Genealogy

Gov. John Garland Pollard ( ) of Virginia

Edward A. Pollard was born Feb. 27, 1828, Nelson Co., Va.; graduated from the University of Virginia 1849, and studied law at William and Mary, Williamsburg; completed his education in Baltimore. Traveled extensively in America and Europe. Married Marie Antoinette Nathalie (Granier) Dowell, and died Dec. 12, 1872, Lynchburg, Va.*

Edward A. Pollard in "The Lost Cause" gives an interesting comparison between the Yankee of bleak New England and the Cavalier of the sunny South. But kindly bear in mind that it was written directly after the great clash which threatened to tear the Nation assunder; to separate the North from the South. Today we are all Americans, one great country, indivisible; in the Revolution and the Indian Wars we were one. During the process of assimilation of races to ultimately form a nation there is often bitter strife and conflict. It took three centuries to blend the Normans and Anglo-Saxons into the present England. Such conflicts - as if a compensation of Nature - often bring great men to the front. Certainly we admire the eloquence of Mr. Pollard - characteristic of all his literary work - even if we do not always agree with him.

"In the anti-revolutionary period, the difference between the population of the Northern and Southern colonies had already been strongly developed. The early colonists did not bear with them from the mother country to the shores of the New World any greater degree of congeniality than existed among them at home. They had come not only from different stocks of population, but from different feuds in religion and politics. There could be no congeniality between the Puritan exiles who established themselves upon the cold and rugged and cheerless soil of New England, and the Cavaliers who sought the brighter climate of the South, and drank in their baronial halls in Virginia confusion to roundheads and regicides.

"In the early history of the Northern colonists we find no slight traces of the modern Yankee although it remained for those subsequent influences which educate nations as well as individuals to complete that character, add

* See Appleton's Cyclo. American Biography.

new vices to it, and give it its full development. But the intolerance of the Puritan, the painful thrift of the Northern colonists, their external forms of piety, their jaundiced legislation, their convenient morals, their lack of sentimentalism which makes up the half of modern civilization, and their unremitting hunt after selfish aggrandizement are traits of character which are yet visible in their descendants.* On the other hand the colonists of Virginia and the Carolinas were from the first distinguished for their polite manners, their fine sentiments, their attachment to a sort of a feudal life, their landed gentry, their love of field sports and dangerous adventure, and the prodigal and improvident aristocracy that dispensed its stores in constant rounds of hospitality and gaiety. . .

"The civilization of the North was coarse and materialistic. That of the South was scant of shows, but highly refined and sentimental. The South was a vast agricultural country; waste lands, forest and swamps often gave to the eye a dreary picture; there were no thick and intricate nets of internal improvements to astonish and bewilder the traveller, no country picturesque with towns and villages to please his vision. Northern men ridiculed this apparent scantiness of the South, and took it as an evidence of inferiority. But this was the coarse judgment of the surface of things. The agricultural pursuits of the South fixed its features, and however it might decline in the scale of gross prosperity, its people were trained in the highest civilization, were models of manners for the whole country, rivaled the sentimentalism of the oldest countries of Europe, established the only schools of honour in America, and presented a striking contrast in their well balanced character to the conceit and giddiness of the Northern people. . . Sensations, excitements on slight causes, fits of fickle admiration, manias in society and fashion, a regard for magnitude, display and exaggeration, all were indications of a superficial and restless civilization abounded in the North and were peculiar to its people."

*The Compiler has noted this lack of sentimentalism, and spirit of acquisitiveness in some of the Rockingham Co. Pollards. Deacon Isaac Pollard of Plaistow, N. H.- although a shrewd business man and a successful financier, does not impress the Compiler as being a philanthropist. On the contrary he was ambitious to accumulate, frugal and crafty in business affairs. Some of his descendants, however, were not only successful business men but gentlemen of integrity in their community, much sought after for their wealth and prestige.

Another son of Major Richard Pollard, Henry Rives Pollard, was the editor of "The Southern Opinion," "a paper representing the extreme political sentiments of the South." He was shot in Richmond, Va., Nov. 24, 1868.*

"H. Rives Pollard was a native of Virginia, having been born at Alta Vista, in Nelson County, about thirty miles from Lynchburg. He was the son of Major Richard Pollard, an officer in the United States army. He completed his education at the Virginia Military Institute, and held a clerkship for some time in the Post Office Department in Washington. . . . Mr. Pollard was about 35 years of age. He was about five feet ten inches high, had black eyes and dark complexion, and wore a heavy black beard, which had not been trimmed for years. His manner was cordial to all friends, haughty to foes, and reserved to those with whom he was slightly acquainted."*

An article appeared in Mr. Pollard's paper reflecting upon the character of the daughter of a wealthy tobacconist. The brother of the young lady shot Mr. Pollard. Mr. Pollard was entering his office in the morning; the shot, fired from a third story window opposite, from a double barreled gun felled the Editor and he died instantly. Edward A. Pollard left New York as soon as he heard of the assassination, published a card demanding justice, and claimed that the article responsible for the tragedy was not written by his brother.

Much might be written of the Cavalier lines, the pirates of the Virginia James River, and the Norfolk Cemetery said to be two-thirds full of Pollards. We have abundant data. But some of the facts pertaining to these things - particularly the pirates of the James River - were promised but never received.

From Virginia, the Pollards spread early into Kentucky, the Carolinas, West Virginia, and Georgia, and into Missouri and the West. Two brothers, a correspondent informs us,** went down the Ohio River in the early days on

* Harper's Weekly 1868, Vol. 12, p. 788. See Scrap Book for the clipping and a sketch of H. Rives Pollard.
** Rev. E. C. Pollard of Ohio.

a flat boat from Virginia, and were among the first settlers of Fleming Co., Kentucky. They had many battles with the Indians and were in the battle fought at Blue Oaks, were over one hundred of the early settlers were slain. These were the kinsmen of Rev. E. C. Pollard of the Kentucky, Cincinnati, Kansas and New England Conferences. States Rev. Pollard:

"I was born Jan. 24, 1847, near Manchester, Adams Co., Ohio. My father, John L. Pollard, was the son and namesake of Rev. John L. Pollard, one of that brave band of pioneer preachers who endured the hardships of ministerial life in the early settlements of Kentucky. His father was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. My wife, Ella Gerana Hill, was the grand-niece of Rev. Joseph Moore, who in 1797 came to what is now known as Adams County, Ohio, and organized in his log cabin home the first Methodist society of the great Northwest Territory. This society's first building, "Moore's Chapel," was built in 1820 of hewed logs and 24 feet square. The boy who rode the horse when the logs were 'snaked' to the spot became the first spiritual stone added to the building. . . Of my father's family two sons became Methodist preachers, myself and my brother, Samuel G. Pollard, for forty years a member of the Kentucky and Cincinnati Conferences. Another son, John Kilby Pollard, State Senator and Consul to Mexico, was influential in the church. . . Of my own immediate family, three daughters of the five, are wives of Methodist preachers."

Joseph and John Pollard, 1736, patented about 10,000 acres of land in Harrison County, now West Virginia. Their identity is unknown. On Sept. 14, 1795, James Pollard, an inhabitant of Georgia, was granted 1,000 acres of land.*

Scanning Missouri, we find Pollards in Independence (Billericas), and in Chillicothe (also Billericas). It is unknown to the Compiler if Judge William Jefferson Pollard belonged to the Southern Pollards, or to the New England

* Deed in Mass. His. So., Boston, Mass.

Pollards.* He was born May 1, 1860, Kingston, Mo., the son of William S. and Mary Ann (Parks) Pollard. Privately educated; admitted to the bar; Judge, District Police Court 1903. Judge Pollard originated the famous "Pollard Pledge," accepted in many states, and in England. This pledge requires the inebriate sign an agreement, promising to abstain from liquor for a year. The Judge toured England 1906, and lectured on the pledge.**

Here's an Honor Pledge which reads: Be it known
That for one year I promise to let liquor alone,
That once a week I will call at the house of this Court
And on my word of honor there make my report;
That this pledge shall operate in lieu of my fine,
And be good for one year from the day I sign,
That should I the conditions of this pledge neglect,
The fine, hereby stayed, would go into effect;
That should I, for said year, prove of good report,
I would be deemed a man of my word by this Court."

And there in that Court on that sad, dreary morn,
A new Declaration of Independence was born.
And that signer lived up to its principle so well,
That the joys of his people no tongue can tell.
And there in that Court, we do hereby allege -
The birth of the magical Pollard Pledge.

- From "The Birth of the Pollard Pledge."

* Judge Pollard sent the Compiler much literature pertaining to his Pledge, but little regarding his ancestry. Ed. L. McDowell published a poem, "The Birth of the Pollard Pledge," a copy of which appears in The Scrap Book.
** "There is much sound common sense in the method which Judge Pollard employs . . He does not send these poor victims of a terrible curse to prison but compels them . . . to sign a pledge . . . in very few cases is the pledge broken."

- London Daily News

LATER IMMIGRANTS

During the past two centuries, many Pollard immigrants have settled in America, mostly from England, Ireland and Scotland. In 1924, the State Records revealed that over a dozen had settled in New Hampshire alone.*

Capt. James Martin Pollard, mariner, was born in Methuen, Eng., and sailed to New York. He lived in Charlestown, S.C., and later in Charlestown, Mass. In the latter place, 1806, he bought a house and a strip of land on Bow St., and sold both to O. Holden, 1807. The same year he bought of W. Quiner a lot on Washington St.; his house on this street was valued at $3,000 (Inventory). Capt. Pollard married Feb. 9, 1800, Lydia [7], daughter of Theophilus and Abigail (Prince) Stetson, and a descendant of Pilgrim William Brewster. She died at Charlestown, Mass., June 5, 1819. He was lost at sea in Oct. 1820. Issue:

1. Margaret L.
2. Lydia Prince, b. 1806
3. James H.
4. George M.

Lydia Prince Pollard, b. Apr. 23, 1806; m. Apr. 8, 1832, George Baker; d. Sept. 6, 1866, Charlestown, Mass. He was b. Nov. 10, 1806, Charlestown; lost at sea Sept. 21, 1862. A son, George Frederick Baker, b. July 14, 1835; m. Aug. 15, 1861, at New Haven, Conn., Mary Minerva Treadway, and had a daughter Mary Louise Baker who m. Charles Edward Monroe, and resided in Washington, D. C.

The Park & Pollard Co., Boston, Mass. - in its infancy when the Compiler corresponded with Mr. George H. Pollard of the firm - now assuming gigantic proportions - producers of "lay or bust" poultry meal - may be associated with Capt. James Martin Pollard. Mr. Pollard, long since deceased, may be a descendant. He mentioned his grandfather Martin Pollard in a letter to the Compiler.

*A genealogical record of some of these later immigrants who have come under the observation of the Compiler is given in his manuscript the Library of the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass.

Geoffrey Pollard, a merchant of Philadelphia, married about 1730, in the Barbadoes, Rebecca Curtis. After the marriage, he returned to Philadelphia. A daughter, Phebe was married to Daniel, son of William Couch, at Christ's Church, Philadelphia, 1750.

William Pollard, of Southwark, Eng., born 1747, sailed in the ship "Minerva," from the Port of Plymouth, Eng., Jan. 2, 1774, and settled in Philadelphia. He was one of the heroes of the "Light Brigade" in the Revolution.

Thomas Pollard, son of Thomas (who was the son of Thomas, who was the son of William) and Alice (Sands) Pollard, of Cornwall, Eng., immigrated to West Virginia prior to 1853. One of the nine children, Benjamin, died in Rutland, Vt., 1905. This family was quite prominent in England, and the Pollards of Australia, well known there, are a branch.

Rev. Thomas Pollard was born in the parish of Kennynn, County Cornwall, Eng., Dec. 12, 1861, and settled in West Sunbury, Pa. He married July 6, 1892, Luella M. Dunkle.

"Pollard" is quite a common name in the Prince Edward Islands, and some of this family settled in Portland, Me., as far back as 1911, but the Compiler has no further record.

Percival Pollard was educated at Eastbourne College, Sussex, considered Oxford, but chose, rather, at 16, to go to America (1885). For two years he followed ranching in Texas. "He has written of these early days in a volume of Texas yarns, States the Bookman, "and he declares frankly that he would rather ride where there are no fences 'any day in the week, than write all the best six of the year.' " The Bookman continues: "His writing career really began in St. Joseph Mo. . . . later he went to Chicago - some years ago took up his residence in New York - in the pages of one of the best known of society weeklies he writes of the books . . . with a dash of vigor and fearlessness that are as rare as they are entertaining."

Mr. Pollard was b. in Greifswald, Pomerania, 1869, the son of Joseph and Marie (Pistor-Leine) Pollard, of the Northumberland Pollards. He died

years ago*.

Daphne Pollard, "The Little Soubrette on Broadway," formerly a member of the Pollard Lilliputian Opera Co. of Melbourne, Australia, was not a Pollard. Her real name was Trott. In "The Passing Show" she made a big hit. Said Miss Pollard to a newspaper reporter, years ago:

"It's much nicer to be here on Broadway than living in Seattle even if I do have to perspire more very night than I did when I washed the dishes and looked after my house out West. Yes, it's much harder work than taking care of a home. But I wouldn't trade it for any home in the world. I've been on the stage since I was six and I know something about it. I think it's quite the most interesting, fascinating work in the world."**

John (Red) Pollard, Jockey who piloted the mighty Seabiscuit, son of Hardtack, and won fame and fortune, was born in Edmonton, Alberta, Canada, 1910. He was a saddler for ten years. At the age of 29, he and Seabiscuit were referred to as "a winning combination." No other jockey was as successful with this handsome horse as Pollard.

"His first winning assignment on Seabiscuit was in the World's Fair. Handicap at Bay Meadows in 1936. . . Pollard and Seabiscuit winners in Governor's Handicap at Detroit, and the Scarsdale Handicap at Empire City that year.

"Starting the season of 1937 Pollard rode Seabiscuit to victory Bay Meadows Handicap again, the Marchbank Handicap at Tanforan, the San Juan Capistrano at Santa Anita, the Continental at Jamaica, the Butler Handicap at Empire City, the Riggs Handicap at Pimlico, the Yonkers Handicap at Empire City, deadheated with Seabiscuit in the Laural Stakes at Laural, and won the Brooklyn and Massachusetts handicaps."***

* See Mr. Pollard's letter to the Compiler, Scrap Book; also the Dictionary of National Biography. See also the Introduction, this book.
** Boston Journal.
*** Boston Advertiser, July 16, 1939.

5
5

Al Pollard, fullback for the Army Black Knights (West Point), was a native of Los Angeles, although he probably belongs to the New Jersey Pollards. During the year 1848 he played for Loyola University. In 1951 he finished at West Point.

"Pollard gave an indication of his pigskin prowess last fall when he scored 14 touchdowns and made 24 conversions for the Plebe eleven.

In the first six games this season, Pollard accounted for 57 points on five THs plus 27 out of 30 extra point attempts. . . Against Columbia he tallied on a 67-yard run and in the Harvard game made two TDs and 101 yards on eight carries. He also scored against Michigan."*

Arthur J. Pollard, a New York broker and his wife Marion (Chase) Pollard, years ago obtained a "friendly divorce." Mrs. Pollard, formerly of Swampscott, Mass., later a New York and London night club singer, has entertained, with piano and romantic songs, the Tuckermans and Warrens of the North Shore, the Vanderbilts of New York, the Stotesburys and Dorrances of Philadelphia, and the exclusive socalites and diplomatic aristocracy of Washington, D. C. In England she was accorded a warm welcome, appearing before the Duke and Duchess of Windsor and other ladies and gentlemen of eminence. The ancestry of Mr. Pollard remains a mystery.

The first North Dakota University athletic to win a spot on a U. S. Olympic team was Fritz Pollard, who ran third behind Hesse Owens 1936 games.

"There were reknown educators, radio tycoons, successful business leaders and many plainly happy alumni present. But they all rose to cheer, long and resoundingly, the 52-year-old Negro gentleman who came a little late to the annual Brown University alumni banquet last night.

The negro gentleman was none other than Fritz Pollard, one of New England's immortal gridiron luminaries.

Pollard's white teeth gleamed as he bowed to the tremendous ovation

* Vern Miller, in Boston Globe

"tendered by the alumni of his alma mater. He was wearing a conservative blue suit. Gray tinged his anvil-black curly hair. Everyone remembered him as the amazing elusive halfback who paced the 1916 Brown football team on the Rose Bowl.

The Brown dinner also was given in honor of the 20th anniversary of the 1926 Brown Iron Men. Eight of the original team and their coach DeOrmond "Tuss" McLaughry (now coach at Dartmouth) were present.

Those present (at the Sheraton) who 30 years ago journeyed west to play in the Rose Bowl were: Pollard, Bill Ormsby, Mark Farnum, Jimmy Jemail and Spike Staff. "*

FOREIGNERS WHO HAVE ADOPTED OUR NAME

Poland and Pollock are English names, but have no connection with the name "Pollard" except, in some instances, through the carelessness of public officials. Polk is a derivitive of Pollock. As previously stated, President Polk was third in descent from a Mr. Pollock. Hon. Luke P. Poland of St. Johnsbury, Vt., has frequently been erroneously called "Pollard."

Poll, Poulard and Pollett are French; Polando is Italian; and Pollari is a Finland name, but in this country it might be possible for them to become Anglicized into "Pollard."

We have record of at least one such incident. Francis D. Pollard, grandfather of the Compiler, at one time Town Clerk of Plaistow, N. H., narrated an interesting experience with a Frenchman:

The Frenchman with a name similar to "Pollard" but longer and difficult of pronunciation, wished to have a birth recorded. When questioned regarding the spelling of the name, he laughed, shrugged his shoulders, gesticulated, and replied that he didn't know. Here was a problem - how was the birth to be recorded? Grandfather was perplexed, but his ready wit came to the rescue. "That's no kind of a name to have!" he ejaculated, "Why don't

* Vern Miller, in Boston Globe

you call it Pollard?" The Frenchman, quite pleased with the suggestion, gave his consent. The birth was recorded, and other births later jotted down the same way, and from that memorial day, this immigrant family and their descendants have retained the illustrious name of "Pollard."

Negro slaves, on being granted their freedom, sometimes took the surname of their former master. For example, Richard Pollard, son of Clarenda (slave to Col. Benjamin Pollard of Boston, Mass.) was a cabin cook on board the brigantine "Tyrannicade", commanded by Capt. John Allen Hallet. Peter Pollard, son of Col. Benjamin, was Prize Master on the same ship. Peter was engaged July 20, 1778, and discharged Dec. 18, 1778, and Richard Pollard the same.

Edward Pollard
Of London, England, and Niagara, N. Y.

Edward Pollard, sutler, emigrated to America about 1760 from London and having established himself at Niagara, became the leading trader there. He brought over several young men during his early shipments, the most important of which was Francis Goring. This enterprising youth managed Mr. Pollard's business for him; some of the young adventurers assisted while others roved about to seek their fortunes. A few interesting letters between Pollard and Goring have been published*; others, in the archives of Ottowa, may be seen at the Niagara Historical Society, Niagara, Ontario. Still others, at present, are being put into micro-film. Although one authority states that Mr. Pollard ultimately became financially embarrassed, it is generally conceded that in 1779 he made a fortune and decided to return to the old country, leaving his business under the supervision of Goring. But it appears that he did not become permanently settled in England; although he wrote Goring from London in 1780, in Oct. 1781, he dispatched him a letter from Montreal.

In 1767 Pollard had a wife and family, but she was evidently not with him in 1769. By her he was the father of three children: Edward, Jr., Robert and Nancy. Edward, Jr. and Robert attended school in Schenectady;

* "Buffalo and the Senecas," by William Ketchum. Pollard-Goring Letters Vol. 11, p. 123.

Nancy was in New York in 1772. By a Seneca Indian woman Pollard was the father of John, who later became Capt. Pollard, Chief of the Senecas, and still later Col. John Pollard. By the celebrated Catharine Montour, Pollard was the father of three more children, who apparently took the surname of "Montour." These boys all distinguished themselves in warfare. John Montour, one of them, was shot in the back at Shimargo. (He recovered from the wound, however, and later attended school in Trenton, N. J., Elizabethtown and about 1774 in Schenectady.) Rowland or Roland Montour, another son, was active in skirmishes; he was referred to in a letter to Pollard, his parent, thus: "It was John who was shot, not Rowland." Another son whose name I have not been able to ascertain, but who had a wife Belle, was fatally wounded by the Rebels, or American forces. Montour was in one of three canoes, and was shot from the shore. Catharine Montour was the stepmother of Capt. John Pollard, Chief of the Senecas, later known as Col. John Pollard.

Montour

Louis de Buade or Count Frontenac (1620-1698), Governor of New France (Canada), married Mademoiselle de la Grange-Trianon. King Louis XIII was his godfather. He died in Quebec after a most extraordinary career beset with strife and discord. His private life was shadowed by domestic infelicity and he and his wife were temporarily separated.

His daughter, Madam Catharine Montour, referred to as a half-breed Indian, was born in Canada and died in Chemung Co., N. Y., about 1752. Madam's adventurous life is embodied in the romantic early history of the eighteenth century. During the French-Huron and Six Nations War, Catharine, ten years of age, was taken prisoner and carried into the land of the Senecas. She was adopted and reared by them. She married a young chief distinguished in the wars against the Catawas. Tradition says that she was present in one of the battles with her two sons; that "she ranged the field of blood like a chafed tigress, stimulating the warriors of her adopted race to the onslaught, even in the hottest of the fight."* There is some doubt about this as such bar-

*"Life of Joseph Brant" - W. L. Stone, Vol. 1, p. 339.
Historians may have confused Catharine Montour the First, daughter of the Count, with her granddaughter Catharine, sister of Queen Esther.

barious conduct does not appear consistent with her reputation. Her husband was slain in battle 1730; she was blind in 1749, and died before 1752. It appears that Madam Catharine Montour's daughter, known as "French Margaret" married a Canadian Indian, and was the mother of the two half-breed girls, Catharine and Esther.

Catharine Montour, granddaughter of Madam, married Thomas Hudson, alias Telenenut, one of the famous Seneca chiefs. She had a son Amochol in New Salem 1778, and another son "Captain Montour." She was the stepmother of Capt. Pollard, Chief of the Senecas, later known as Col. John Pollard. She was not slain by General Sullivan's troops, as tradition near her home on the Lake says, but was living in 1791 near Niagara.

Catharine's sister Queen Esther married Eghobund, Chief of Shenhequin Village (present Ulster, Pa.), built about 1765. This place later became the abode of a Moravian Mission, which Esther treated kindly. In 1772 it moved West. Eghobund, with his tribe, removed his settlement a few miles up the river and died there. Queen Esther became the chief of the tribe; her remarkable intellect gave her absolute sovereignty over the Senecas. Quite frequently she went to Philadelphia with the delegates to the Congress of the Six Nations, and because of her pleasing personality, she was favorably received, enjoying the hospitality of some of the most popular socalites. Her dignified bearing - her charm and beauty - were irresistible. Some historians, however, call her a savage at heart because, to avenge the death of her only son, who was slain the day before the Battle of Wyoming, she tomahawked fourteen helpless prisoners. General John Sullivan's army marched over the remains of Queen Esther's Town, situated on the Susquehanna, west side opposite the junction of the Cheming. Catharine's Town, also her possession, was wiped out during the depredations of the American forces.*

*For Montour see "Journals of the Military Expedition of Major-General John Sullivan against the Six Nation Indians" (pub. 1887) Also: Stone's "Life Of Joseph Brant" Vol. 1, p. 339; Ketchum's "Buffalo and the Senecas"; Publications of the Buffalo Historical Society" Vol. 111; Appleton's Cly. American Biograph; "Enc. Americana" Vol. XIX; "New International" Vol. XVI p. 210, etc. Appleton's Enc. contains an excellent biography of Count Frontenac, Governor of New France (Canada).

Col. John Pollard
(Captain Pollard - Karlundawana - Keoundowana - Gaondowauna)

Captain Pollard (Karlundawana) also called Gaondowauna or Big Tree, was a half-breed, the son of Edward Pollard, the Trader, by a Seneca Indian woman, and a step-son of the celebrated Catharine Montour. As a young man he was a brave warrior, and achieved fame during the struggles along the border settlements. He was in the Battle of Wyoming, and testified that Young King led the Indians along the bloody field. He was also in the Cherry Valley battle. In the War of 1812, the Sachem was chosen Captain by the Indians. He served faithfully, was a courageous ally, and henceforth became known as Col. John Pollard. As an orator he had but one superior: Red Jacket.

The Senecas were the most powerful of the Six Nations; Pollard's eloquence was heard at the Old Caneader Council House, Portage, N. Y., where such distinguished chiefs as Joseph Brant, Red Jacket and Cornplanter delivered their orations and pleaded their causes.

"He was one of the earliest fruits of missionary labors at Buffalo Creek and after his conversion to Christianity, always spoke with abhorrence and deep contrition of the events of his warrior days, and he afterward led a blameless and beneficient life."* Rev. Timothy Alden mentions him frequently in his letters: "Pollard said he was glad I had informed the chiefs of my wishes that they might have the opportunity to communicate them to their people."* July 14, 1818, Pollard, Young King, and other noted chiefs, were present at Mr. Hyde's habitation, in the cabin of Captain Billy, an aged sachem; Sept. 24th, Sabbath, the Council House was well filled with Indians, among them Captain Pollard, Young King, White Chief, Tall Peter, etc. Pollard, as an orator, is referred to as one of the foremost Senecas to seek advancement and instruction of his race in advancing civilization. In one of his impressive speeches he "thanked the Great Spirit who had thus brought them face to face and the good society who had sent a minister who could explain to them the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ contained in the Good Book,

* Publications of the Buffalo Historical Society Vol. VI

and promised that they would listen with all possible attention to the explanations which should from time to time be made from the word of God for their best good and the salvation of their souls."

In 1820, at the Council House, the Christians sat on the right, Capt. Pollard at their head; the pagan party on the left, celebrated Red Jacket at their head. The Seneca Mission Church was organized Aug. 10, 1823, near Buffalo. In 1824 Henry Two Guns and Capt. Pollard joined this first religious organization. A year later Pollard's wife, after some hesitation, was converted, and became a member (1825). Rev. Thompson S. Harris had an interesting meeting at Col. Pollard's house.

On one occasion, some years later, Horatio Jones was in Washington with Pollard, Thomas Jemison, and other Indians. Jones said to Pollard: "I outran you, I think, some years ago" - reverting to a noted event in their youth. "Oh, yes," Pollard answered, "but I have often wanted to try it over again and you were never quite ready," Jones got a kick out of this reply; both were too old to run another race.*

Sept. 12, 1815, the Senecas sold all the islands of the Niagara River within the U. S. Jurisdiction; Pollard, Red Jacket, and others signed the treaty. The Government later paid Pollard and other prominent sachems large sums of money in annuities.

In 1811, the Saxs and Foxes under Chief Black Hawk made a tour of some of the cities and settlements in the region of the Great Lakes. From Buffalo they went to Detroit. Received by the Senecas, they were addressed by the Chief, Capt. Pollard or Karlundawana, now "an old and very respectable man."

"After expressing the pleasure which it gave him and his people to meet the chiefs of the Saxs and Foxes, and after alluding to the present state of the Aborigines, he counselled his visitors to return home with a peaceable

* Pub. of Buffalo His. So. Vol. VI

"mind; to cultivate the earth, and no more to fight against so powerful a people as the whites. Black Hawk replied as follows:

'Our aged brother of the Senecas, who has spoken to us, has spoken the words of a good and wise man. We are strangers to each other, although we have the same color, and the same Great Spirit made us all, and gave us this country together. Brothers, we have seen how great a people the whites are. They are very rich, and very strong. It is folly for us to fight them. We shall go home with much knowledge. For myself, I shall advise my people to be quiet, and live like good men. The advice which you gave us, brother, is very good, and we tell you now we mean to walk the straight path in the future, and to content ourselves with what we have, and with cultivating our lands.' " *

Col. John Pollard died April 10, 1841; his wife several years later. They were buried in the Old Mission Cemetery. In later years, the bones of the Indian chiefs were removed and interred in the new Forest Hill Cemetery. The sachems who could be identified were marked. Capt. Pollard, his wife Catharine, and his little grandchild are laid at rest in Lot No. 4 inscribed "Ga-on-do-wan-na," (Big Tree). Capt. Pollard left no descendants.

Col. Stone referred to Capt. Pollard as a venerable old man, with a head so finely developed that it would have been an interesting study for the well-known phrenologist, Dr. Combe.** Ketchum was personally acquainted with him, and states that after the death of Farmer's Brother, he, Capt. Pollard or Karlundawan, was the greatest Seneca Sachem. "In moral tributes," states an historian, "he was the superior of Red Jacket, being literally a man without guile and distinguished for his benevolence and wisdom. In youth he was an ambitious warrior, and made himself conspicuous in the many forays against the border settlements by the British and Indians during the Revolutionary War. . . . He was a man of commanding presence, of dignified and benevolent aspect, showing little traces of his Indian lineage."**

* "Biography and History of the Indians of North America" - Samuel G. Drake, Sec. of the N. E. His. Gen. So., 1858, p. 110-171.
** Transactions of the Buffalo Historical Society Vol. III Red Jacket p. 83-4.

The sword of one Col. John Pollard was once in a case in some antiquarian room in Boston. Walter D. Pollard of Brooklyn, N. Y., while touring New England years ago, saw it; he thought that it was in the Old South Church. A visit several years later failed to reveal the sword. The attendant knew nothing of it. It had vanished like a spectre; there was no evidence that it had ever been there. The Compiler himself recently wrote the Church, but they had no record of such a sword ever being in their custody. The mystery remains unsolved.*

The Pollards of Bridgewater, Vermont

The genealogy of the Bridgewater Pollards is rather meager; we regret lack of more copious data. According to Charles W. Pollard of Lebanon, N. H., the Pollards of Bridgewater, Vt. (Woodstock, Vt., and Marlow, N. H.) were immigrants from Scotland. There were three brothers: Cephus, Jasper and a Pollard whose Christian name cannot be recalled, all born in Bridgewater, their father in the old country. "But as telling back as far as my great-grandfather and grandmother, I have no record of them," writes Charles W. Pollard (1926), "I only know they were originated from Scotland." States Dr. Julian A. Pollard of Springfield, Mass.**: "My father often told me that his father often said that the Bridgewater Pollards were the only ones he ever knew about to whom he could not trace relationship. I know nothing of their ancestry."

In July, 1959, Walter A. Pollard, Shelburne Falls, Mass., favored the Compiler with a pleasant visit. The following month, after his arrival home, he stated in a letter: "Charlie Pollard of Lebanon, N. H. was my father's half-brother. And Thurnald Pollard who wrote you from Indiana, is a daughter of my brother William Henry Pollard. . . If time will permit later this summer, I would like to go to Springfield, Vt., Bridgewater, Plymouth, Woodstock, Briggs, and do a little checking. There are Bakers,

* Were the christian name "Jonathan" rather than "John", the sword in question could have belonged to Col. Jonathan Pollard of Dedham, Mass., Lieutenant, Lieut.-Col., Major, Aid-de-camp to General Heath, Deputy Adjutant General, etc. This would have been a little nearer home.

** Dr. Julian A. Pollard, formerly of Nehawka, Neb., but a native of Vermont, was a descendant of Joseph, son of Thomas Pollard of Billerica.

"Sloans, Woodwards and Delucas who married into my father's side of the Pollard family." Miss Thurnald Pollard writes: (1930) "My father, William Henry Pollard, was born and reared near the village of Marlow, and my grandfather, Walter Scott Pollard, lived a good many years near Marlow. My grandfather had several brothers but one in particular interests me most. His name was William. It seems that William went West after gold had been discovered there, and settled in either Utah, Nevada, Idaho, or California. He married and had children; one boy's name was Harry and we feel sure that this son Harry is directing pictures with the Universal Film Corp. at Universal City, Cal. I have written to Director Harry Pollard to find if he happens to be the son of my Great-Uncle William, but I've never as much as had a reply to my letter." The Compiler's efforts to contact Harry Pollard were likewise futile.

Cephus Pollard married Martha Corey. She was b. in Plainfield, N.H. 1826. It appears that Jasper Pollard married Martha (Corey) Pollard after the death of his brother Cephus. Children of Cephus and Jasper (not in order of births): Martha, Adelia, Mary, Amanda, Harriet, William, Walter Scott and Charles W. Charles W. Pollard, Lebanon, N. H., b. Bridgewater, Vt., 1867; m. 1st June 2, 1888, at Keene, N. H., Etta L., daughter of Ezra W. and Martha A. (Orne) Howard, of Gilsum and Marlow, N. H., respectively; m. 2nd Aug. 16, 1890, at Keene, N. H., Jennie S., daughter of Theodore S. and Helen S. (Pelkey) Durant, of Rutland, Vt., and Canada, respectively.

Walter Scott Pollard, b. Bridgewater, Vt., Sept. 7, 1854; m. Apr. 20, 1878, at Lyme, N. H., Martha Ellen Howard; d. Feb. 19, 1926. She was b. Feb. 14, 1860, at Gilsum, N. H.; she d. Feb. 19, 1926, the same day as her husband*. Issue:

1. Winifred, b. May 8, 1880; d. Apr. 16, 1930.
2. William Henry, b. Sept. 16, 1883; five children, Indiana.
3. Leon W., b. 1885; d. Oct. 25, 1889.
4. Annie L., b. 1887, d. Nov. 11, 1889.
5. Robert W., b. Mar. 17, 1892; d. Apr. 1, 1892.
6. Louis Carlton, b. May 6, 1895; now living Hinsdale, N.H.; seven children
7. Walter Almus; b. Nov. 29, 1896; now living Shelburne Falls, Mass., no issue

*Notice of this extraordinary occurrence was published, through the Press Syndicate, all over New England.

APPENDIX

The surging sea of human life forever onward rolls
And bears to the eternal shore its daily freight of souls;
Though bravely sails our bark today, pale Death sits at the prow
And few shall know we ever lived one hundred years from now.
- Mary A. Ford

MANUSCRIPTS
Of The Compiler

Donated to The New England Historic Genealogical Society, 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass., "The History of the Pollard Family of America," nine sections, approximately 1,000 pages. Contains many of the descendants of the Rockingham County Pollards, Billerica Pollards, Chenango County, (New York) Pollards, Nantucket Pollards, New Jersey Pollards, Southern Pollards, Later Immigrants, etc. This book here is an abridged reproduction. Two Scrap Books with many pictures, signatures, clippings, etc., listed below.

In The Institute of American Genealogy, Chicago, Ill. See the Catalogue, also The Handbook of American Genealogy 1942 and 1943. "Pollard Extracts" by Maurice Pollard, 17 pp. "Who's Who in Genealogy" in Handbooks.

In The Conway Public Library, Conway, N. H. "Pollard Manuscript. Descendants of Francis Pollard of South Kingston, N. H., including the Pollards of Tamworth and Centre Harbor, N. H."

In The Exeter Public Library, Exeter, N. H. Scrap Book. Contains newspaper clippings from serials published in local newspapers by the Compiler: The Visit of Carrie Nation Ambrose Gibbons, Pioneer of Newichawannock Noah Emery Theodore Moses Hon. PeterCoffin, Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province.

The "valuable manuscript" of the Compiler in the Dover Public Library, Dover, N. H., mentioned in the Hayes Genealogy, was, upon the approval of Miss Ann Elizabeth Leach, the Librarian - because of inadequate storing facilities (no fireproof safe), withdrawn after a few years and sent to the New England His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

In The Scrap Books
N. E. His. Gen. So.

BOSTON POLLARDS: Little Anne Pollard Sculptured Panel, Erected to Founders of Boston, unveiling featured the City's 300th Anniversary week (Memorial stands on site of estate of William Blaxton, first white settler.) The Landing of Anne Pollard From wdct. by Chas. Graham, Harper's Wkly. Anne Pollard (1622 - 1725) From the original oil painting in the Mass. His. So., Boston, Mass. Mrs. Anne Pollard, First Woman to Set Foot on Boston Soil (Colored view) From the Boston Herald. Monument to the Founders. This $60,000 memorial, in the Public Gardens, was erected through the efforts of Gov. James M. Curley, who was Mayor of Boston at the time of the dedication.*

Tombstone of Mary Pollard (1650 - 1706), dau. of Wm. and Anne, wife of Capt. Samuel Pollard, Granary Burial Ground, Tremont St. Tombstone of Benjamin Pollard (1663 - 1684), son, aged 21*. Tombstone of Ann Pollard (1664 - 1683), dau.

Col. Benjamin Pollard (1696 - 1756), son of Capt. Jonathan and Mary (Winslow) Pollard, grandson of Wm. and Anne. High Sheriff of Suffolk Co.,

* This interesting view was clipped from one of the volumes in a stack of pamphlets, Tercentennial of Boston, the gift of Hon. James M. Curley to the Compiler. Later, the Compiler procured a photograph of the Monument, panel depicting Anne's historic jump ashore, through the courtesy of Frank L. King of Boston, Mass.

Founder and Leader of the Boston Cadets, the first American gentleman to tour Europe, etc. From original oil painting by Blackburn, Mass. His. So., Boston. Col. Benjamin Pollard (1696 - 1756) Younger. From original oil painting in the home of the Winslow Family. Margaret (Winslow) Pollard (1724 - 1816), wife of Col. Benjamin Pollard. From the original, home of the Winslow Family. Edward Winslow (1669 - 1753), Grandfather of Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. Same. Joshua Winslow (1694 - 1769), father of Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. Same.

Capt. John Pollard (1756 - 1809), Preston, Conn. From an old oil painting, formerly in possession of his descendants, but no longer in existence.

CHENANGO CO. BRANCH: William James Pollard (1861 -), President of the N. Y. State Press Assoc. William Pettis Pollard, (1813 - 1899), Chenango Co., N. Y.

ROCKINGHAM CO. BRANCH: The Second Church of Gloucester, Mass., 1714, attended by John and Mary (Pope) Pollard. There was no fireplace in the church and, in cold weather, the congregation sat with their overcoats on. Matinicus Island, Me. Francis Pollard slain here by the piratical Abernaki Indians 1722-3.

The old Francis Pollard homestead, S. Kingston, N. H., destroyed by fire years ago. Photos by Compiler about 1908. Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758 - 1836), and his wife Lucy (Smith) Pollard (1771 - 1847) of Plaistow, N. H.

House where Francis Pollard died 1790 (The Webster Davis or Capt. Samuel Sleeper Homestead), S. Kingston, N. H. Pencil sketch by Miss D. D. Rowe. Hair of the Pollard progenitors, including Capt. Samuel Sleeper (b. 1768), and his wife (b. 1790), and their children. Pollard Tavern, Plaistow, N. H., from an unfinished oil painting by Frank E. Pollard.

Elizabeth (Dow) Tucker (1777 - 1859), daughter of Ezekiel and Sarah (Merrill) Dow, Plaistow, N. H., and grandmother of Francis D. Pollard. Letter written by Elizabeth Dow 1843 (Photostat copy; original with Hon. Harry

G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass. Hannah (Hunt) Pollard, wife of Isaac Pollard, S. Kingston, N. H. (he d. 1833, aged 40) Rev. Benjamin Wheeler (b. 1830) Clipping; original photo loaned by Miss Tenny, Atkinson, N. H. and returned. Mercy Pollard (1786 - 1867), daughter of Jonathan Pollard, S. Kingston, N. H. From a small tintype. Relief Pollard (b. 1802), daughter of Deacon Isaac Pollard, wife of Richard Ayer, Plaistow, N. H. Sarah (Davis) Sleeper, daughter of Webster and Betsy (Pollard) Davis, S. Kingston, N. H.

Francis D. Pollard (1828 - 1880), Plaistow, N. H. Dr. John Barton Pollard (1810 - 1876), Oldtown, Me. Joseph Pollard (1813 - 1873), Albion, Me., and his wife Elmira (Blanchard) Pollard. Francis D. Pollard with Hon. George Nichols, once Mayor of Bath, Me.

Frank E. Pollard (1856 - 1943), Haverhill, Mass., and South Berwick, Me. Blueprint of Old Pollard Homestead, S. Kingston, N. H., courtesy of John Fitzgerald, Dover, N. H. Hon. Arthur G. Pollard (1834 - 1921), Lowell, Mass. Sarah (Davis) Sleeper (1790 - 1865), S. Kingston, N. H.

John W. H. Pollard, B. L., M. D., (Col., 1st World War), Groveland, Mass. Hiram L. Pollard (1826 - 1906), Raymond, N. H. The Carter Family, Newton, N. H., descendants of Francis Pollard, at Old Orchard Beach, Me. Sketches of Samuel Sleeper House, S. Kingston, N. H. Stephen T. Pollard, George H. Pollard, Stockton, Cal. (b. Plaistow, N. H.) Cora B. Pollard, Plaistow, N. H.

Mrs. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass. (died 1931) John D. Rockefeller sent a floral tribute. Mary Louise (Pollard) Eldridge, daughter of Dr. John Barton Pollard. Mrs. Frank E. Pollard. Ethel Pollard, dau. of Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass. Mary (Rich) Kimball, Haverhill, Mass., a descendant of Deacon Isaac Pollard. Capt. and Eva A. Bartlett, Orrington, Me.

Thomas W. Bartlett, Brooks, Me. Frances H. Pollard (1891 -) Oldtown, Me. Harriet W. Pollard, dau. of Dr. John Barton Pollard. Frances Ellen Pollard, ditto. Col. Joseph Smith Pollard, Plaistow, N. H. From the original oil painting in the Plaistow Town Hall.

Morton Currier, uniform, des. Francis Pollard, d. Confederate Prison. Sleeper pictures. Tintype Laura Rowe. Ruins of Seaver House, S. Kingston, N. H. Family Cemetery and Old Back Road. Barberry Pond. Site of House where Francis Pollard died Old Tucker House, Plaistow, N. H. Birthplace of the Compiler. Hannah Sleeper (1796 - 1872), dau. of John B. and Mary (Burbank) Sleeper, Kingston, N. H. Gov. Chas. M. Floyd, Manchester, N. H., desc. of John B. Sleeper.

Stephen Tucker Tombstone, Plaistow, N. H. Tombstones of Simmons Seccombe, Horace Rowe, F. D. Pollard, Deacon Isaac Pollard, his wife, Lucy (Smith) Pollard, and others. Pollard School, Plaistow, N. H., gift of Hon. A. G. Pollard. Old Chair made by Capt. Samuel Sleeper. Coffin Plates of John Pollard (1798 - 1847) and his wife Louisa (Tucker) Pollard, Plaistow, N. H. Clock brought over from England by Deacon Isaac Pollard, tradition Cuckoo Clock of Gov. Endicott, sold to Essex Institute by Frank E. Pollard.

EARLY STRAFFORD POLLARDS: John Harris Pollard (1825 - 1900). Ellen Berry (Pollard) Ham (1819 - 1908), wife of Dr. Ham, Barrington, N. H. Chas. A. Ham (d. 1882) Bowdoin, Harvard '73. Alonzo N. Hayes (1855 - 1925), Rochester, N. H.
INTERMARRYING: Sarah (Tucker) Merrill, Plaistow, N. H. Col. Levi Bartlett Tucker, Plaistow, N. H. Samuel P. Foote, Haverhill, Mass.
GRAVES FAMILY: Joseph Bartholomew Thyng Graves (1819 -), Brentwood, N. H. Harriet (Wood) Graves, his wife. Gen. Rufus E. Graves, Haverhill, Mass. and St. Petersburg, Fla. Eugene E. Graves, Haverhill, Mass. Mrs. Charles Joshua Ramsdell (Marjorie Pollard Graves), Hampton, N. H. Major Everett Joseph Graves (1891 - 1940).

BILLERICA POLLARDS: PRESIDENT CALVIN COOLIDGE AND HIS KIN: Pres. Coolidge with two Plymouth, Vt. Pollards: Amos K. and Clara S., Ludlow, Vt.* Hon. James A. Pollard (1817 - 1911), Plymouth, Vt., Supt. Vermont State Prison. Don. C. Pollard (1840 - 1921), Proctorsville, Vt. Mrs. Don C. Pollard (1841 -), who was Sarah Jane Moor, and the maternal aunt of Pres. Calvin Coolidge. Park H. Pollard (1869 -), cousin of Pres. Calvin Coolidge. He headed the Vt. Dem. Con. during pres. term of Coolidge.**

BILLERICA POLLARDS (CONTINUED): George Fisher Pollard (1851 -), Harvard, Mass., in Colonial Costume. Wood, Pollard & Co., Boston, in

* Graduating Class, Black River Academy
** Pictures of Mr. and Mrs. Pollard and son Don were donated by Mrs. Don C. Pollard, maternal aunt of Pres. Coolidge.

the days of horse cars. Thaddeus Pollard Homestead, almost opposite house of Louisa M. Alcott, Harvard, Mass. Wm. E. Gould, Parkvale, Brookline, Mass., and Portland, Me. Family Cemetery in the Wilderness, Tyngsboro, Mass. (Donated by Mr. Gould). Home of the Pioneers: Romantic Scenery in the White Mts. Dr. Amos Pollard (1803 - 1836), died at the Siege of the Alamo, San Antonio, Texas. Dr. Julian A. Pollard (1852 -), Nehawka, Neb., Springfield, Mass. 9 by 12 (Son and Grandson also). Site of Burial Place of Thomas Pollard of Billerica, Mass.* Joel and Ruth (Fisk) Pollard, Hubbardston, Mass.*

NANTUCKET POLLARDS: Down to the Sea in Ships. Whaleships at New Bedford, Mass. Interior of the Old Meeting House. The Essex Destroyed by a Whale.

SOUTHERN POLLARDS: Edward Albert Pollard (1828 - 1872), Richmond, Va., author of "The Lost Cause". One of the most brilliant writers the South ever had. From a rare old photo.

H. Rives Pollard (Assassinated 1868), brother of Ed. A., Editor of Richmond Examiner. The late Gov. John Garland Pollard, formerly Dean of William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. This is a handsome 9 by 12 presented to the Compiler by Gov. Pollard at the time of his election.

Coat-of-Arms, Southern Pollards. Lieut. James Pollard of the 9th Va. Cavalry (Clipping; original in custody of the Loyal Legion, Boston, Mass.)

POLLARDS OF ENGLAND: Robert Pollard (1755 - 1838), Newcastle-on-Tyne, Eng., Prominent Engraver. From a painting in Nat. Art. Gal., Washington, D. C.

MISCELLANEOUS: Photo of the poet John G. Whittier. Deacon John Folsom Moses (1792 - 1877), Exeter, N. H. His son, Henry C. Moses (1828 - ---). These pictures represent members of the old Moses, Sherburne, and Emery families, prominent in the early history of N. E. Horace Greeley (Clipping from old book) Daniel Webster (old clipping).

* Lost

LETTERS - DEEDS - CLIPPINGS, ETC.: Old Pollard Deeds 1787 and 1792. Seal of Castle Pollard, Co. Westmeath, Ire. (from letter of Lieut.-Col. Francis Ed. R. Pollard-Urquhart). Letter from Her Majesty Queen Mary, with seal of Buckingham Palace. Letter from the late Pres. Calvin Coolidge. Letters of Mrs. Don C. Pollard, maternal Aunt of Pres. Coolidge. Letter from Percival Pollard, "a figure of no minor importance in the literary life of New York." Letter from Lady Anna Von Rydingsvard, wife of Baron Karl Von Rydingsvard. Letter from Judge Henry A. Shute, Exeter, N. H. First Pollard Genealogy ever published, printed on a single sheet of paper. Private family record of Mrs. Don C. Pollard. Signatures of various Pollards. Letters of Col. Joseph S. Pollard, Lowell, Mass. to Frank D. Pollard, Esq., Plaistow, N. H.

Letters of Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., to Francis D. Pollard, Esq., Plaistow, N. H. Newspaper clippings: Funeral of Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., First United Baptist Church; obituary of Mrs. A. G. Pollard, St. Anne's Episcopal Church. Unveiling of the Pollard Monument, Plaistow, N. H. Photostats of the Richmond Times-Examiner, Genealogical Dept. Boston Transcript, Gen. Dept., Clippings. Petition of Mrs. Edith (Pollard) Sheppard for the removal of Attorney Johnson, and the court proceedings, Sheppard vs. Harry G. Pollard, in which case about $1,250,000 is involved. Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Pollard "During Happy Honeymoon Days in Bermuda Climes."

Arthur Pollard, New York broker, vs. Marion Chase of Swampscott, Mass., "friendly divorce proceedings at Reno. (Marion Chas, famous night-club singer, played and sang before the Tuckermans and Warrens of the North Shore, the Vanderbilts of N. Y., the Stotesburys and Dorrances of Philadelphia, diplomatic set, Washington; and has appeared before the Duke and Duchess of Windsor. Miss Evelyn Hovey Winslow, Rich North Shore Society Woman, and War Veteran in Romance (Linthall Leatherby) Picture of Marion Chase included. Sally Sprague, Boston, bride of Ogden White at Prouts Neck, Me. Miss Anne Pollard Sortwell, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Alvin Sortwell, Jr., of "Twin Cedars," Beverly Farms. Marriage of Herbert Lee Boatwright, Jr. and Suzanne, dau. Gov. John Garland Pollard, at the Governor's Mansion, Richmond, Va. (Pictures of bride and bridegroom). Mrs. Harry G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., and children. Reproduction of a painting shown by Hazard 64 Commonwealth Ave., Boston, Mass. Hon. A. G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., honored guest at Annual

Banquet, Plaistow, N. H. (Picture) Destruction of the mammoth department store of A. G. Pollard & Co., Lowell, Mass., by fire. Will of Hon. A. G. Pollard. Several gifts to Plaistow, and $250,000 in private bequests. "It's Just the River - It comes up this way Every Year!" a comic private picture of the camp of the Lowell Pollards, sent the Compiler by Hon. Harry G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass. Most Eminent Past Potentate Harry G. Pollard elected Grand Master of the Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States. In Aleppo News Aug. 1940 (Picture also). Cape Cod Blacksmith. Mr. Benson, 84 yrs. old, and his pal, Dorothy Pollard (1929) Marstons Mills. Large pictures of both.

Wm. Pollard, Atlanta, Builder of Men (Picture). Story of Mary Lawry Pollard who sacrificed life with husband, crippled during World War I (Picture of fire) London. Judge Pollard gets rap on nose. The Pollard Plan. Edward Pollard, son of Architect Pollard, killed by playmate (N. Y.) Aged Man a suicide in Worcester (John G. Pollard)

Pictures of Judge Wm. J. Pollard. How a Missouri Judge Showed the Parliament. Rev. C. C. Pollard, Wichita, Kan., lecture: "An Evening in the Mammoth Cave," picture and cave views. Dianna Pollard, dau. of Major Pollard of England, and Joan Watson, parties involved in the Spanish Revolution. Obituaries: Geo. Fisher Pollard, Harvard, Mass.; Samuel Worcester Pollard; Little Anne Pollard (1931 - 1932); Geo. H. Pollard, Stockton, Cal.; Miss Dorothy R. Sleeper, Newton, N. H. Assassination of H. Rives Pollard, of Richmond, Va. Mr. and Mrs. Frederick D. Pollard, kin of Coolidge, killed in auto by Geo. Heuser, in Boston. Marion A. Pollard, President's cousin, becomes Press Agent. Park H. Pollard, cousin of the President, "will work to beat Coolidge." President's Aunt remarkable at 84. (Sarah H. Pollard great student and marvel of energy despite age). The Loss of the Essex, Capt. George Pollard. J. M. Pollard, American Rifle Team.

Herbert Folger, Berkeley, Cal. inquiry regarding Pollard-Winslow in "Transcript." Asa Pollard House burned, Billerica, Mass., the estate of the first man to fall at Bunker Hill. Pollard Corner, Ward Hill, Mass. Soldier's Monument, Plaistow, N. H. Anne Pollard, Antique Boston - Landing of Anne Pollard (Harper's) Boston Women 250 years ago (Corbett) Obituary Wm. J. H. Pollard, Stonington, Conn. Joseph Pollard bathed in sea every morn for 9 yrs., summer and winter (Ripley) picture.

Fight over custody of an invalid - Miss Gertrude Pollard removed, taken to Vt. from Newport, N. H. - picture of Pollard Homestead, Newport also. Man and wife die the same day - Walter Scott Pollard, 72, and Martha Ellen, 66, Marlow, N. H. Tiny Birth Cards Signatures: Lucy I. Carter, F. D. Pollard, Isaac H. Pollard, Eugene and Louisa M. (Pollard) Graves Nettie Carter, des. of Francis Pollard Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe, granddau. of Betsy Pollard.
MARRIAGE INVITATIONS: Eugene Everett Graves and Louisa M. Pollard; Charles Joshua Ramsdell and Marjorie Pollard Graves; Eugene Bromley Brown and Helen, dau. of Mrs. Charles J. Ramsdell, Hampton, N. H., m. Exeter, N. H. 1934; Benjamin Libby Perkins and Ruth Elinor Pollard, Sept. 9, 1939, Farmington, N. H.

Summary of the Settlement of the Pollards in New England Massachusetts

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Amesbury	Polly [6]	Rockingham	William [1]
"	Peggy	Dunstable	Thomas [1]
Andover	Joseph		"
"	Dustin B.	Dunstable	"
Ashburnham	William		"
"	William	Vermont	"
Athol	Ivers E.	"	"
Barnstable	Elizabeth	Unknown	
Bedford	Oliver [2]		Thomas [1]
"	Walter [2]		"
Berlin	William [2]		"
Beverly	John [1]		
Billerica	Thomas [1]		
"	Edward [2]		Thomas
"	John [2]		"
"	Nathaniel [2]		"
"	Edward [3], Edward [2]		"

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Billerica	William[4], Ed.[3], Edward[2]		Thomas
"	Jonathan[3], John[2]		"
"	Solomon[3], John[2]		"
"	Solomon[4], Solomon[3], John[2]		"
"	Isaac[4], Solomon[3], John[2]		"
"	Francis[4], Solomon[3], John[2]		"
Bolton	William[2]		"
Boston	William[1]		"
"	John[2]		William[1]
"	Samuel[2]		"
"	William[2]		"
"	Jonathan[2]		"
"	William[3]	William[2]	"
"	Col. Benjamin[3]	Capt. Jona.[2]	"
"	Col. Jona.[4]	Col. Benj.[3]	"
"		Capt. Jona.[2]	
"	Aaron[4]	John[3], Wm.[2]	Thomas[1]
"	Merrick R.[5]	Aaron[4], above	"
"	Merrick R., Jr.	as above	"
"	Hiram A.[5]	Oliver[4], Oliver[3], William[2]	"
"	Sampson W.[5]	Jonas[4], Oliver[3], William[2]	"
"	Marshall S. P.	Joshua H.[5], Jonas[4], etc.	"
"	Abner W.[5]	Abner[4], John[3], William[2]	"
"	Byron A.[6]	Abner W.[5], etc.	"
"	Rev. Andrew[5]	Levi[4], Jona.[3], Capt. Walter[2]	"
Brookfield	John		
Cambridge	John S.[6]	Line of Joseph[2]	"
Charlestown	James Martin[1]	Immigrant, Methuen, Eng.	
"	Levi	Line of Walter[2]	"
Chelsea	James	Line of Joseph[2]	"
Clinton	Dr. Anthony W.	Line of William[2]	"

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Concord	Maj. Benj. [3]	Joseph [2]	Thomas [1]
Dorchester	John [2]		William [1]
Dunstable	Thomas [2]		Thomas [1]
Duxbury	George [1]	Immigrant, Essex Co. Eng.	
"	John [1]	" " " "	
Essex	John [4]	Cape Ann	William [1]
Fitchburg	Unknown	Unknown	
Gloucester	See Essex		
Harvard	Capt. Walter [2]		Thomas [1]
"	Thaddeus [3]	John [2]	"
Haverhill	John [4]	Cape Ann	William [1]
"	Mary Ann	Line William [2]	Thomas [1]
Hubbardston	Joel	Line of John [2]	"
"	Edmund	Line of Thomas [2]	"
Hudson	Thomas	" " "	"
Ipswich	Francis [3]	Cape Ann	William [1]
Lancaster	William [2]		Thomas [1]
"	Oliver [3]	William [2]	"
"	John [3]	"	"
"	William [3]	"	"
"	Thomas [3]	"	"
"	Jonas [4]	Oliver [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Abner [4]	John [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Aaron [4]	" "	"
"	Gardner [4]	" "	"
"	Stephen [4]	Thos. [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Luther [4]	" "	"
"	Curtis	Thos. ? [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Leonard [5]	Abner [4], John [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Amery [5]	Abner [4] as above	"
Lincoln	Maj. Benj. [3]	Joseph [2]	"
Lowell	Hon. A. G. [8]	Cape Ann	William [1]
Lynn	Charles F. [6]	Line of Wm. [2]	Thomas [1]
"	Charles P. [6]	Line of Ed. [2]	"
Marblehead	George [1]	See Duxbury	

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Nantucket	Philip [1]	Devonshire, Eng.	
"	George [2]		Philip [1]
"	Peter [3]		"
"	Jonathan [3]	George [2]	"
"	Reuben [3]		"
"	George [3]	George [2]	"
New Braintree	Jonathan [4]	John [3], John [2]	Thomas [1]
Norton	John	Taunton Ps.	William [1]
Raynham	John	" "	"
Rutland	Jonathan [4]	John [3], John [2]	Thomas [1]
Salem	James [1]	Immigrant	
"	John [2]	From Taunton?	William [1]?
"	George [1]	Immigrant	
Swampscott	Kendall	Line of Thos. [2]	Thomas [1]
Taunton	John [2]		William [1]
"	Samuel [3]	John [2]	"
"	John Jr. [3]	John [2]	"
"	Joseph [3]	John [2]	"
"	William [3]?	John [2]	"
"	John [4]	Joseph [3], John [2]	"
"	Samuel, Jr. [4]	Samuel [3], John [2]	"
"	Jonathan [4]	Samuel [3]?, John [2]	"
"	David [4]	" "	"
"	John [5]	John [2]	"
"	Seth [5]	John [2]	"
Tyngsboro		See Dunstable	
Warren	Frank E. [9]	Cape Ann	"
Winchendon	Francis [5]	" "	"
"	Jonathan [3]	Capt. Walter [2]	Thomas [1]
"	Levi [4]	Jona. [3], Walter [2]	"
"	William [5]	Line of Joseph [2]	"
Woburn	Asa Davis [5]	Asa [4], Samuel [3], Thomas [2]	"

New Hampshire

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Amherst	Mrs. Lucy	Wife of Benjamin	Thomas [1]
Bath	William [5]	Ed. [4], Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	"
"	Davis S. [5]	" " "	"
"	George W.	Wm. [5] as above	"
"	Luther B. [6]	" "	"
"	Milo C. [6]	" "	"
Brentwood	Francis D. [8]	Cape Ann	William
Canaan	Peggy	Dunstable?	Thomas [1]?
"	Adam	"	"
"	David	"	"
"	Benjamin	Son of David	"
"	Isaac	"	"
"	Rodney	"	"
"	Horace	"	"
Candia	Ezekiel	Cape Ann	William [1]
Centre Harbor	John H. [7]	"	"
Charlestown	Samuel [4]	David [3], Walter [2]	Thomas [1]
"	Ephraim [5]	Samuel [4] above	"
Chester	See Raymond		
Claremont	Chester E. [7]	Line John [2]	"
Croydon	James	Unknown	
Derry	James	Line John [2]	"
Dorchester	See Canaan		
Dover	Frederick	B. Eng. 1870	
"	Charles J.	Levi L. [5], Abner [4], John [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	Frank E. [9]	Cape Ann	William [1]
"	Maurice [10]	"	"
Epping	See Raymond, Brentwood		
Exeter	John Q. A.		Thomas [1]
"	Mrs. Sargent	Line of John [2]	"
"	Mrs. F. D.	Cape Ann	William [1]
Goffstown	John (1790)	Unknown	Unknown
"	Thomas	Thomas [2]?	Thomas [1]
"	Charles	Son of Thos.	"
"	Charles E.	Son of Chas.	"

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Greenfield	Benjamin 3	Nathaniel 2	Thomas 1
"	Benjamin 4	Benjamin 3, etc.	"
"	Benjamin 5	Benjamin 4, etc.	"
"	Franklin B. 6	Benjamin 5, etc.	"
"	George D. 6	Benjamin 5, etc.	"
Hancock	Jonathan 4	Benj. 3, Nath. 2	"
Henniker	Alpheus 6	Jos. 5, John 4, John 3, Thos. 2	"
Hudson	See Dunstable, Mass.		
Jaffrey	Levi, Jr. 5	Levi Jr. 5, Levi 4, Jona. 3, Walter 2	"
Keene	Don C. 6	Line of Joseph 2	"
"	Dallas M.	" "	"
Kingston	Francis 5	Cape Ann	William 1
"	Jonathan 6	" "	"
"	Isaac 6	" "	"
"	Isaac 7	" "	"
"	Jacob 7	" "	"
Lebanon	Charles W.	Cephus	
Lampster	Luther 4	Thaddeus 3, John 2	Thomas 1
"	Gorham 5	Luther 4, etc.	"
"	Luther, Jr. 5	" "	"
"	Truman 5	" "	"
"	Solon 5	" "	"
"	Rolon 5	" "	"
"	Frank G. 6	" "	"
"	Rolon D. 6	" "	"
"	Granville 6	" "	"
"	Kimball	" "	"
"	Amory E. 6	" "	"
"	Vinol G.	" "	"
"	John W. 6	Solon 5, etc.	"
"	Luther 7	Frank G. 6, etc.	"
"	Fred T. 7	Granville 6	"
"	Ralph S. 7	"	"

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Littleton	Milo C.	Line of Ed. [2]	Thomas [1]
Manchester	James H.	B. Glasgow, Scot.	Immigrant
"	Jonathan	" " "	"
"	Daniel	" " "	"
Monroe	Luther B. [6]	Line of Ed. [2]	Thomas [1]
"	John W. [7]	Luther B. [6] etc.	"
Nashua	See Dunstable, Mass.		
New Boston	Margaret A. (Peggy)	Canaan Ps.	"?
"	David	" "	"?
New Hampton	Smith	Unknown	
New Ipswich	Joseph [2]		Thomas
Newmarket	Levi L. [5]	Abner [4], John [3], Wm. [2]	"
"	George M. [6]	Levi L. [5], etc.	"
Newton	Frank	French descent; name changed to "Pollard"	
Peterborough	Col. Benjamin [3]	Capt. Jona. [2]	William [1]
Plaistow	John [4]	Cape Ann	"
"	Isaac [6]	Francis [5], John [4]	"
"	John [7]	Isaac [6], etc.	"
"	Col. Jos. S. [7]	Cape Ann	"
"	Francis D. [8]	" "	"
"	Isaac H. [8]	" "	"
"	John H. [8]	" "	"
Raymond	Barton [5]	" "	"
"	John [7]	Barton [5]	"
"	Hiram L.	"	"
"	Charles A.	"	"
"	Charles A., Jr.	"	"
"	John D.	"	"
"	Lewis O.	"	"
"	George A.	"	"
Somersworth	Elizabeth W. (Hayes)	Cape Ann	"
"	Richard	B. 1850 Eng. son of John	Immigrant
Surrey	Jonas	Prob Wm. [2] line	Thomas [1]

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Tamworth	Jacob [7]	Cape Ann	William [1]
"	Jonathan W. [8]	" "	"
"	Albert S. [8]	" "	"
"	Edward S. [8]	" "	"
Weare	See New Boston		
Westmoreland	Levi	Line of Walter [2]	Thomas [1]
		Vermont	
Barnet	Edward [4]	Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	Thomas [1]
Bridgewater	Cephus etc.	B. Scotland	Immigrants
Chester	Rowland P. [5]	Joseph [2]	Thomas [1]
"	James A. [5]	"	"
"	James E. [6]	"	"
Enosburg	Thomas M. [4]	Maj. Benj. [3] Jos. [2]	"
Grafton	Jeremiah [4]	Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	"
Ludlow	James C. [5]	Joseph [2]	"
"	Moses [5]	"	"
"	Isaac [5]	"	"
"	Joseph B. [5]	"	"
Plymouth	Joseph [3]	"	"
"	James [4]	Jos. [3], Jos. [2]	"
"	Capt. Moses [4]	" "	"
"	Amos B. [5]	Capt. Moses [4]	"
Proctorsville	Don C. [6]	Joseph [2]	"
Rutland	Benjamin [5]	Thos. [4], Thos. [3], Thos. [2], Wm. of Eng.	Va. Thos. [4]
Springfield	John [5]	John [2]	William [1]
"	James (1790)	Unknown	
St. Johnsbury	Hon. Luke P.	Error "Poland"	
Weathersbee	See New London Co.	Conn.	"
Windsor	John (1790)	Unknown	Unknown
"	Isaac (1775)	Joseph [2]	Thomas [1]

Rhode Island

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Coventry	James (b. 1757)	Immigrant from London	
Providence	Richard (m. 1850)	" " "	
Warren	Thomas (bapt. 1748)	Thos. (bapt. 1729)	

Maine

Albion	Barton, Jr. [6]	Cape Ann	William [1]
Bucksport	Amos [4]	John [3], Wm. [2]	Thomas [1]
Brunswick	Maj. Jona. P. [4]	Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	"
Cornville	Amos [4]	Amos	"
"	English Pollards		
Dover-Foxcroft	Timothy	Thomas [2]	"
Hallowell	Amos [3]	"	"
Hartland	Kendall [4]	Tim. [3], Thos. [2]	"
Hancock	Barton, Jr.	See Albion	
Livermore	Stephen [5]	Oliver [4], Oliver [3], Wm. [2]	"
Matinicus Is.	Francis [3]	Cape Ann	William [1]
Milo	Ollin [7]	William [2]	Thomas [1]
Norway	Unknown		
Oldtown	Joseph W.	Cape Ann	William [1]
"	Nathaniel W.	Unknown	
Orrington	Dr. John B.	Cape Ann	William [1]
Pittston	Ezekiel	" "	"
"	Elijah	" "	"
Portland	Hezekiah	" "?	"
"	Charles	P. E. Islands	
Sebago	Francis	Cape Ann?	"
Sidney	David	Amos [3], Thos. [2]	Thomas [1]
Turner	Stephen [5]	Stephen [5]	"

New York State
(Incomplete)

Afton	David	Norwich Ps.	William [1]
Cazenovia	Jonathan [4]	John [3], John [2]	Thomas [1]
Clinton	Walter [3]	Walter [2]	"
Harpersfield	David	Of Afton?	William [1]?

Town or City	Pollard	Branch	Immigrant Ancestor
Herkimer	Jeremiah	Of Norwich?	William [1] ?
New York City	Benjamin (1777)	Unknown	"
" " "	Mary (Hyde)(1777)	Unknown	"
" " "	Betsy (Clark)(1807)	Unknown	"
Schenectady (Niagara)	Edward (1774)		Immigrant
Seneca Falls	Wm. Pettis	Norwich Ps.	William [1]
Wales		Benjamin [2]	Thomas [1]
	Connecticut		
Groton	Ebenezer	Unknown	Prob. William
New London	Benjamin	"	" "
" "	Solomon	"	" "
Norwich	David	Taunton	" "
"	William	"	" "
"	John	"	" "
"	Samuel	"	" "
Preston	Capt. John		" "
"	William		" "
Stonington	William (1727)	Taunton	William
"	Joseph (1731)	"	"
"	Wm. John Henry	Preston	" ?
Woodbury	Isaac	Unknown	

Massachusetts
Pollards in the Revolution

Name	Town City	Rank	Commanding Officer	Ancestry	Immigrant
Abner		Capt.	Thos. Cummings		
Asa [3]	Billerica	Priv.	Jona. Stickney	John [2]	Thomas [1]
Barton [6]	Candia	"	L.-C. Baldwin	Cape Ann	William [1]
Benjamin [3]	Billerica	Capt. Major		Joseph [2]	Thomas [1]
Benjamin	Brookfield	Ensign	Ithamar Wright		"
Benjamin		Lieut.	L. Jona. Danforth		"

Name	Town City	Rank	Commanding Officer	Ancestry	Immigrant
Edward [3]	Billerica	Priv.	Ed. Farmer	Edward [2]	Thomas [1]
Edward Jr.	"	"	John Minot	Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	"
Ezekiel [6]	Candia	"	Thos. Cogswell	Cape Ann	William [1]
Francis [5]	Winchendon Templeton	"	Wm. Warner Capt. Hamilton	" "	"
John [3]	Bolton	"	Lemuel Hill	William [2]	Thomas [1]
John	Brookfield	"	Joshiah King		
John	Ireland	"	Capt. Allen		
John	Raynham	Capt. ?	Josiah Croker	Taunton	William [1]
John	Suffolk Co.	Sailor	J. F. Williams	Unknown	
John	Taunton	Priv.	Capt. Leonard	Taunton Ps.	"
John	Taunton	Corp.	Marcy Williams	" "	"
Jonathan [3]	Harvard	2nd Lieut.	Jona Davis	Capt. Walter [2]	Thomas [1]
Jonathan [4]	Rutland	Priv.		John [3], John [2]	"
Jonathan		"	Thos. Willington	Unknown	
Jonathan P.	Billerica	Major		Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	Thomas
Jonathan [4]	Boston	Lieut-Col. D.A.G.	Gen. Heath A-D-C	Col. Benj. [3] Capt. Jona. [2]	William [1]
Matthew [3]	Bedford	Priv.	John Moore	Oliver [2]	Thomas [1]
Oliver Jr.	"	"	" "	"	"
Peter [4]	Boston	Commander (Privateer)		Col. Benj. [3] Capt. Jona. [2]	William [1]
Samuel		Seaman	O'Brien	Unknown	
Seth	Taunton	Priv.	Oliver Sloper	Taunton Ps.	"
Seward	Boston	"	Nat. Barber	Unknown	
Solomon [3]	Billerica	Capt.	Capt. J. Stickney	John [2]	Thomas [1]
Solomon [4]	"	Fifer "Essex"	John Cathcart	Solomon [3] John [2]	"
Solomon [3]	Dunstable	Priv.	R. Butterfield	Joseph [2]	"
Thaddeus [3]	Bolton	"	Rob. Longley	John [2]	"
Thaddeus [3]	Harvard	"	Jona. Davis	Capt. Walter [2]	"
Thomas [3]	Bolton	"	Artemas How	Wm. [2]	"
Thomas		Asst. Com. of Issues	John Lucas	Unknown	
Thomas	Rutland?	Lieut.	Tim Ruggles		

Name	Town City	Rank	Commanding Officer	Ancestry	Immigrant
Timothy [3]	Nottingham	Priv.	Archelaus Town	Thomas [2]	Thomas [1]
Walter	Harvard	"	Capt. J. Myrick et al		"
William [3]	Bolton	Sergt.	2nd. L. Artemas How et al	William [2]	"
			Connecticut		
David	Norwich?	Sergt.	Abel Spicer		William [1]
Eleazer	Groton	Priv.			"
Isaac	Woodbury	Sergt.	Stoddard et al		"
John	Norwich?		Col. Huntington of Norwich		"
William	Norwich	Priv.			"
			Vermont		
Isaac			Isaac Clark		Thomas [1]?

New Hampshire
Rhode Island
(See Appendix)

The Census of 1790
Massachusetts

(a) Free white males of 16 years and upwards, including heads of families.
(b) Free white males under 16 years.
(c) Free white females, including heads of families.
(d) All other persons.
(d) Slaves.

Pollard	Anc. Line	Pioneer	County	Town	a	b	c	d
John		William [1]	Bristol	Taunton	1	4	1	
Jonathan [4]	Benj. [3] Jona. [2]	"	Suffolk	Boston	4	1	2	1
Richard			"	"	0	0	0	2
Peter [3]	George [2]	Philip [1]	Nantucket	Sherburne	3	1	3	

Pollard	Anc. Line	Pioneer	County	Town	a	b	c	d
Philip [3]	George [2]	Philip [1]	Nantucket	Sherburne	1	0	1	
George [2]	"	"	"	"	2	0	2	
George, Jr.	"	"	"	"	1	1	0	
Jonathan [3]	"	"	"	"	2	3	3	
Oliver [3]	Oliver [2]	Thomas [1]	Middlesex	Bedford	1	0	2	
Matthew [3]	"	"	"	"	1	0	2	
Solomon [3]	John [2]	"	"	Billerica	3	1	2	
Jonathan [3]	"	"	"	"	1	1	1	
Edward [3]	Edward [2]	"	"	"	2	1	2	
Jonathan P. Ed. [3], Ed. [2]		"	"	"	1	4	2	
Solomon [3]	Joseph [2]	"	"	Tyngsboro	1	0	1	
William [3]	William [2]	"	Worcester	Ashburnham	2	1	5	
Amos [4]	John [3], Wm. [2]	"	"	Berlin	1	0	1	
Thomas [3]	William [2]	"	"	"	1	2	1	
Abijah [3]	"	"	"	"	1	1	3	
Oliver [3]	"	"	"	"	3	2	2	
David [3]	Walter [2]	"	"	Harvard	3	2	4	
James [3]	"	"	"	"	2	1	7	
Thaddeus, Jr. [3]	"	"	"	"	3	1	5	
Dorothy (wife of)	Walter [2]	"	"	"	0	0	1	
Jonathan [3]	"	"	"	"	3	1	4	
Thaddeus [3]	John [2]	"			6	3	4	
Joel [4]	John [3], John [2]	"			1	1	5	
Abner [4]	John [3], Wm. [2]	"			2	0	2	
Jonathan [4]	John [3], John [2]	"			1	0	3	
		New Hampshire						
Jonathan [6]	Francis [5]	William [1]	Rockingham	Kingston	1	1	6	
Isaac [6]	"	"	"	"	2	0	1	
Abiather	Unknown		Cheshire	Claremont	1	1	3	
Joseph [3]	Joseph [2]	Thomas [1]	"	Keene	3	1	4	
Samuel [3]	Thomas [2]	"	Hillsboro	Dunstable	3	1	4	
John	"	"	"	Goffstown	2	0	3	
Benjamin [3]	Nathaniel [2]	"	"	Antrim	3	2	7	

Pollard	Anc. Line	Pioneer	County	Town	a	b	c
Asa [4]	Sam. [3], Thos. [2]	Thomas [1]	Hillsboro	Hudson	2	1	1
Benjamin		"			3	1	3
John [3]	Thomas [2]	"	"	"	2	4	3
Timothy [3]	"	"	"	"	2	1	3
Thomas [4]	John [3], Thos. [2]	"	"	"	1	1	3
		Maine					
Hezekiah [6]	Barton [5]?	William [1]?	Cumberland	Portland	1	0	2
Avis			Hancock	Penobscot	0	0	2
Amos [3]	Thomas [2]	Thomas [1]	Lincoln	Hallowell	4	1	5
Barton [6]	Barton [5]	William [1]	"	Hancock	1	0	2
Ezekiel [6]	"	"	"	Pittston	1	2	1
Elijah [6]	"	"	"	"	1	1	4
		Vermont					
Edward [4]	Ed. [3], Ed. [2]	Thomas [1]	Orange	Barnet	1	0	0
Jeremiah [4]	" "	"	Windham	Thomlinson	1	0	0
James	Unknown		Windsor	Springfield	1	3	1
John	"		"	Windsor	1	1	2
		Connecticut					
Isaac	Unknown	William [1]?	Litchfield	Woodbury	1	0	6
Joseph	Jos. [3], John [2]	"	New London		1	0	0
Barsheba	(wife of?)	"	"		0	0	2
Nabby	"	"	"		0	0	3
John	Line John [2]?	"	"		1	1	2
		New York					
David	Of Norwich?	William [1]?	Montgomery	Harpersfield	2	2	3
Jeremiah	"	"	"	Herkimer	2	1	2

Pollard	Anc. Line	Pioneer	County	Town	a	b	c	d
			Pennsylvania					
John	Unknown		Allegheny		1	2	1	
Thos. G.			Huntington		2	1	2	2
Wm., Esq.	Immigrant		Northern Lib. (Philadelphia)		5	0	2	
			Virginia					

(a) White Souls (b) Dwellings (c) Other Buildings (1) White (2) Black

					a	b	c	1	2
Absolom	James & Jane	1760	New Kent	St. Peters	2	2	3		
Robert			" "	" "	3	0	0		
James	James & Jane	1756	" "	" "				1	2
Elisha			" "	" "				3	4
James			" "	" "	4	1	1		
Absolom			Amherst					4	0
William			"					10	9
William			"					2	6
Robert			"					4	3
Julius C.	James & Nancy		Gloucester	Petsworth				5	2
Frances			"	"				1	5
William			"	"				3	5
James			"	"				5	1
Elizabeth			"	"				4	4
Frances			"	"	1	1	8		
Julius			"	"	6	0	0		
James			"	"	0	0	0		
William			"	"	3	1	2		
James			"	"	6	1	3		
Thomas			Fairfax		13	1	8		
Thomas			"					12	22
James			Lancaster		9	1	3		

				a	b	c	1	2
James			Lancaster				8	5
James			"	1	1	0		
Thomas			"				6	6
Joseph			Amelia	16	4	5		
William							5	5
William				5	1	1		
William			"	16	4	5		
William		Halifax					6	3
William	William	Hanover		8	23			
Sarah		"					5	1
Isaac		Cumberland					5	2
Thomas		Charlotte					4	0

North Carolina

Jacob		Beaufort	Newbern	1	0	6		
Frederick		Craven	"	1	3	1		
Thomas		"	"	1	1	3		
William		Jones	"	2	0	3		
Everit		Pitts	"	1	3	3		
John		"	"	1	5	2		
John, Jr.		"	"	1	2	3	0	1
John, Sr.		"	"	3	1	5		
Josiah		Northampton	Halifax	1	0	0		
Major ----		Wake	Hillsborough	1	0	4	0	3
Nancey		"	"	0	1	3		
Richard		"	"	1	0	0		
Richard		"	"	3	2	4		

South Carolina

J----		Claremont	Camden	1	0	1		
Joshua			Cheraw	1	3	6		
Robert		Abberville	Ninety-Six	1	2	3	0	2
Benjamin		Greenville	" "	1	3	3	0	1

			a b c 1 2
Elizabeth	Lawrens	Ninety-Six	1 1 1 0 2
William	"	" "	0 1 2 0 12

Summary of Pollards of Distinction in America

Pollard	Birth - Death	Birthplace	Distinction	Immigrant Ancestor
Abner W.	1805 -	Lancaster, Mass.	Merchant	Thomas
A. Wilder	1862 -	Boston, Mass.	"	"
Anne	1622 - 1725	Saffron-Walden, Eng.	First White Female in Boston	William
Rev. Andrew	1814 - 1886	Harvard, Mass.	Bapt. Minister	Thomas
Arthur G.		Plaistow, N.H.	Merchant	William
Asa	1735 - 1775	Billerica, Mass.	First to fall Bunker Hill	Thomas
Col. Benjamin	1696 - 1756	Boston, Mass.	First to tour Europe	William
Marshal Benj.	1783 - 1836	" "	City Marshal	"
Charles Lewis	1872 -	New York, N.Y.	Botanist, Editor	Thomas
Charles W.	1871 -	Albany, N. Y.	Doctor	"
Delia C.	1831 - 1896	Ludlow, Vt.	Writer	"
Don. C.	1840 - 1921	Plymouth, Vt.	Merchant	"
Mrs. Don C.	1841 -	" "	President's Aunt	"
Edward A.	1828 - 1872	Lynchburg, Va.	Historian	Robert
Edward B.	1864 -	Stevensville, Va.	Educator	"
Ernest Mark	1869 -	Nehawka, Neb.	Congressman	Thomas
George, Jr.	1789 - 1870	Nantucket, Mass.	Captain of "Essex"	Philip
Hall A.	1894 -	Nehawka, Neb.	Officer	Thomas
Harold S.	1878 -	Harvard, Mass.	Editor N. Y. World	"
Henry M.	1836 - 1904	Plymouth, Vt.	Congressman	"
Henry Rives	1833 - 1868	Lynchburg, Va.	Editor	Robert
Henry Robinson			Attorney-Gen.	"

Pollard	Birth - Death	Birthplace	Distinction	Immigrant Ancestor
James			Lieut.	Robert
James A.	1817 -	Plymouth, Vt.	Politician	Thomas
James E.	1862 -	" "	Merchant	"
Capt. John	1765 - 1809	Preston, Conn.	Captain	William
John [6]	1803 -		Attorney	Robert
John [7]	1839 -		Pastor	"
Col. John	1769 - 1841 (After)	Buffalo, N. Y.	Chief of Senecas	Edward
John Barton	1810 - 1876	Albion, Me.	Doctor	William
John Garland	1839 -	King and Queen	Governor	Robert
John Kilby				
John W. H.	1872 -	Brentwood, N.H.	Major, Coach Professor	William
Capt. Jonathan	1666 - 1725	Boston, Mass.	Captain	"
Lieut.-Col. Jona.	1749 - 1802	" "	D.A.G. Aide-de-camp	"
Jonathan Prince	1759 - 1828	Billerica, Mass.	Major	Thomas
Joseph G.	1834 - 1898	Hudson, N. H.	Politician	"
Julian A.	1852 - 1940	Plymouth, Vt.	Doctor	"
Josephine	1834 - 1892	New York, N.Y.	Authoress	"
Marion A.	1866 -	Perkinsville, Vt.	Director	"
Park H.	1869 -	Proctorsville, Vt.	Politician	"
Richard	1790 - 1851	King and Queen	Major	Robert
Solomon	1732 - ab. 1803	Billerica, Mass.	Captain	Thomas
Stephen	1858 -	Belmont, N. Y.	Compiler	"
Thomas [6]			Doctor	Robert
William	1798 - 1824	Preston, Conn.	Captain	William
William James	1861 -	Seneca Falls, N.Y.	Editor	"
William J.	1860 -	Kingston, Mo.	Judge	Thomas
William J. H.	1824 - 1897	Preston, Conn.	Financier	William
William Pettis	1813 -	Bainbridge, N.Y.	Merchant	"

Persons of Distinction
Related to the Pollards through ties of consanguinity or through intermarrying families

Calvin Coolidge	President		Don C.	Billerica
Hon. Oscar Underwood	Politician	Robert [1]		Virginia
Hon. Jos. Underwood	Senator, U.S.	"		"
Hon. John Taylor	" "	"		"
Hon. John P. Hale*?	Congressman		Smith?	Cape Ann
Daniel Webster	Statesman		Thos. [1] Webster	"
Edward Winslow	Governor		Jonathan [2]	Boston
John Alden	Pilgrim		Stephen [5]	Billerica
Resolved White	"		William [2]	"
Hannah Dustin	Heroine		John [7]	Cape Ann
Chas. M. Floyd	Governor		Frank E. [8] Charlotte G.	"
Rev. Chas. H. Pope	Compiler		John [4]	"
Noah Emery	Clerk of Courts N.H. Dec. of Indep.		Francis D. [8]	"
Noah Emery, Sr.	1st lawyer to reside in Maine		" "	"
John G. Whittier	Poet		Frank E. [9]	"
Hon. Peter Coffin	Judge Supreme Court of N. H.		John [7] Frank E. [9]	"
Luther Burbank	Botanist		Francis D. [8]	"
Henry Sherburne	Nobility		Francis D. [8]	"
John Gage	"		" "	"
Horace Greeley	Journalist		Frank E. [9]	"
Thomas Dustin	Hero		Isaac [6]	"
Capt. Nehemiah Emerson**	Officer		"	"
Nicholas Perryman	Exeter, 1st lawyer		Francis D. [8]	"

* Relationship claimed by Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., but denied by Mr. Shackford of Dover, N. H., who grew up in the Hale home.
** Praised by Gen. George Washington

Jonathan Dow	N. H. Rep.		Francis D. [8]	Cape Ann
			Frank D. [9]	
Rev. Joseph Seccombe	Pastor	Richard [1]	S. Jacob [7]	"
	Recorder			
Wm. P. Taylor	House of Rep.		Robert [1]	Virginia
Warner Underwood	" "		"	"
John L. Motley	Historian		John [2]	Billerica
Capt. Ed. Tyler	Explorer*		"	"
William White	Pilgrim		William [2]	"
William Vassal	Mass. Dep. Gov.		"	"
Whitneys	Royal Descent		Abner [4]	"
Gen. Rufus E. Graves	Financier	Wm. [1]	G. Louisa M. [9]	Cape Ann
Gov. Conant	Governor		Albert A. [5]	Billerica
Rev. Dr. Samuel Worcester	Author		Rev. Geo. A. [6]	"
Thomas Dudley	Governor		Frank E. [9]	Cape Ann
Gen. Wm. Heath	General		Jonathan [4]	Boston
Judge Reed	Judge		Dr. John B. [7]	Cape Ann
	Portland			
Hon. John Gilman	Politician		Francis D. [8]	Cape Ann
Mary Chilton	First to step on	Jona. [2]	Winslow	Boston
	Plymouth Rock	Col. Benj.		

* First to place U. S. flag in Iceland

Appendix

List of Subscribers*

Walter D. Pollard**	Massapequa, N. Y.
Walter M. Beckwith	Springfield, Mass.
Mrs. Joseph M. Quattlebaum***	Columbia, S. C.
Mrs. Lucy S. Rolfe	Santa Rosa, Cal.
Miles Duston	Rochester, N. H.
Peggy Lee Pollard	Los Angeles, Cal.
Clyde Pollard	Los Angeles, Cal.
Mr. and Mrs. Edmund E. Pollard	Los Angeles, Cal.
Mrs. Beatrice T. Pollard	Portland, Oregon
Fisher Pollard	Fort Sumner, N. M.
Rev. George A. Pollard	Portland, Oregon
Mrs. George S. Tolman, State Treasurer, D.A.R.	Hingham, Mass.
Irving A. Pollard	Reed Point, Mont.
Mrs. Harold E. Jacobson	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. Ray L. Hamon	Seoul, Korea (San Francisco)
Mrs. John E. Hinson (Thermald Pollard)	Weaverville, Cal.
Margaret L. Shortiss	Toronto, Ont.
Miss Rebecca P. Flint	Madison, Wis.
Mr. and Mrs. John B. Pollard	New Haven, Conn.
Mr. and Mrs. William J. Frankovic	Berkeley, Cal.
Francis D. Pollard	Dover, N. H.
Mr. and Mrs. Gerard Laurence	West Warwick, R. I.
Mr. and Mrs. Rogert T. Pollard	Dover, N. H.
Cora B. Pollard	Plaistow, N. H.
Genealogical Society (Miss Ellen Hill)	Salt Lake City, Utah

* See "Genealogy of The Subscribers" Appendix, this book.
** Donation also
*** Three copies

List of Subscribers (Cont.)

The Mass. Historical Society	Boston, Mass.
The New York Public Library	New York, N. Y.
The Nashua Public Library	Nashua, N. H.
Mrs. Leon E. Stone	Claremont, N. H.
Mrs. William C. Kruse, Jr.	South Orange, N. J.

Donations of This Book

In addition to the subscriptions listed, another list, since this book has gone to press, is rapidly filling up. These new subscriptions will be carefully taken care of.

Copies of this book will be donated to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass., and the Society of Genealogists, London, England, of which societies the Compiler has long been a member. Also to the Public Library, Dover, N. H., where the librarians have been of kind assistance; and to a few others who have advised and helped during the past years.

After the subscriptions have all been filled, and a year or two has elapsed, donations will probably be made, with the surplus copies, to historical societies and public libraries in all parts of the country. In the event that the copies become exhausted, a second edition may be considered. If this book is kindly received, another volume may follow giving many more of the descendants of Thomas Pollard of Billerica, and of the Cape Ann - Rockingham Co. Pollards.

Genealogy of Subscribers
Not Given Elsewhere in This Book

Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!
For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.

Life is real! Life is earnest!
And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.
- Whittier

Walter D. Pollard, Brooklyn, N. H., is the son of Joseph Gardiner Pollard, who was the son of Simmons Seccomb and Annis (Wheeler) Pollard (Jacob, Jonathan, Francis, John of Plaistow, N. H., John of Ipswich, Mass.)

Jonathan [6] Pollard, son of Francis [5] and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, b. Aug. 9, 1749, South Kingston, N. H.; m. Nov. 16, 1775, Sarah [4], dau. of Benjamin [3] (Thomas [2], Thomas [1] of Hampton, N. H.) and Mary (Stanian) Webster, at Hawke (now Danville), N. H.; d. Mar. 24, 1823. She was b. May 1, 1754; she d. Mar. 26, 1840, aged 86 yrs. Issue:

1. Mary b. Apr. 17, 1775; m. Israel Collins
2. Betsy b. -----; m. Peltiah Peaslee
3. Jacob b. 1780; m. Sarah Seccomb
4. Sally b. -----; d. unmarried
5. Mercy b. Mar. 30, 1786; m. Henry Hunt
6. Dolly b. Oct., 1789; m. Jacob Quinby
7. Isaac b. 1793; m. Hannah Hunt; no children

The descendants of all these children are given in the Mss. In Boston.
Jacob [7] Pollard b. 1780, S. Kingston, N. H.; m. Nov. 28, 1805, Sarah [5], dau. of Simmons [4], Esq. (Simmons [3], John [2], Richard [1]) and Mary (Toppan)

Seccomb of Kingston Plains, N. H.; d. in Tamworth, N. H. Aug. 26, 1885, aged 75; buried there. She was b. June 12, 1783. He was a cooper. Issue:

1. Simmons Seccomb b. Aug. 10, 1807
2. Jonathan Webster b. Dec. 4, 1808
3. Joseph Gardner Seccomb b. 1820; d. May 14, 1845, aged 25; buried Kingston Plains

The descendants of Jonathan W. Pollard, Tamworth, N. H., are given in the Mss. in Boston. The family is now extinct, as far as the name "Pollard" is concerned. Miss Alice S. Pollard, Librarian, Conway, N. H., recently deceased, was a descendant.

Simmons Seccomb Pollard b. Aug. 10, 1807, Kingston, N. H.; m. Feb. 16, 1834, Annis Wheeler; d. May 3, 1877, Brooklyn, N. Y. She was b. Apr. 8, 1812; she d. Oct. 3, 1874. Issue:

1. Joel Wheeler b. June 25, 1835
2. Martha Jane b. Oct. 25, 1837; d. July 20, 1839
3. Martha Jane b. Mar. 10, 1840; d. 1914
4. Luther D. Peaslee b. June 30, 1844; d. Nov. 28, 1907
5. Joseph Gardiner b. July 11, 1849; d. June 20, 1919
6. Mary Julia b. Dec. 6, 1855; d. July 29, 1925
7. Mary Julia b. Jan. 5, 1852; d. Sept. 20, 1853

Of the above, Joel W. Pollard m. Susan Ellen Torbett b. Oct. 6, 1835; d. July 30, 1919. Issue:

1. George P. b. July 30, 1869; unmarried; living
2. Albert W. b. Apr. 30, 1871; d. June 1, 1926, unm.
3. Grace Isabel b. Dec. 6, 1874; d. Mar. 19, 1945; unm.

Martha Jane Pollard m. Evelyn Alston Terry Dec. 28, 1864. She m. 2nd John S. Hayden, June 3, 1880, in St. Louis, Mo. Issue (Terry):

1. Theresa A. b. Oct. 21, 1866; d. Sept. 28, 1947
2. Frank S. b. May 9, 1868; d. May 12, 1943; no issue

3. Grace A. b. Sept. 13, 1872; d. Sept. 15, 1873; infant
4. Evelyn A. b. Aug. 17, 1869; d. Dec. 2, 1871; infant
5. Claude L. b. Sept. 6, 1874; d. July 1, 1882
6. Guy Adelbert b. Mar. 14, 1871; d. Sept. 1901

(Hayden) 1. Waldo b. June 3, 1880
2. John E. H. b. Nov. 24, 1882

Walter D. Pollard states: "I have no further record of either of the Hayden children and think they are dead."

Luther D. Peaslee Pollard m. Elizabeth ----; d. Nov. 28, 1907. Issue:

1. Maud; resided unm. in Chicago, Ill.; deceased

Joseph Gardiner Pollard m. Dec. 30, 1873, Helen Adele Dornett; both deceased. Mr. Pollard was a tool manufacturer in Brooklyn, N. Y. Mr. Pollard and the Compiler corresponded for several years, and in 1907 Mr. and Mrs. Pollard paid him a pleasant visit. Issue:

1. Walter Dornett b. Sept. 25, 1874; still living, Massapequa, N. Y., and St. Petersburg, Fla.

Mary Julia Pollard m. three times; no issue.

Walter D. Pollard, son of Joseph G. above, m. June 26, 1901, Edith Jane Browe; she d. Mar. 25, 1948, and he m. 2nd Apr. 30, 1949, Fanny Marie Messing, b. May 16, 1888, still living, no issue. Issue (by 1st m.):

1. Frederick Harold b. July 18, 1907

Frederick H. Pollard, son of Walter D. above, m. Oct. 10, 1937, Mary Louise Durham; resides in New York. Issue:

1. Judith Louise b. Sept. 16, 1938
2. Frederick Hunt b. Dec. 4, 1942
3. Penelope Jane b. Aug. 4, 1945
4. Marjorie Helen b. Apr. 12, 1947

All these are living Oct. 1951.

Ancestry and Descendants
of
Rowland Parker Pollard
James Addison Pollard

The manuscript entitled "The Descendants of Thomas Pollard," by the Compiler, and in the library of the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass., covers many branches of this early immigrant. Here we record two of the lines, included in the Vermont Branch, descendants of Joseph[2] Pollard.

Joseph[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) b. May 3, 1702, Billerica, Mass.; m. 1st Feb. 26, 1734-5, at Newbury, Annah or Anne, daughter of Nathaniel and Ann (Worm or Worham) Hills, of Nottingham West, N. H. (she d. June 19, 1751, at Hudson, N. H.); m. 2nd Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel[3] (Nathaniel[2], Ralph[1]) and Hannah (Walker) Hill (she d. 1787, at Keene, N. H. without issue); he d. 1780, at New Ipswich, N. H. He lived in Nottingham West, New Ipswich and Litchfield, N. H., and Westford, Mass. There has been some controversy about the identity of Abigail (Hill) Pollard. July 22, 1740, Joseph and Anne Pollard quitclaim to the estate of "father" Nathaniel Hills. Issue:

1. Joseph b. Mar. 4, 1737 at Nottingham West, N. H.
2. Amaziah b. Feb. 26, 1739-40 at Litchfield, N. H.
3. Benjamin b. 1741, Litchfield, N. H.
4. Isaac b. Aug. 19, 1745
5. Solomon b. May 18, 1747; prob. left no issue.
6. Sarah b. May 5, 1749

Joseph[3] Pollard (Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) above m. June 5, 1765, at New Ipswich, N. H., Ruth, daughter of Josiah and Susanna (Jaques) Burge, of Westford, Mass., a sister to the wife of Col. Kidder; d. July 23, 1820. She was b. Sept. 9, 1739; d. at Plymouth, Vt. Dec. 5, 1805. Adj. Pollard lived in Westford, Mass.; in Col. William Lawrence's Regt. 1758; 1764 he removed to New Ipswich, N. H., settling on the Barr farm; he and wife owned the Covenant 1768; about 1778 he removed to Westmoreland, N. H., where he

kept a tavern; in 1786 he removed to Keene, N. H., and from there to Plymouth, Vt. Issue:

1. Ruth b. Dec. 4, 1767; m. Capt. Timothy Fox; d. 1801
2. James b. Oct. 9, 1769; m. Rhoda Partridge, Westmoreland
3. Moses b. Feb. 29, 1772
4. Susanna b. Sept. 15, 1774; m. David Felt of Temple
5. Sarah b. Jan. 1, 1777; m. Ephraim Pierce
6. Joseph b. Nov., 1779; living in Mt. Holly, Vt. about 1850

Of these children, James Pollard "during his youth worked in the hotel of his father. . . when of age he sought a home in Old Saltash, now Plymouth, Vt. A few acres of the dense forest had been cleared. He added more from year to year, and erected a log house. He was a man of sterling worth and highly respected by everybody; of very genial and affable personality; light complexion, 5 ft. 7 in. in height, and weight about 145 to 180 pounds . . . His character was such that he had the confidence of all who knew him."*

Capt. Moses [4] Pollard son of Adj. Joseph [3] (Joseph [2], Thomas [1]) above, m. Jan. 4, 1796, Abigail dau. of Amos and Mary (Parker) Boynton; d. Sept. 7, 1849, at Plymouth, Vt. She was b. Sept. 11, 1777; she d. Jan. 30, 1854; her parents were of New Ipswich and Jaffrey, N. H., and Plymouth, Vt. Issue, b. at Plymouth, Vt.:

1. Abigail b. Mar. 25, 1797; m. Thomas Baldwin
2. Moses b. June 2, 1798
3. Isaac b. Oct. 2, 1799
4. Amos Boynton b. Feb. 4, 1802; m. 1st Mary Ann Brown; 2nd Sally (Hall) (Allen) sister of his brother's wife**

* Letter to the Compiler from M. F. Burt, Ascutneyville, Vt.
** Ernest Howard, night editor of the "New York World", formerly of Springfield, Mass., was a son of Mary Ann [6] Pollard, daughter of this Amos B. [5] (Capt. Moses [4] etc.) He compared notes with Charles Lewis Pollard, eminent botanist and once editor of "The Plant World", and discovered a near relationship. However, the family record of Mr. Pollard was lost. His picture is in the Scrap Book.

5. Sally b. May 2, 1805; m. Norman Bates
6. Rowland Parker b. Sept. 9, 1807; d. Feb. 22, 1810
7. Athelia Simpson b. June 16, 1809; m. Thomas Moore
8. Joseph Burge b. Feb. 6, 1812; m. four times
9. Rowland Parker b. Sept. 2, 1814
10. James Addison b. Nov. 19, 1817
11. Clarissa b. Oct. 17, 1819; m. William Stewart

Regarding the progeny of Rowland Parker Pollard above, we herewith present the manuscript of Mrs. Don C. Pollard, the maternal aunt of the late Ex-President Calvin Coolidge. Mrs. Pollard gave this manuscript to the Compiler shortly before her decease.

Now for the descendants of James Addison [5] Pollard (Capt. Moses [4], Adj. Joseph [3], Joseph [2], Thomas [1]). He m. Oct. 12, 1841, Josephine Hall of Plymouth, Vt.; d. Oct. 17, 1911. He was a member of the Vermont Senate and House eleven years; for several years superintendent of the Vermont State Prison, etc. His picture is in the Scrap Book. Issue:

1. Clarence Morton b. Oct. 24, 1842; d. Aug. 19, 1843, Plymouth, Vt.
(a) 2. Lorella Josephine b. June 15, 1844; d. Sept. 7, 1881, Chester, Vt.
(1) 3. Malcomm Hall b. Dec. 7, 1845; resided Nehawka, Neb.
4. Rowena Athelia b. Dec. 31, 1847; d. Apr. 1901, Chester, Vt.
5. John Vance b. Mar. 5, 1850; d. Mar. 15, 1851, Plymouth, Vt.
(2) 6. Julian Addison b. Mar. 23, 1852
(3) 7. Willie Stewart b. Apr. 16, 1854; resided Chester, Vt.
8. Morris Dexter b. Sept. 16, 1856; resided Bennington, Vt.
(b) 9. Ida Eugene b. Sept. 18, 1858; resided Chester, Vt.
(4) 10. James Edgar b. Apr. 23, 1862; resided Chester, Vt.
(c) 11. Lillian Eunice b. July 21, 1868; resided Chester, Vt.
12. Clara Gineva b. July 4, 1868; resided Chester, Vt.

(a) Lorella Josephine [6] Pollard above, m. Jan. 5, 1865, Frederick P. Mather, of Windsor, Vt.; d. Sept. 7, 1881, at Chester, Vt. No issue.

(1) Malcolm Hall[6] Pollard above, m. Oct. 18 or 19, 1880, Ruth Ella, dau. of Oren Warner and Fidelia Lucy (Bennett) Bates of Sherburne, Vt.; d. Sept. 4, 1959, Nehawka, Neb. He was a Civil War soldier. Issue:

(d) 1. Josephine Lorella b. Aug. 31, 1886
(5) 2. Oren Malcolm b. Feb. 8, 1888
3. Morris Hall b. Dec. 16, 1889; d. Nov. 30, 1890
(e) 4. Rowena Athelia b. Mar. 8, 1892
(6) 5. Hall Addison b. Jan. 13, 1894
(7) 6. Merritt Fuller b. Mar. 3, 1896

(2) Dr. Julian Addison[6] Pollard above, m. Dec. 31, 1882, Lizzie M. Goodrich of Caverdish, Vt. Dr. Pollard graduated from Dartmouth, resided in Nehawka, Neb. and later Springfield, Mass. He died Feb. 20, 1940. He was for years a correspondent of the Compiler; his picture is in the Scrap Book. Issue:

1. Julian Addison b. Feb. 13, 1884, N. Springfield, Mass.
2. Mabel Elizabeth b. Jan. 12, 1890, Nehawka, Neb.

(3) Willie Stewart[6] Pollard above, m. 1895, Ella Smith; resided in Dorand, N. D., and left issue.

(b) Ida Eugenia[6] Pollard above, m. Merritt D. Fuller Sept. 18, 1883. Issue, one child:

1. James Addison Pollard b. Oct. 12, 1884; d. Oct. 10, 1899, at Houston, Texas

(4) James Edgar[6] Pollard above, m. 1st Sept. 26, 1883, Cora Belle Weston (Carpenter) of Chester, Vt.; m. 2nd Jan. 14, 1891, Mary Cordelia Dunsmoor of Montpelier, Vt.; resides at Chester, Vt. Issue:

(By 1st m.) 1. Charles Weston b. Aug. 1884
2. Florence
(By 2nd m.) 3. James Raymond

(c) Lillian Eunice[6] Pollard above, m. Oct. 2, 1890, George Marshall Harlow of Windsor, Vt., and resided in Chester, Vt. Issue:

1. Rowena
2. Gineva

(d) Josephine Lorella[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6], James Addison[5], Capt. Moses[4], Adj. Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Thomas[1]) b. Sept. 31, 1886; m. Apr. 22, 1908, Alton Howel St. John; d. July 26, 1958. He was b. Feb. 19, 1880, Ohio; he d. Apr. 1, 1952, Nebraska City, Neb. Issue (St. John):

1. Leonard Pollard, b. Aug. 21, 1909, Nebraska City, Neb.; single

(5) Oren Malcolm[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6] etc.) as above; m. Feb. 17, 1916, Gertrude E. White, and resided Nehawka, Neb. She was b. Dec. 21, 1889. Issue, all b. Nehawka, Neb.:

(8) 1. Malcolm Theron b. Dec. 17, 1916
2. Robert Addison b. June 3, 1918; World War II; single
(9) 3. Arthur LeRoy b. Aug. 14, 1919; " " "
(10) 4. Oren Raymond b. Oct. 17, 1921
(f) 5. Dorothy Imogene

(e) Rowena Athelia[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6] etc.) above, m. Mar. 21, 1925, Harold E. Jacobson. He was b. July 23, 1891, in Sweden. Issue: (Jacobson)

(g) 1. Ruth Pollard b. Mar. 23, 1927, Seattle, Wash.

(6) Hall Addison[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6] etc.) above, m. Oct. 18, 1916, Violet L. St. John (b. Nov. 4, 1894; d. Jan. 27, 1917); m. 2nd Verna L. Harris (b. Aug. 17, 1898). He was in World War I, St. Mihiel Drive. Issue, all b. Nehawka, Neb.; and by 2nd m.:

(h) 1. Margie Ruth b. Mar. 2, 1923
(i) 2. Virginia Margaret b. Sept. 17, 1924
3. Carol Ann b. Sept. 19, 1931; d. Feb. 6, 1934

(11) 4. James Hall b. Nov. 22, 1932

(7) Merritt Fuller[7] Pollard (Malcolm Hall[6] etc.) above, m. Sept. 10, 1919, Lola Roe Frans (b. Aug. 10, 1897) Issue, all b. Nehawka, Neb.:

(12) 1. Merrett Frans b. Aug. 12, 1920
(13) 2. Harold James b. Oct. 8, 1926
(j) 3. Lola Ruth b. Dec. 12, 1928

(8) Malcolm Theron[8] Pollard (Oren Malcolm[7] etc.) above, m. May 12, 1940, Ruth C. Tyson (b. Nov. 4, 1917) Issue:

1. Marilyn Ruth b. Dec. 23, 1941
2. Lynn Malcolm b. Jan. 16, 1947
3. Cheryl Elizabeth b. July 19, 1948
4. Lyll Oren b. Oct. 17, 1950

(9) Robert LeRoy[8] Pollard (Oren Malcolm[7] etc.) above, m. June 2, 1946, Norma A. Knobs (b. Apr. 2, 1925). Veteran, World War II. Issue:

1. Dionne Lea b. Nov. 3, 1947, Wayne, Neb.
2. Gloria Jean b. June 5, 1951

(10) Oren Raymond[8] Pollard (Oren Malcolm[7] etc.) above, m. Sept. 9, 1945, Kathleen G. Nolte (b. Dec. 2, 1921) Issue:

1. Kathie Rae b. Sept. 4, 1946; Nehawka, Neb.
2. Barbara Sue b. Apr. 30, 1949; Schaller, Iowa
3. Robin Aunette b. Mar. 26, 1953; Schaller, Iowa

(f) Dorothy Imogene[8] Pollard (Oren Malcolm[7] etc.) above, m. Aug. 7, 1949, Dr. Clayton Bruce (b. June 18, 1925). Two adopted children:

1. Stephen b. 1956
2. Karen b. 1957

(g) Ruth Pollard[8] Jacobson (Rowena Athelia[7] Pollard, etc.) above, b.

Mar. 23, 1927, Seattle, Wash.; m. Aug. 9, 1947, Dr. Harvey C. Roys, Jr. (b. May 24, 1918, Ann Arbor, Mich.) Dr. Roys is a Dermatologist; in World War II; Baptist Clergy, Seattle, Wash.; listed in 1958 "Who's Who of the West." Issue (Roys):

1. Harold Dennis b. July 23, 1950; New York City
2. Virginia Ruth b. Dec. 6, 1951; Seattle, Wash.
3. Curtis Richard b. Nov. 21, 1956; Seattle, Wash.
4. Charles Harvey b. July 16, 1959; Seattle, Wash.

(h) Margie Ruth[8] Pollard (Hall Addison[7] etc.) above, m. July 16, 1944, Dr. William Alton R. Newman (b. Jan. 6, 1909). He was in World War II, and is listed in "Who's Who of the West 1958". Issue (Newman):

1. Linda Ann b. Sept. 4, 1947; Omaha, Neb.
2. Anita Nadine b. June 13, 1949; Hawaii
3. Ruse Alton b. Feb. 12, 1952; Omaha, Neb.
4. Amy S. b. Oct. 10, 1954; Pittsburg, Penn.

The Newman family reside at present in Salt Lake City, Utah.

(l) Virginia Margaret[8] Pollard (Hall Addison[7] etc.) above, m. Jan. 1, 1947, Emery L. Field (b. Sept. 15, 1920). He was in World War II. Issue (Field):

1. Arlene Sue b. May 30, 1948; Orville, Cal.
2. Margaret Ella b. Jan. 10, 1951; Orville, Cal.
3. Jean Marie b. Apr. 7, 1954; Orville, Cal.

(11) James Hall[8] Pollard (Hall Addison[7] etc.) above, m. Aug. 26, 1951 Deloris L. Hild (b. Mar. 8, 1932) Issue:

1. Cynthia L. b. May 29, 1953; Omaha, Neb.
2. David James b. June 2, 1955; Seattle, Wash.
3. Carol Diane b. May 5, 1958; Eugene, Oregon

(12) Merritt Frans[8] Pollard (Merritt Fuller[7] etc.) above, m. Feb. 14,

1942, Laura Marie Hunt (b. Aug. 17, 1922). Issue:

1. Denise Lawralya b. Nov. 12, 1955, Centerville, Iowa

(13) Harold James [8] Pollard (Merritt Fuller [7] etc.) above, m. 1952 Betty Samson (b. Sept. 28, 1929). Mr. Pollard was in World War II. Issue:

1. Terry Gene b. Apr. 6, 1953; Nehawka, Neb.
2. Gory Lynn b. May 27, 1954; Nehawka, Neb.
3. Thomas James b. Aug. 17, 1955; Nehawka, Neb.
4. Nancy Ann b. Dec. 12, 1958; Nehawka, Neb.

(j) Lola Ruth [8] Pollard (Merritt Fuller [7] etc.) above, m. John M. Chieppa (b. Sept. 26, 1924). Mr. Chieppa was in World War II. Issue (Chieppa):

1. Pamela Ann b. May 4, 1954; Chicago, Ill.
2. Frank Merritt b. Oct. 12, 1956; Batavia, Ill.

Children of Don & Sarah J. Pollard

Children (Pollard)

1. Don Fred, b. in Plymouth, Vt., 24 Oct. 1861; is a merchant in Proctorsville, Vt. He m. in Ludlow Vt., 31 Dec. 1890, Lois E. Bryant, b. in Weston, Vt., daughter of John Proctor and Esther (Gale) Bryant. Children b. in Proctorsville, Vt. (Pollard): 1. Fred Don, b. 13 Jan. 1892; graduated from Dartmouth College in 1911; a soldier in the World War; enlisted at Camp Devens 10 Sept. 1917, as private in Co. E., 301st Inf., transferred to air service as private, 1st class, and served at various training fields; commissioned second Lieutenant 15 July 1918; discharged at Garden City, L.I., 18 Dec. 1918. He m. at Garden City, 16 Dec. 1918, France Ganguet, b. in Paris, France, 12 Aug. 1896. 2. Frank Bryant, b. 14 Aug. 1893; as soldier in the World War; enlisted at Hanover, N. H., 17 Jan. 1918, as private in Ordnance Dept; served at Camp at Hanover, N. H. and at Camp Jackson, So. Carolina; transferred to Ordnance Detachment of 310th Cavalry at Fort Ethan Allen, Vt.; discharged as ordnance sergeant of 58th Field Artillery at

Jackson, So. Carolina, 26th Feb. 1919. 3. Mary Victoria, b. 20 Apr. 1895; graduated at Simmons College, Boston, in 1917; in the World War enlisted as an army nurse 12 Oct. 1918 and served at Ellis Island, N. Y., until 19 June 1919; continued in service as cafeteria hostess at Camp Upton, L.I., until 1 Nov. 1919. 4. Rowland Parker, b. 5 Jan. 1897; a soldier in the World War; enlisted 19 Jan. 1918 as private in Co. 1, First Vermont Regiment; promoted to corporal 18 Sept. 1918 and transferred to Co. 1, 57th Pioneer Infantry; went overseas in Sept. 1918 and later transferred to 310th Infantry; went to Toulouse University 1 Mar. 1919; returned to America in July and was discharged at Camp Lee, Va., 29 July 1919. 5. Roy Gale, b. Jan. 1899; served in the World War from 1 Oct. to 16 Dec. 1918 at Hanover, N. H., in the Dartmouth College Unit of the Students' Army Training Corps. 6. Erminie Lois, b. 7 July 1902.

2. Mary Victoria, b. in Proctorsville, Vt., 16 Oct. 1863; d. 10 Sept. 1892; m. 22 Mar. 1892, Dr. Frederick A. Roberts of New York City. No children.

3. Park Hiram, b. in Proctorsville, Vt., 5 June 1869; is a merchant in Proctorsville, Vt. He m. 17 April 1894, Edith M. Johnson, b. in Shrewsbury 3 Aug. 1869, daughter of Almon and Adeline Lydia (Sawyer) Johnson. Child (Pollard): 1. Edith Minnie b. 19 Aug. 1899.

4. Dallas Franklin, b. in Proctorsville 28 July 1875, has resided in Bellows Falls, Vt. He m. in Hartland, Vt., 27 July 1898 Katharine Putnam (Ainsworth), daughter of Edwin Sabin and Hattie Burnham (Putnam) Ainsworth. Children: (Pollard) 1. Marion Ainsworth, b. in Perkinsville, Vt., 6 Oct. 1899. 2. Eugene Moor, b. in Bellows Falls, Vt. 27 July 1905.

iii. Dallas Miffin, b. 20 Aug. 1844; was a merchant in Keene, N. H., where he died 20 Sept. 1903; he m. 1 Aug. 1877, Helen S. Stearns. Children (Pollard): 1. Margaret A., b. 23 Nov. 1878. 2. Rowland S., b. 19 May 1881; killed in Mexico, 24 Nov. 1907.

(Section Children of Don and Sarah J. Pollard copied from genealogy donated to Compiler by Mrs. Don C. Pollard)

Mary Ann Shedd was born in Reading, Vt., 29 May 1816. She married 10 Oct. 1837, Rowland Parker Pollard, born in Plymouth, Vt., 2 Sept. 1814, son of Moses and Abigail (Boynton) Pollard. He was a large farmer and cattle dealer and they resided in Plymouth, Proctorsville and Chester, Vt. She died in Chester 21 Oct. 1873. (He married secondly, at Dudley, Mass., 16 June 1874, Calla Barnes, daughter of Moses and Eliza (Larned) Barnes, by whom he had one son, Arthur Barnes Pollard, b. 25 Nov. 1875). He died in Chester, Vt., 16 June 1899, aged eighty-four years; the widow is not living; the son Arthur lives in Chester.

Children born in Plymouth, Vt. (Pollard):

i. Sarah Amanda, b. in July 1838; d. in Plymouth in Apr. 1839.
ii. Don Carlos, b. 25 Apr. 1840; since 1863 a merchant in Proctorsville, Vt., where he d. 26 May 1921. He m. 5 Jan. 1861, Sarah Jane Moor, b. in Plymouth, Vt., 8 Apr. 1841, daughter of Hiram Dunlap and Abigail (Franklin) Moor.

The above genealogy of the descendants of Rowland Parker Pollard was compiled and typed by Mrs. Don C. Pollard, maternal Aunt of our late President Calvin Coolidge. Mrs. Pollard donated it to the Compiler shortly before her decease.

Descendants of Rev. George A. Pollard
Of Hallowell, Me. and Grand Rapids, Michigan

The second child and eldest son of Thomas and Sarah (Farmer) Pollard of Billerica, Mass., was Edward[2], b. Nov. 4, 1694, who m. Judeth, dau. of Samuel Hazeltine; d. 1743. Edward[3] Pollard, his son, m. June 4, 1755, Abigail, dau. of Jonathan Prince of Salem and Billerica, Mass.; d. Sept. 11, 1814. Major Jonathan Prince[4] Pollard, b. Aug. 16, 1759, Billerica, Mass.; m. Feb. 15, 1786, at Ipswich, Mass., Hannah Lufkin of the ancient Lufkin or Lovekin family of Cape Ann; d. Nov. 27, 1823, aged 64, Brunswick, Me. and was buried in the Brunswick New Cemetery; his tombstone states "formerly of Billerica, Mass."*

*Military Record, "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution."

George [5] Pollard (Maj. Jonathan P. [4], Edward [3], Edward [2], Thomas [1]) b. Mar. 14, 1790, Billerica, Mass.; m. 1st June 25, 1820, Rebecca Punchard (b. Salem, Mass. Aug. 27, 1792; d. Hallowell, Me. Dec. 22, 1824); m. 2nd Oct. 26, 1826, Hannah Adams (d. Aug. 10, 1846); d. Jan. 1, 1849. George removed to Hallowell in 1815. Issue:

(By Rebecca)

1. Eliza Punchard b. Apr. 14, 1821; m. Michael Grush, Salem, Mass.
2. Ellen Rebecca b. June 9, 1822; m. Simeon Flint, Salem
3. Susan Eveline b. May 3, 1824

(By Hannah)

4. Hannah Adams b. Aug. 16, 1827; resided Boston, Mass.
5. Sarah Ann b. Dec. 13, 1828; m. R. A. McKenzie, Salem, Mass.

(1) 6. George Adams b. Aug. 18, 1830

7. Mary Caroline b. Aug. 19, 1832; m. Willard Leonard, Oakland, Cal.
8. Charles Porter b. Sept. 9, 1834; d. Marysville, Cal.
9. Samuel Adams b. June 4, 1836; d. Oct. 6, 1836
10. Henry A. b. July 24, 1839; d. Dec. 14, 1840.

(1) Rev. George Adams [6] Pollard above b. Hallowell, Me., Aug. 18, 1830; m. Oct. 31, 1855, Mary Helen, daughter of Jonathan F. (son of Rev. Dr. Samuel) Worcester* of Salem, Mass.; resided Grand Rapids, Mich. She d. at Grand Rapids, Mich. Nov. 27, 1905. Rev. Pollard was a missionary to Asiatic Turkey. His picture, letter to the Compiler and obituary are in the Scrap Book, N. E. His. Gen. So. Issue:

(2) 1. Samuel Worcester b. Sept. 21, 1856; Arabkir, Turkey

(a) 2. Mary Helen b. Sept. 29, 1859; Arabkir, Turkey

3. Susie Adams b. Nov. 21, 1861; Arabkir, Turkey
4. Harris Howard b. Sept. 2, 1865; Ezroom, Turkey
5. Annie Archer b. July 1, 1867; Ezroom, Turkey
6. Walter Punchard b. July 7, 1869; Salem, Mass.

* Rev. Dr. Samuel Worcester was a descendant of Rev. William Worcester who came from Salisbury, Eng., and was first minister at Salisbury, Mass. See Appleton's "Cyclopaedia of American Biography."

(2) Samuel W. Pollard, above, m. May 27, 1885, Bertha Louise Townley, Tomkins, Mich.; d. Sept. 30, 1928. She d. Jan. 19, 1945. He was educated at the Chicago Theological Seminary, B.D., 1885; Olivet College, Olivet, Mich., B.A., 1885, and M.A. 1890; ordained Congregational Church, Union Grove, Wis. May 7, 1885. Issue:

(3) 1. Walter Townley b. July 7, 1886, Union Grove, Wis.
(b) 2. Stella Inez b. Sept. 26, 1887
3. Laurence Victor b. May 16, 1891, Fairmount, Ind.; d. Aug. 13, 1892
(c) 4. Agnes Janet
(d) 5. Bertha Christine b. June 26, 1895, Indianapolis, Ind.
6. Clarence Herbert b. Mar. 29, 1898, Postville, Iowa; B.A. University of Montana, Missoula, Mont. 1925

(3) Walter Townley Pollard, above, m. Mabel Wood of Ann Arbor, Mich. at Benzien, Mont. Oct. 31, 1917; d. Oct. 9, 1942. Issue:

1. Ada Jean b. Aug. 29, 1918
(4) 2. Samuel Edward b. Mar. 5, 1920
3. Irving Arthur b. June 8, 1921
(5) 4. Robert Wood b. Nov. 23, 1925

(4) Samuel Edward Pollard above served in the Second World War Dec. 1942 until Feb. 1946. He trained at Camp Howze, Texas and Camp Claiborne, La. In Oct. he went to the European Theater and fought in Germany. He resides at present in Jordon, Montana.

(5) Robert Wood Pollard above m. Leta R. Bowton. Issue:

1. Phillip Eugene b. June 5, 1946
2. Phyllis Marie b. Aug. 5, 1949
3. Beverly Jean b. Sept. 17, 1950
4. Doughlas Walter b. Feb. 16, 1956

(b) Stella Inez Pollard above b. Union Grove, Wis.; m. July 18, 1911, at Highmore, S.D., Francis Waldron Cobb of Seattle, Wash.; B.L. Alma College, Alma, Mich. 1909. Issue: (Cobb)

1. Laurence Waldron b. Mar. 27, 1915, Seattle, Wash.
2. Frances Janet b. July 2, 1917; Seattle, Wash.
3. Richard William b. July 2, 1919; Seattle, Wash.
4. Margaret Marianne b. Dec. 18, 1924; Lansing, Mich.

(c) Agnes Janet Pollard above m. Aug. 8, 1917, Lewiston, Mont., Laurence Eugene Rich of Benzien, Mont., graduated from Huron College, S.D., with B.S. 1915. Issue: (Rich)

(ca) 1. Florence Beverly b. Oct. 7, 1918; Melstone, Mont.
(cb) 2. Clarence Edgar b. Dec. 12, 1920; Melstone, Mont.
(cc) 3. Charles b. May 21, 1924; Melstone, Mont.

(d) Bertha Christine Pollard, above, m. Dec. 11, 1918, at Melstone, Mont., Joseph Morgan Quattlebaum, Jr. of Columbia, S. C. She grad. from University of Washington, Seattle, Wash., B.S., 1918. Issue: (Quattlebaum)

(e) 1. Louise Merritt b. Oct. 6, 1920; Columbia, S. C.
(f) 2. Joseph Morgan, Jr. b. Dec. 13, 1921; Columbia, S. C.
(g) 3. Lucy Isabel b. July 7, 1933
4. Helen Worcester b. Nov. 25, 1936

(e) Louise Merritt Quattlebaum, above, m. Oct. 1, 1949, Frank Maurice Terlizzi, of Staten Island, N. Y. Duke Univ. School of Nursing, Durham, N.C. 1943, B.S. served five years in U. S. Navy Nurse Corps, rank of Lt. j.g.; stationed in Naval Hospital, Memphis, Tenn., Portsmouth, Va., St. Albans, N. Y.; also 18 mos. in Guam. Issue: (Terlizzi)

1. Christine Louise b. May 23, 1952, Columbia, S. C.
2. Frank Maurice, Jr. b. Sept. 3, 1953, Columbia, S. C.

(f) Joseph Morgan Quattlebaum, Jr., above, m. Mar. 19, 1947, Roberta Cochran of Birmingham, Ala. Clemson College, Clemson, S. C., Chemical Engineering B. S.; served 3 yrs. in U. S. Army, rank of Capt. in Chem. Warfare and CIC; served in European Theatre; captured by the Germans, released after talking his captors into surrendering their outfit to him; M.S. and PhD from O. S. C. Columbus, Ohio, 1950; employed in chemical research,

DuPont Co., Wilmington, Del. Issue (Quattlebaum)

1. Joseph Merritt b. July 21, 1948; Columbia, S. C.
2. Edwin Cochran b. July 7, 1950; Woodbury, N. J.
3. Robert Walker

(g) Lucy Isabel Quattlebaum above, Wake Forest, College, Wake Forest N.C. 1955, A.B.; Junior year at Pembroke College, Providence, R.I.; study and travel in France; employed National Security Agency, Washington, D. C.

Descendants of Mary Helen Pollard.

(a) Mary Helen[7] daughter of Rev. George Adams[6] (George[5], Maj. Jonathan P.[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Thomas[1]) and Mary Helen (Worcester) Pollard, b. Sept. 29, 1859, Arabkir, Armenia, Turkey in Asia; m. Apr. 2, 1885, in Grand Rapids, Mich., Ira King Henshaw, of Grand Rapids. She graduated from Grand Rapids High School 1881; at present living on a farm near Grandville. Mr. Henshaw is a carpenter by trade. Issue (Henshaw):

(h)	1.	Helen Louise b. Feb. 25, 1886;	Grand Rapids, Mich.
(i)	2.	Minerva Charlotte b. Sept. 19, 1887;	Newaygo, Mich.
(j)	3.	Alice Cornelia b. Apr. 28, 1889;	" "
(k)	4.	Bertha Annette b. Feb. 29, 1892;	" "
(l)	5.	George Joshua b. Mar. 17, 1894;	" "
	6.	Annie Ruth b. Oct. 3, 1898;	" "
(m)	7.	Fred Worcester b. same	

(h) Helen Louise[8] Pollard above, m. Dec. 3, 1920, in San Bernandino, Cal., William Charles Metcalfe of Ontario, Cal. Issue (Metcalfe):

1. Richard Charles b. Feb. 24, 1923

(i) Minerva Charlotte[8] Pollard above, graduated from the Grand Rapids High School 1907; at present a stenographer for the Consumer's Power Co., Jackson, Mich.

(j) Alice Cornelia[8] Pollard above, m. July 9, 1917, in Grandville,

Mich., Ralph J. Purchase of Wayland, Mich. She graduated from the Grand Rapids High School and from the Kalamazoo Normal School 1914. Issue (Purchase):

1. Earl Ralph b. July 2, 1919, near Hart, Mich.
2. Mary Elizabeth b. Feb. 17, 1921, Grandville, Mich.
3. Elsie Janet b. June 16, 1922, Muskegon Heights, Mich.

(k) Bertha Annette[8] Henshaw above, m. Dec. 29, 1914, in Grandville, Ira B. Purchase of Grandville, Mich. She graduated from the Grandville High School 1910. Issue (Purchase):

1. Margaret Mary Helen b. Dec. 15, 1916, Muskegon Heights, Mich.
2. Robert Worcester b. Mar. 22, 1921, " " "
3. Ruth Charlotte b. Apr. 28, 1923, " " "

(l) George Joshua[8] Henshaw above, m. Aug. 10, 1918, in Leavenworth, Kansas, Bertha Present Lankton of Lansing, Mich. Mr. Henshaw graduated from the Grandville High School 1912 and Michigan Agricultural College 1917. He enlisted in the World War May 1917; was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant at Camp Morse, Leon Springs, Texas, and 1st Lieutenant at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas; was commander of the 1st Instruction Co. Signal Corps Buzzer School there; took his company to Camp Meade, Md. and was mustered there Feb. 1919. Issue (Henshaw):

1. Maurice George b. May 28, 1919, Oakfield, N. Y.
2. Verne Walter b. July 15, 1921, " "
3. Helen Marie b. Aug. 25, 1923, Lansing, Mich.

Mr. Henshaw is at present cost engineer for the Consumer's Power Co. at the Coline Dam being constructed in the Manister River near Mesick, Mich.

(m) Fred Worcester[8] Henshaw above, graduated from the Grandville High School 1916, and the Michigan Agricultural College 1923. He enlisted in the World War April 1918, served as Mess Sergeant at Norfolk and Newport News, Va. and Mess Sergeant at Camp Sevier, Greenville, S. C. and Fort Oglethorpe, Ga.; mustered out at Camp Custer, Mich. June 1919. At present Agricultural Editor of the "Detroit News", Detroit, Mich.

(ca) Beverly [9] Rich (Agnes Janet [8] Pollard, Samuel Worcester [7], George Adams [6], George [5], Maj. Jonathan Prince [4], Edward [3], Edward [2], Thomas [1]) b. Oct. 7, 1918, Melstone, Mont.; m. 1942 Orrin McNally. She graduated from Mont. State College, Bozeman, Mont., B.S., 1936. Mr. McNally was killed in battle, Italy, Jan. 9, 1944. Issue (McNally):

1. Sandra Ann b. Jan. 6, 1944

She m. 2nd C. T. Lorie, Aug. 1946. Issue (Lorie):

2. Linda Sue b. June 16, 1947
3. Bruce Alan b. Feb. 1952

(cb) Clarence Edgar [9] Rich (Agnes Janet [8] Pollard, etc.) b. Dec. 12, 1920, Melstone, Mont.; m. 1945 Muriel Sullivan, at Kalispell, Mont. Issue (Rich):

1. Rolla Rose
2. Sharon Leigh
3. Kathleen
4. Shirley Lucile
5. Larry Tim

Mr. Rich attended Mont. State College until enlistment in U. S. Navy 1941. Fighter plane pilot. Training: St. Mary's, Cal.; Corpus Christi, Texas; Norfolk, Va. Service: New Guinea, Marinas, First Battle of Philipine Sea, Iwo Jima, Truk, Caroline Is., Manila Bay. On carriers: Hornet, Yorktown, etc. Further education: Univ. of Penn., Univ. of Honolulu, T.H., located U. S. Naval Air Base, Jacksonville, Fla.

(cc) Charles Pollard [9] Rich (Agnes Janet [8] Pollard, etc.) b. May 21, 1924, at Melstone, Mont.; m. Pohney Hill, 1946, Miles City, Mont. Military service: engineer, U.S.N. - Okinawa; U. S. Merchant Marine - Italy, India, Indonesia, China, Japan, Egypt, Hawaii. Issue (Rich):

1. Kenneth Walter
2. Charlene Renee
3. Alvin

Home ranch address: Sand Springs, Mont.

Pollards of Lempster, N. H.
Ancestry and Descendants of Luther Pollard

Luther[4] Pollard (Capt. Thaddeus[3], John[2], Thomas[1]) of Leominister, Mass., settled in Lempster, N. H. From John[2] Pollard also descended Harold Stanley Pollard, Editor of the New York World, and Ernest Howard, night Editor of the same newspaper. The genealogy of this family - the Lempster Pollards - is carefully compiled from N. H. State Vital Statistics, and other sources. The Compiler is grateful for data received from Mr. Charles A. Goodwin-Perkins of "Piankeshaw Place," Hoopeston, Ill.; Mr. Walter M. Beckwith, Springfield, Mass.; and Mrs. Leon E. Stone, Claremont, N. H. Some years ago, Mr. Eugene A. Pollard, Newport, N. H., assisted in verifying data; he was a kind old gentleman and an interesting correspondent; he was considerably broken up by the loss of his daughter who passed away May 2nd, 1925, "which leaves me all alone. . . I am an old man and days are growing shorter and nights are growing longer with me." Mrs. Mabel Pollard of Rochester, Vt., also sent data.

John[2] Pollard (Thomas[1]) b. Sept. 1, 1699, at Billerica, Mass.; m. 1st Sept. 27, 1728, Mary[4], dau. of Isaac[3] (John[2], Isaac[1] of Watertown, Mass.) and Mary (Meriam) Stearns, "of that noble family of Meriam of Concord and Lexington . . . who have always been in the van guard in the fight for liberty in this country from Concord Bridge to Harper's Ferry. The mother of Isaac Stearns was Mary, daughter of Thomas Lothrop, and grandfather of Rev. John Lothrop of Scituate and Barnstable, which race flowered forth in John Lothrop Motley, the historian of the Netherlands."* Mary (Stearns) Pollard, b. Jan. 26, 1702-3; d. Aug. 18, 1738. John Pollard m. 2nd Sept. 14, 1741, Alice[4], dau. of John[3] (John[2], John[1] of Woburn, Mass.) and Elizabeth (Foster) Wilson, and widow of Isaac Stearns (she was b. Nov. 12, 1703; d. Nov. 4, 1756); m. 3rd Mar. 26, 1762, Susanna[4], dau. of Josiah[3] (Jonathan[2], John[1]) and Susanna (Davis) Baldwin (d. Dec. 14, 1741). He d. Nov. 11, 1772. Pollard was a cooper; a soldier under Capt. Lovewell 1724, when "ye 10 Indians were killed." Issue:

*Edward R. Sherburne

(By Mary)
1. John b. June 24, 1729
2. Jonathan b. May 13, 1731
3. Solomon b. Oct. 15, 1732
4. Mary b. Apr. 1, 1734; d. May 25, 1736
5. Asa b. Nov. 15, 1735; first man killed at Bunker Hill
6. Mary b. May 7, 1737; m. Eliphaz Wyman of Woburn, Mass.

(By Alice)
7. Lucy b. Aug. 27, 1742; m. Ephraim Kidder of Billerica, Mass.
8. Rhoda b. Sept. 5, 1744; d. Sept. 27, 1745
9. Thaddeus b. Aug. 7, 1746

Capt. Thaddeus [3] Pollard above, m. 1st Mar. 24, 1767, Submit Maynard (b. 1749; d. June 26, 1760); m. 2nd Dec. 26, 1760, Elizabeth Atherton (b. 1747; d. 1831); d. Sept. 3, 1803. He was captain of the militia, and served in the Revolution. Issue:

(By Submit)
1. Zilpah b. Apr. 11, 1767; m. Peter Atherton
2. Euselia b. Dec. 8, 1768; d. Dec. 23, 1790
3. Emery b. Sept. 8, 1770; d. at Bolton, Mass.
4. Thaddeus b. June 3, 1772; d. at Worcester, Mass.
5. Luke b. Feb. 19, 1774
6. Abner b. June 1, 1776
7. Sarah b. Apr. 26, 1778; m. James Haskell, Jr.
8. Luther b. Mar. 25, 1780; settled in Lempster, N. H.
9. Nathan b. Mar. 16, 1782; d. Nov. 14, 1786
10. Milly b. Apr. 11, 1784; m. Reuben Whitney
11. Abel b. Feb. 22, 1786; settled in Rindge, N. H.
12. Nabby b. Apr. 19, 1793; d. at Richmond, Va.

(By Elizabeth)
13. Nathan b. Apr. 19, 1793; d. at Richmond, Va.

Luther [4] Pollard above, m. Polly Puffer of Harvard, Mass., and settled in Lempster, N. H. Issue, b. at Lempster, N. H.:

(1) 1. Gorham b. June 4, 1804
(2) 2. Luther b. Mar. 10, 1806
(3) 3. Truman b. May 14, 1808
4. Abigail b. June 2, 1810; m. Mar. 17, 1842, Isaac Blanchard of Washington, N. H.; d. May 14, 1889, Lempster
5. Caroline b. Aug. 5, 1812; m. Samuel Blanchard
6. Mary b. Oct. 23, 1814
7. Adeline b. Jan. 5, 1817; m. Oct. 1, 1840; Nathan Thompson of Goshen, N. H.
(4) 8. Solon
(5) 9. Rolon b. Apr. 8, 1821

(1) Gorham [5] Pollard (Luther [4], etc.) above, m. 1st Eliza Beckwith of Woodstock, Vt. and Goshen, N. H.; m. 2nd Jan. 26, 1843, at Lempster, N.H. Emily, daughter of John and Mehitable (Dwinnel) Dodge, perhaps of Shirley, Mass., also called of Lempster, N. H. Emily m. 2nd June 3, 1876, Jesse W. Stowell, of Claremont, N. H. Gorham Pollard settled in Lebanon, N. H. and probably died there. Issue:

1. Jennie M. m. Jan. 19, 1860, William A. Bowen; d. Dec. 22, 1906, in East Lempster, N. H., aged 67 - 4 - 22. No issue.
2. Eliza m. Apr. 9, 1860, Henry O. Allen (he d. May 4, 1909, aged 74 - 4 - 20; both buried in East Lempster, N. H.)
3. Julia A. m. Feb. 19, 1860, Capt. Orville Smith; d. Jan. 6, 1912. he was b. Mar. 11, 1832 at Lempster and was killed in the Battle of Spottsylvanis, Va. May 12, 1864.
4. Otis. His family lost all trace of him.

(2) Luther [5] Pollard, Jr. (Luther [4] etc.) above, m. Eliza, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Stickney) Huntoon of Kingston and Unity, N. H.; d. Dec. 16, 1882, aged 77 yrs. 9 mos. She d. Mar. 25, 1888, aged 75 yrs. 7 mos. 7 da. Mr. Pollard was a farmer and lumber manufacturer and resided in Lempster, N. H. Issue, b. at Lempster, N. H.:

(6) 1. Franklin Gove b. Feb. 1, 1841
2. Rosilla b. 1846; d. Sept. 12, 1847, aged 1 yr. 6 mos.
(7) 3. Rolon D. 1850

Truman [5] Pollard (Luther [4] etc.) b. May 14, 1808, at Lempster, N.H.; m. Feb. 26, 1834 at Newport, N. H. by Rev. Ira Person, Almira, dau. of John and Sarah (Lakeman) Baker of Goshen, N. H.; d. Apr. 14, 1888, aged 82 yrs. 4 mos. 14 da. Mr. Pollard was a farmer. Issue, b. at Lempster:

(8) 1. Granville b. Dec. 11, 1835
(9) 2. Kimball b. Dec. 5, 1838
(10) 3. Amery Eugene b. May 13, 1845
(11) 4. Vinal G. b. Dec. 11, 1850

(4) Solon [5] Pollard (Luther [4] etc.) b. Apr. 8, 1821, Lempster, N. H.; m. Nov. 1, 1852, Jennette A., dau. of Benjamin and Azubah (Chaffe) Huntoon; d. Nov. 28, 1894*. She was b. Nov. 16, 1833, at Rochester, Vt.; she d. Jan. 10, 1905.** Issue:
(a) 1. Addie A. b. July 6, 1856
(12) 2. Leon B. b. Sept. 26, 1879

(5) Rolon [5] Pollard (Luther [4] etc.) twin brother of Solon [5] above, m. Hannah D. MacMillian; d. June 18, 1895, aged 74 - 1 -30. Issue:

1. Mabel F.; m. Mar. 28, 1881, Frank S. Hotaling of Moorhead, Minn.
2. Inez E.; m. Jan. 6, 1874, Frank A. Fox of Auburn
(b) 3. Camilla N.
4. (Son); now resides in Los Angeles, Cal.

(6) Franklin Gove [6] Pollard (Luther [5], Luther [4], Capt. Thaddeus [3], John [2], Thomas [1]) b. Feb. 1, 1841, Lempster, N. H.; m. Mar. 13, 1866, by Rev. J. M. Bean of East Lempster, N. H., Sylvia Eliza Farnsworth of Washington, N. H.; d. June 26, 1910, Lempster, N. H. She was b. Oct. 28, 1842, Washington, N. H.; she d. June 11, 1916. Mr. Pollard was a lumber manufacturer. Issue:

* Also given 1884
** Also given Jan. 18

(c) 1. Josephine Agnes b. Nov. 24, 1867
(13) 2. Harry Snow b. June 30, 1872
3. Charles McClellan b. Mar. 12, 1874; d. 1859, unm., Keene, N. H.
(d) 4. Nancy Eliza b. Oct. 23, 1878
(14) 5. Luther Frank b. Nov. 2, 1880
(15) 6. Ralph Farnsworth b. Oct. 4, 1883
7. Ira Dowlin b. Oct. 13, 1886

(7) Rolon D. [6] Pollard (Luther [5] etc.) b. 1850, Lempster, N. H.; m. Jan. 1, 1890, by Rev. C. N. Krooke of Lempster, Mrs. Louisa M. (Davis) Hodgman, dau. of Hiram and Matilda (Eaton) Davis of Lempster, N. H. Mr. Pollard was a merchant and resided in Lempster. No issue.

(8) Granville [6] Pollard (Truman [5] etc.) b. Dec. 11, 1835, Lempster, N. H.; m. Emily Frances Pike June 1863; d. 1923. She d. 1919. Issue:

1. Fred T. b. 1866
2. Ralph S. b. 1867
3. (Male) b. Mar. 6, 1869; d. Sept. 11, aged 6 mos.

(9) Kimball [6] Pollard (Truman [5] etc.) b. Dec. 5, 1838, Lempster, N. H.; m. Maria Twichell. Issue:

(16) 1. Chester E. b. June 6, 1866
2. Edna A. b. Oct. 19, 1870; d. aged 14 da.
3. Roy b. Dec. 8, 1878
4. (Male) b. Aug. 26, 1884

(10) Amery Eugene [6] Pollard (Truman [5] etc.) b. May 13, 1845, Lempster, N. H.; m. Nov. 29, 1871 at Concord, N. H., by Rev. E. R. Sanborn, Nellie A., dau. of Horace A. and Lucy (Shepardson) Perry of Newport, N.H. Mr. Pollard was a saddler and harness maker and resided at Newport, N.H. Issue:

1. Perley b. Feb. 26, 1873; d. Sept. 27, 1893, aged 20 - 7 - 1
2. Gertrude A. b. Feb. 8, 1878; d. May 2, 1925

(11) Vinal G. [6] Pollard (Truman [5] etc.) b. Dec. 9, 1850; m. Mar. 9, 1886, at Lempster, N. H. by Rev. Charles H. Seet, Mary M., dau. of Abram and Agnes (Richardson) Bean of Lempster, N. H. She d. Jan. 30, 1895, aged 34. He d. Dec. 1922. Issue:

1. Hugh V. b. Mar. 19, 1888; resides in Lempster, N. H. unm.
2. Ethel b. Sept. 13, 1889; m. Gordon Hurd, Lempster, N. H.
3. Susie b. Dec. 14, 1894. Adopted after her mother's death by the Benways and went under the name of Susie Benway.

(a) Addie A. [6] Pollard (Solon [5] etc.) b. July 6, 1856; m. Dec. 25, 1882, George B. McNeal; d. Nov. 26, 1915. He was b. May 6, 1858; he d. Feb. 27, 1921. No issue.

(12) Leon B. [6] Pollard (Solon [5] etc.) b. Sept. 26, 1870; m. Oct. 25, 1905, Mabel J. Harvey; d. Aug. 10, 1915. She was b. June 17, 1882. Issue:

1. Esther Janet b. Aug. 24, 1911

(b) Camilla N. [6] Pollard (Rolon [5] etc.) m. Sept. 2, 1891, William P. Hodgman; both deceased, and buried in East Lempster, N. H. Issue:

1. Richard b. May 15, 1892; m. and resides Hillsboro, N. H.
2. Lawrence b. July 4, 1896; m. Margaret (Driscoll) Hodgman; resides in Lempster, N. H.

(c) Josephine Agnes [7] Pollard (Franklin Gove [6] etc.) b. Nov. 24, 1867; m. Edgar Murdough; d. 1934. Issue (Murdough):

1. Frank Samuel
2. Charles
3. Josephine Eliza b. Mar. 21, 1898; m. Robert Carpenter (B. Oct. 5, 1894)
4. Fred; m. Florence Blake
5. Raymond

(13) Harry Snow [7] Pollard (Franklin Gove [6] etc.) b. June 30, 1872, Lempster, N. H.; m. Nov. 1925, Ella Mabel, dau. of Nathaniel Head and

Flora (Sarsons) Beckwith; d. Feb. 16, 1937. Issue:

1. Frank Harry b. Feb. 20, 1927, Lempster, N. H.
2. Norman Walter b. Nov. 12, 1932 " "

(d) Nancy Eliza[7] Pollard (Franklin Gove[6] etc.) b. Oct. 23, 1878; m. 1st Aug. 14, 1897, Alstead, N. H., Sterling George Anderson (b. in Alstead, N. H., Mar. 18, 1869; d. Sept. 23, 1931); m. 2nd John Calvin Wilder (b. July 18, 1877, Plymouth, Vt.; d. Jan. 8, 1955). Issue (Anderson):

(e) 1. Marcelene Elizabeth b. May 31, 1901
(f) 2. Clayton George b. Aug. 8, 1903

(14) Luther Frank[7] Pollard (Franklin Gove[6] etc.) b. Nov. 2, 1880; m. Edith Mason. She was b. Sept. 28, 1881; she d. July 30, 1943. Issue:

1. Franklin
2. Leona; m. 1st Harry Jackson Sargent; m. 2nd-----
3. Althear A. b. May 25, 1920; d. June 7, 1920

(15) Ralph Farnsworth[7] Pollard (Franklin Gove[6] etc.) b. Oct. 4, 1883; m. Aug. 31, 1907, in Lempster, N. H., Goldie May Barton; d. ---- Issue:

1. Frederick Charles b. Dec. 2, 1908
2. Richard B. b. June 28, 1910
3. Flora May b. Feb. 2, 1913

Roland, a grandson of Ralph, was killed in World War II.

(16) Chester E.[7] Pollard (Kimball[6], Truman[5] etc.) b. June 6, 1866, Lempster, N. H.; m. Nov. 18, 1895, Carrie B., dau. of Simon A. and --- (Robbins) Tenny of Newport, N. H., by Rev. John P. Pillsbury of Newport. Mr. Pollard was a blacksmith. Issue:

1. Shirley Everett b. Aug. 18, 1898, West Lebanon, N. H.
2. Earl A. b. Oct. 20, 1901

(e) Marcelene Elizabeth Anderson (Nancy Eliza[7] Pollard, Franklin Gove[6] etc.) b. May 31, 1901; m. Leon Earl Stone, and resides in Claremont, N. H. He was b. Oct. 19, 1896. Issue (Stone):

1. Barbara Mae b. Nov. 21, 1926; m. Oct. 14, 1950, Indianapolis, Ind., John Henry Villaran (b. Oct. 19, 1928)
2. Leon Earl b. Jan. 14, 1930
3. Beverly Ann b. June 22, 1931
4. Howard Anderson b. Nov. 21, 1940

(f) George Clayton Anderson (Nancy Eliza[7] Pollard, etc.) b. Aug. 8, 1903; m. Mildred Westervelt. Issue: (Anderson)

1. Baby b. Oct. 23, 1926; d. Oct. 23, 1926
2. Elaine Mae b. June 27, 1931; m. Fred Yeo (b. Nov. 16, 1929)

Ancestry and Descendants of Deacon Isaac Pollard of Kingston and Plaistow, N. H.

According to the Tin Chest, Deacon Isaac Pollard was a descendant of Anne Pollard through the Dorchester-Taunton branch of the Boston Pollards. The Compiler's father, Frank E. Pollard, exhorted him to take for granted the descent of Deacon Isaac from the Boston Pollards, and classify the Cape Ann Pollards accordingly.

John[3] Pollard, probably a grandson of William and Anne Pollard, died in Ipswich, Mass. in 1746, intestate. If 71 years old, he would have been born in 1675. John[4] Pollard of Ipswich (Chebacco Parish) perhaps born about 1700; m. Dec. 29, 1722, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Downing) Pope of Dorchester, Ipswich, West Gloucester and Haverhill, Mass.; d. 1768 in Plaistow, N. H. Francis[5] Pollard b. about 1723 in Ipswich (Chebacco Parish); m. Sept. 6, 1747, Sarah[4], dau. of John[3] (Isaac[2], Thomas[1] of Hampton, N. H.) and Sarah (Stuart) Webster; m. 2nd about June 1772, Eleanor, dau. of James and Eleanor (Robbins) Whitney, (b. July 23, 1740, Dun-

stable, Mass.), and widow of Isaac Powers; d. about 1790 or thereafter, Kingston, N. H. Son Isaac below by 1st marriage.

Deacon Isaac [6] Pollard (Francis [5], etc.) b. Mar. 1, 1758, Kingston, N. H.; m. Apr. 28, 1797, Lucy [4], dau. of Lieut. Joseph [3] (Samuel [2], Samuel [1]) and Hannah (Harrimon) Smith of Plaistow and Hampstead, N. H.; d. Jan. 20, 1836, aged 78. Pictures of Mr. and Mrs. Pollard in the Scrap Book, and in this book. Issue, all b. Plaistow, N. H.:

(1) 1. John b. May 27, 1798
(a) 2. Lucy b. July 5, 1800
(b) 3. Releaf b. Oct. 2, 1802
(c) 4. Eliza b. Nov. 2, 1804
5. Phebe Maria b. Dec. 11, 1806; d. May 4, 1811
6. James Smith b. Jan. 11, 1810; d. Jan. 28, 1810
(2) 7. Joseph Smith b. Nov. 28, 1811
8. Phebe Maria b. Jan. 28, 1814; d. Apr. 20, 1834, aged 20.

(1) John [7] Pollard (Deacon Isaac [6] etc.) above, m. Apr. 29, 1828, Louisa [6], dau. of Henry [5] (John [4], Samuel [3], Joseph [2], Morris [1] of Salisbury, Mass.) and Elizabeth (Dow) Tucker; d. July 29, 1847, aged 49 yrs. She was b. May 20, 1803; she d. Oct. 11, 1868, aged 65 yrs. Elizabeth Dow was the dau. of Ezekiel [5] (Timothy [4], Samuel [3], Stephen [2], Thomas [1]) and Sarah (Merrill) Dow of Plaistow, N. H. Issue, b. Plaistow, N. H.:

(3) 1. Francis Dow b. June 11, 1828
(4) 2. Isaac Henry
3. Louisa Maria b. June 1836; d. Dec. 31, 1840
(5) 4. John Hobert b. Feb. 14, 1842

(a) Lucy [7] Pollard (Deacon Isaac [6] etc.) above, m. Dec. 3, 1822, John Edwards of Haverhill, Mass.; d. Dec. 13, 1832. Issue:

1. Nathaniel
2. Lucy; m. Nathaniel Spofford
3. Charles
4. Sarah; d. unmarried

(b) Releaf[7] Pollard (Deacon Isaac[6] etc.) above, m. Feb. 3, 1822, Richard, son of Major James and Mary (Brickett) Ayer of Haverhill, Mass.; d. Jan. 12, 1879. He d. Dec. 26, 1854, Haverhill, Mass. Releaf was tall and aristocratic appearing, after the fashion of an old Colonial dame. Her picture appears in the Scrap Book. Issue:

(d) 1. Isaac Pollard b. Aug. 1826
(e) 2. Mary Brickett b. Aug. 17, 1828

(c) Eliza[7] Pollard (Deacon Isaac[6], etc.) above, m. Apr. 27, 1830, David[6], son of Nathaniel[5] (Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Nathaniel[2], Nathaniel[1] of Newbury, Mass.) and Abigail (Woodman) Clark of Atkinson, N. H.; d. Dec. 8, 1859. He was b. June 4, 1793; he m. 2nd Sarah Clough of Andover, Mass.; d. Feb. 4, 1873. He was Selectman 1859. Clark Homestead is still standing near the tracks in Atkinson, N. H. Eliza was rather short; she was pale and had grey eyes and brown hair. "A mild, gentle woman, who always strived to do what was right." Issue:

(f) 1. Jerome b. Jan. 17, 1833
(g) 2. Eliza Pollard b. June 26, 1838
(h) 3. David Oliphant b. Apr. 15, 1841

(2) Col. Joseph Smith[7] Pollard (Deacon Isaac[6], Francis[5], John[4], John[3], etc.) b. Nov. 28, 1811, Plaistow, N. H.; m. Apr. 28, 1835, Luella J. dau. of Henry[5] (John[4], Samuel[3], Joseph[2], Morris[1]) and Elizabeth (Dow) Tucker of Kingston, N. H.; d. Aug. 30, 1884, Lowell, Mass. Col. Pollard resided in the O. R. Dearborn House in Plaistow; was representative 1837 and 1838, N. H. Legislature; Deputy Sheriff of Rockingham Co. (appointed Oct. 22, 1835); Justice of the Peace (Dec. 14, 1840); Post Master, Plaistow, N. H. (May 16, 1840). Col. Pollard drilled the troops on Kingston Common; commissioned Colonel 7th Regt. N. H. Militia July 3, 1837. In 1854 he removed to Lowell, Mass., and accepted a position in the State House, Boston. "During his residence in Lowell", states his son Arthur, "he was prominent in its municipal affairs and held many offices of trust and responsibility." 1857 Mass. Legislature; 1864 and 1865 Member of the Common Council; 1879 Board of Aldermen; 1879-1880 Board of Overseer of the Poor; 1866-1867 a Director of the Public Library. Also a Trustee in the Middlesex North Agricultural So-

ciety for several years. His portrait hangs in the Plaistow Town Hall and a copy is in the Scrap Book. Issue, b. Plaistow, N. H.:

(6) 1. Arthur Gayton b. Jan. 5, 1843
2. Ella Elizabeth b. Mar. 29, 1845; d. unmarried.

(3) Francis Dow[7] Pollard (John[6], Francis[5], John[4], John[3], etc.) b. June 11, 1828, Plaistow, N. H.; m. Nov. 12, 1853, Haverhill, Mass., Mary Jane Welch of Kingston, N. H.; d. April 28, 1880, aged 55 yrs. She was b. Apr. 24, 1833, Kingston, N. H.; she d. May 10, 1915, Exeter, N. H. Her obituary states: "Her years in Exeter were spent almost entirely in her own home, and her friends, who frequently visited her, will long remember her cheery word of greeting and the outstretched hand of welcome. . . Mrs. Pollard was a woman of strong personality and sterling qualities, and her dignified bearing and handsome features made her notable in any gathering. She had an unusual amount of executive ability, which she retained to the last, and she was of a generation fast disappearing, that lived for the duties of life rather than for its pleasures."* Mr. Pollard was a member of the East Star Lodge, Exeter, N. H. Issue, b. Plaistow, N. H.:

(7) 1. Frank Eugene b. June 5, 1856
(i) 2. Louisa Maria b. Mar. 30, 1858
(8) 3. Stephen Tucker b. June 30, 1860
(9) 4. George Henry b.
(10) 5. John William Hobbs b. Feb. 22, 1872 (Brentwood, N. H.)

(4) Isaac Henry[7] Pollard (John[6] etc.) b. Plaistow, N. H.; m. at Haverhill, Mass., Charlotte[7], dau. of Daniel[6] (James[5], James[4], Timothy[3], Timothy[2], Nicholas[1]) and Sarah (Moulton of Moultonboro) Noyes of Plaistow, N. H. She was b. 1834; she d. Nov. 12, 1891. Mr. Pollard was a miller and lumber dealer, Plaistow, N. H. Issue (b. Plaistow, N. H.):

* Dr. J. W. H. Pollard

1. Henry N. b. Aug. 5, 1858; d. in infancy
2. Cora Bell b. Aug. 14, 1859; d. unmarried Plaistow, N. H.
3. Gertrude Mildred b. Apr. 8, 1862; d. unmarried Mar. 3, 1926
4. Addie Josephine b. July 21, 1864; m. Frank Emerson, Haverhill, Mass.; no issue; m. 2nd Apr. 2, 1925, George Clarence
5. Charlotte b. May 19, 1868; m. George, son of Charles Jewell and Polly (Fifield) Baker of Haverhill, Mass.; no issue
6. Male b. Aug. 15, 1873; d. same

(5) John Hobart[8] Pollard (John[7] etc.) b. Feb. 14, 1842, Plaistow, N.H. m. Nancy, dau. of John and Susan (Grant) Patrick of Conway, N. H.; d. Nov. 19, 1904. She was b. May 4, 1845. Mr. Pollard was educated at Atkinson Academy, and settled in Center Harbor, N. H. Issue:

(11) 1. Charles Herbert b. May 25, 1866
2. Infant b. Oct. 15, 1868; d. same
(12) 3. Arthur Linwood b. Dec. 13, 1869
4. Lora A. b. Mar. 31, 1872; d. in infancy
(13) 5. Henry Isaac b. Apr. 28, 1873
(j) 6. Ethel Alphena
7. Ella E.
(14) 8. John

(d) Isaac Pollard[8] Ayer (Releaf[7] Pollard etc.) b. Aug. 1826; m. Sarah Kelley; d. Jan. 17, 1875, Haverhill, Mass. She was b. 1829, Rocksville, d. Dec. 11, 1864. Issue:

1. Hazen b. Oct. 1852; d. Aug. 6, 1889
(n) 2. James b. Aug. 31, 1853
(o) 3. Fannie R. b. Aug. 29, 1857

(e) Mary Brickett[8] (Releaf[7] Pollard, etc.) b. Aug. 17, 1828; m. Henry F. Rich of Malden, Mass.; d. June 3, 1910. Issue:

1. Mary; m. Joseph C. Kimball

(f) Jerome Clark (Eliza[7] Pollard etc.) b. Jan. 17, 1833, Atkinson,

N. H.; m. 1861 Philletta Thayer. He removed to Kasson, Dodge Co., Minn.; later resided in Dodge Center, Minn. Issue:

1. Harry Canfield
2. Eliza
3. David
4. Mary
5. John
6. Philletta

(g) Eliza Pollard Clark (Eliza [7] Pollard b. June 26, 1838, Atkinson, N. H.; m. Nov. 25, 1857, Samuel Pettinghill Foote, son of Nathaniel Foote of Haverhill, Mass. He was b. 1833; he d. 1897. Issue:

1. David Clark b. Nov. 24, 1859; m. Fannie May Dodd. One child: Dorothy May

(h) David Oliphant Clark (Eliza [7] Pollard, etc.) b. Apr. 15, 1841, Atkinson, N. H.; m. Oct. 29, 1847, Sarah Maria Tyler of Andover, Mass.; d. June 11, 1894 at Haverhill, Mass. He was a manufacturer: Clark & Dow, Shoe Nails and Tacks, Haverhill, Mass. He was Sergeant Co. K, 5th Reg., N. H. Vol.; wounded in the Battle of Antietam. No issue.

(6) Arthur Gayton [8] Pollard b. Jan. 5, 1843, Plaistow, N. H.; m. Oct. 14, 1869, Keeseville, N. Y., Martha Moriarty, dau. of George Gale and Martha Margaret (Dean) Fuller; d. 1930, Lowell, Mass. She was the granddau. of Charles and Loretta (Munson) Dean, and the great-granddau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Holcomb) Dean. Mr. Pollard was a merchant (A. G. Pollard & Co.) and banker in Lowell, Mass. John D. Rockefeller sent a floral tribute at his funeral. He was a 33 degree Mason.* Issue: (b. Lowell, Mass.)

1. Harry Gilmore b. Feb. 19, 1875; m. and left descendants
2. Ella b. Sept. 1876; d. Feb. 1877
3. Edith Frances b. Jan. 27, 1879; m. a Shepard

(7) Frank Eugene [9] Pollard (Francis Dow [8] etc.) b. June 5, 1856, Plaistow, N. H.; m. Sept. 1884, in Salem, Mass., Charlotte Grace [6], dau.

* See The Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards, this book.

of Horace and Miriam Webster (Sleeper) Rowe; d. Apr. 25, 1943, in Dover, N. H. She was b. Nov. 17, 1848, Newton, N. H.; she d. Apr. 21, 1945, in Dover, N. H. Mr. Pollard resided in Haverhill, Mass.; later bought the Goodwin Farm, South Berwick, Me., and later the Cheney Estate, Portland St., South Berwick. Issue, b. Haverhill, Mass.:

1. Louise Maria b. Aug. 23, 1885; d. young
(15) 2. Raymond Rowe b. July 2, 1887; m. Edna May Wilmot
3. Horace b. 1890; d. young
(16) 4. Maurice b. May 11 or 12, 1892. The Compiler

(8) Stephen Tucker[9] Pollard b. June 30, 1860, Plaistow, N. H.; m. about 1882, Mary, dau. of William and Mary Moore of Dalesville, Quebec; m. 2nd about 1902, Mayme Hart; m. 3rd Mrs. Emma Farrell, dau. of George and Emma (Davis) Burge; d. in Stockton, Cal. Issue, by 1st m.:

1. Constance; d. in childhood

(i) Louisa Maria[9] Pollard (Francis Dow[8] etc.) b. Mar. 30, 1858, Plaistow, N. H.; m. Mar. 18, 1885, Eugene Everett[6], son of Joseph B.T.[5] (Major Joseph[4], William[3], William[2], William[1] of Dover, N. H.) and Harriet M. (Wood) Graves of Brentwood, N. H. He was b. Feb. 26, 1860, Brentwood, N. H.; he d. Mar. 30, 1901, Haverhill, Mass. Merchant; resided Arlington St., Haverhill, Mass. Issue:

(l) 1. Marjorie Pollard b. about 1889
(m) 2. Everett Joseph b. Dec. 25, 1891

(9) George Henry[9] Pollard (Francis Dow[8] etc.) b. Plaistow, N. H.; m. Aug. 13, 1902 or 3, Lizzie, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. John Mundorf, and divorced wife of Mr. Inch, the County Clerk, Sonora, Tuollomme Co., Cal. She was b. Oct. 28, 1865, in Sonora, Cal.; she d. Apr. 29, 1908. Mrs. George Mundorf, sister of Lizzie, Sonora, Cal., writes: "Mr. Pollard was well liked by all who knew him here, and many a dinner he has ate at my house." Issue: one son d. in infancy. Mrs. Pollard had a son by first marriage, and he is now (1932) a prominent doctor in Cleveland, Ohio. Mr. Pollard was a merchant, later in the meat business in San Joaquin Co., Cal. He

died at the home of his cousins, the Pollard girls, in Plaistow, N. H., while on a visit East. He left an estate of about $75,000, intestate.

(10) John William Hobbs [9] Pollard (Francis Dow [8] etc.) b. in Brentwood, N. H. Feb. 22, 1872; m. Kate Marion, dau. of William Edward and . . . (Harriman) Blunt, of Haverhill, Mass.; d. May 2, 1957 in Groveland, Mass. Grad. Haverhill High, Dartmouth, attended University Vermont, Harvard Medical; football coach for University of Rochester and other leading colleges; Professor of Biology, Washington and Lee University; Health Officer, Quincy, Ill. and later Evanston, Ill. 32 degree Mason. Colonel Medical Corps, First World War. No issue.

(11) Charles Herbert [9] Pollard (John Hobart [8] etc.) m. May 16, 1894, Nettie I. McMichiel of Concord, N. H.; res. Meredith, N. H. No issue.

(12) Arthur Linwood [9] Pollard (John Hobart [8] etc.) b. Dec. 13, 1869; m. Dec. 1, 1909, Hazel E. Libby of Moultonboro, N. H.; resided Center Harbor, N. H. Issue:

1. Hollis Lewis b. Mar. 3, 1911; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Ralph and Marie (Schruder) Whiting of Meredith, N. H. He is a farmer and resides in Bridgewater, N. H.
2. Ruth Elinor b. Jan. 23, 1914. Graduated University of N. H.; a teacher. She m. 1st Benjamin Perkins, Jr. of Wolfeboro, N. H.; m. 2nd Charles W. Ladd. Resides in Wolfeboro. One son by 1st m.; attending Brewster Academy.

(13) Henry Isaac [9] Pollard (John Hobart [8] etc.) b. Apr. 28, 1873; m. Dec. 27, 1896, Gertrude M. Farrington of Lowell, Mass. They were divorced and she m. 2nd Walter Burr of Springfield, Mass. One child by 1st m.:
1. Gladys

(j) Ethel Alphena [9] Pollard (John Hobart [8] etc.) m. Aug. 10, 1903, Maurice S. Blaisdell; resided in Fitchburg, Mass., later Springfield, Mass. Issue:

1. Jennie Pollard b. Feb. 12, 1915; teacher in Springfield, Mass.
2. James Witherspoon b. Apr. 7, 1911; m. Barbara Gladden of Springfield, a nurse. Emp. Am. Tel. and Tel. Co.

(14) John [9] Pollard (John Hobart [8] etc.) b. Sept. 2, 1880; m. Aug. 6 or 13, 1910, Stella St. Claire [7], dau. of John J. [6] (Ivory [5], Joshua [4], Moses [3], Ichabod [2], John [1]) and Frances Ellen (Jacobs) Hayes of Somersworth and Moultonboro, N. H. He was a farmer and resided in Meredith or more properly New Hampton, N. H. No issue.

(15) Raymond Rowe [10] Pollard (Frank E. [9] etc.) b. July 2, 1887, Haverhill, Mass.; m. 1905, in Sydney, Cape Breton, Edna May, dau. of William and Mary (McClennon) Wilmot, of Mabou, C.B.; d. in Miami, Fla. She was b. Oct. 20, 1888, Mabou, C.B. Issue:

1. Raymond Rowe, Jr. b. Dec. 20, 1906; left descendants
2. Virginia Mary b. Aug. 1, 1908, Mabou, C.B.; one dau. Gloria
3. Francis Eugene b. July 1910; d. Nov. 1910

(16) Maurice [10] Pollard (Frank E. [9] etc.) b. May 11, 1892, Haverhill, Mass.; m. Dec. 25, 1913, Beatric Theresa Higgins of Co. Sligo, Ireland. Resides Dover, N. H. Issue:

1. Francis Dow b. Aug. 31, 1920; unm. Dover, N. H.
(p) 2. Theresa Mary b. Dec. 28, 1922
(17) 3. John Barton b. Oct. 1, 1924
(q) 4. Winifred Higgins b. Oct. 22, 1925
(18) 5. Roger Towers b. Feb. 20, 1929
6. Anne b. Sept. 6, 1931; d. Dec. 8, 1932

(l) Marjorie Pollard Graves (Louisa [9] Pollard, Francis D. [8] etc.) b. ab. 1889 Haverhill, Mass.; m. Aug. 17, 1921, Exeter, N. H., Charles Joshua Ramsdell of 3 Lake View Road, Winchester, Mass.; resides Hampton, N. H. He had children by a previous marriage and died June 1925. Helen m. at Exeter, N. H. 1934 Eugene Bromley Brown of Hampton, N. H.

1. Ellen Louise b. May 29, 1922

(m) Everett Joseph Graves (Louisa M. [9] Pollard etc.) b. Dec. 25, 1891, Haverhill, Mass.; m. Marjorie ----; d. Feb. 1940 in Brentwood, N. H. Grad. Phillips Exeter Academy, Dartmouth College; Capt., World War I, Ord. Dept.; Secretary N. E. Truck Drivers Assoc. Resided on the patrimonial Graves estate, Brentwood, N. H. No children, but they adopted two, names unknown to us. Mrs. Graves was formerly State Senator, Concord, N. H.

(n) James Ayer (Isaac Pollard Ayer, Releaf [7] Pollard etc.) b. Aug. 31, 1853, Haverhill, Mass.; m. -----; d. Nov. 13, 1904. Issue:

1. Harold F.

(o) Fannie R. Ayer (Isaac Pollard Ayer, Releaf [7] Pollard, etc.) b. Aug. 29, 1857, Haverhill, Mass.; m. Jan. 1, 1880, Charles H. Kaulback of Malden, Mass. Mr. Kaulback is a florist in Haverhill. Issue:

1. Anna R. b. June 16, 1881
2. Ella F. b. May 13, 1883
3. Sarah K. b. Oct. 25, 1884
4. Carrie G. b. Sept. 27, 1886; m. Forest D. Ayer
5. Alice Wilson b. Jan. 7, 1891; d. Jan. 17, 1891
6. Ruth H. b. Mar. 15, 1892

(p) Theresa Mary [11] Pollard (Maurice [10] etc.) b. Dec. 28, 1922, Dover, N. H.; m. at St. Petersburg, Fla., May 1946, Lieut. William J., son of Mr. and Mrs. J. William Frankovic, of St. Petersburg. Lieut. Frankovic was several years in the Pacific Area, World War II; at present pilot for United Air Lines; resides Berkeley, Cal. Issue:

1. Kay b. St. Petersburg, Fla.
2. Jon; d. infancy
3. Jean b. 1960 Berkeley, Cal.

(17) John Barton [11] Pollard (Maurice [10] etc.) b. Oct. 1, 1924, Dover, N. H.; m. Sept. 14, 1947 by Rev. Carl H. Kopf at Boston, Mass., Irene, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Wilfred Froton of Dover, N. H. Mr. Pollard is a

technical writer; residence New Haven, Conn. Issue:

1. John Byron b. Oct. 29, 1948, Dover, N. H.
2. Thomas b. Aug. 29, 1951, Dover, N. H.
3. Anne
4. Allan

(q) Winifred Higgins Pollard (Maurice [10] etc.) b. Oct. 22, 1925, Dover, N. H.; m. Feb. 14, 1948, at Gainsville, Fla., Gerard Albert, son of Joseph Oscar and Donalda (Lavallee) Laurence, of West Warwick, R. I. Mr. Laurence was three years in the Army Air Force, American Theatre, Training Command, Fourth Air Force. Issue:

1. Michael b. Nov. 20, 1948
2. Nancy Ann b. Jan. 3, 1951

(18) Roger Towers [11] Pollard (Maurice [10] etc.) b. Feb. 20, 1929, Dover, N. H.; m. Feb. 18, 1953, Anita Florence, dau. of William Henry and Daisy Mary (Ferguson) Irving of Rochester, N. H. She was b. Jan. 4, 1933, at Bristol, N. H., and m. 1st Howard Bartlett Furbush of Eliot, Maine Issue:

1. Stephen Joseph b. Nov. 18, 1953, Dover, N. H.
2. Sylvia Ann b. July 23, 1956, Dover, N. H.
3. Michael

Some Descendants of Benjamin [2] Pollard (Thomas [1])
Knoxville, Tenn.
Portland, Oregon

The youngest son of Thomas Pollard of Billerica, Mass. was Benjamin Pollard b. Oct. 18, 1715 at Billerica. According to Arthur L. Pollard of Knoxville, Tenn., a descendant of the Billerica Pollards, this Benjamin was the grandfather of Benjamin Pollard who settled in Wales, N. Y., a small hamlet near Buffalo, N. Y. Further information regarding Benjamin [2] Pollard of Billerica, Mass., is wanting.

Benjamin [4] Pollard m. Lucy Hopkins. Their son, Milton Hopkins [5] Pollard b. Feb. 5, 1825, Wales, Erie Co., N. Y.; m. Sept. 19, 1847, Wales, N. Y., Sarah Carpenter, dau. of Evander and Mary (Grosvenor) Grannis in Wales, N. Y.; d. ----. Sarah C. Grannis was b. July 3, 1825, at Woodstock, Vt. Her father, Evander Grannis was b. Aug. 31, 1796, Claremont, N. H.; d. at Mt. Vernon, Ohio. Issue: (B. Wales, unless specified otherwise)

1. Helen Louisa b. June 29, 1848; m. Jan. 1, 1867, in Darien, Genesee Co., N. Y., Scott Spring; d. Apr. 15, 1879, Buried in Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Wilson Co., Kansas

(a) 2. Frances Juliette b. Aug. 19, 1850; d. in Cal. Never m.

3. Charles Evander b. June 16, 1852; m. Oct. 3, 1876, in Alexander, N. Y., Alice Murray

4. Myron Hopkins b. Mar. 2, 1854; d. in Cal., unm.

5. William Hascal b. July 29, 1855; d. Mar. 29, 1857

(b) 6. Mary Almira b. July 20, 1857; d. in Cal.

(1) 7. George Washington b. Dec. 1, 1859; d. in Cal.

(2) 8. William Grosvenor b. Sept. 22, 1861; d. Batavia, N. Y.

(3) 9. James Albert b. Oct. 10, 1862; d.

10. Laura G. b. Aug. 2, 1864 in Darien, N. Y.; d. in Cal., unm.

11. Arthur Cleaveland Coxe b. July 21, 1866, Darien, N. Y.

12. Sarah Elizabeth b. July 11, 1869, Darien, N. Y.; d. in Cal., unm.

13. Grosvenor b. Apr. 13, 1872, Darien, N. Y.

(a) Frances, Myron, Laura and Sarah Pollard lived together in Cal.; never married and died there.

(b) Mary Almira Pollard b. July 20, 1857, Wales, N. Y.; m. Mylo Cady; they settled in Cal. Issue, but one child:

1. Frances; m. and left no children

(1) Rev. George A. Pollard, Portland, Oregon, writes me: "Some of the family of George Washington Pollard are still living in Cal., and could furnish you with facts about their parents and their own generation. Possibly the best one to write to would be my cousin Jennie, who is Mrs. C. Wilbur Stewart, Route 1, Box 171, Yucaipa, Cal." We have written and if data is

received in time before publication of this book, will insert it in this Appendix.

(2) William Grosvenor Pollard b. Sept. 22, 1861, Wales, N. Y.; d. in Batavia, N. Y. His son, Arthur L. Pollard, Knoxville, Tenn., with whom I was corresponding, died suddenly May 20, 1959, about the time that I expected to receive the date pertaining to his branch; so we cannot record the genealogy of his immediate family. Rev. George A. Pollard states: "He and his wife were here to see me about a year ago. I had not seen him for well over 50 years, and never saw his wife before. They both were much interested in family history, and the wife especially, I thought. She said she had made some study of it."

William Grosvenor Pollard, 2nd, son of Arthur Lewis and Ethel Mae (Hickox) Pollard, was b. Apr. 6, 1911, in Batavia, N. Y.; a physicist and clergyman, resides with his family in Oak Ridge, Tenn. (See"Who's Who in America.")

(3) James Albert[5] Pollard (Benjamin[4] etc.) b. Oct. 10, 1862, Wales, N. Y.; m. Oct. 14, 1886, in Buffalo, N. Y., Mary Catherine Kilts; d. Sept. 15, 1903, Buffalo, N. Y. Issue:

(c) 1. Helen Louise b. July 20, 1887
(4) 2. George Albert b. Jan. 12, 1890
3. William Milton b. July 1, 1892; m. and has one son; d. Oct. 23, 1953
4. Florence Irene b. June 16, 1894; m. August N. Scristsmier; no issue

(c) Helen Louise[6] Pollard b. July 20, 1887; m. Mar. 14, 1914, Archibald Maclean; d. in 1922. Issue: (Maclean)

1. Mary Katharine; unm.
2. James Archibald; m.; four children; Peoria, Ill.
3. Helen Frances; m. Virgil Roeske; four children; resides in Portland, Oregon

(4) George Albert[6] Pollard (James Albert[5] etc.) b. Jan. 12, 1890; m. Mar. 14, 1914, Annie D. Patison. Issue:

1. Margaret Esther b. Aug. 3, 1915; m. T. Monroe Shelley; two children; reside Oregon City, Oregon
2. George Albert, Jr. b. Aug. 3, 1921; unm.; Portland, Oregon
3. Helen Louise b. Sept. 26, 1923; m. George A. Casterline; four children; lives near Portland, Oregon

Pollards of Canaan and Dover-Foxcroft, Maine - Portsmouth, N. H.

Thomas [2] Pollard (Thomas [1]) b. Feb. 16, 1696-7, in Billerica, Mass.; m. Mary Haywood (also given Harwood); d. July 23, 1769. He settled in Old Dunstable, Mass., later Nottingham, N. H. He purchased land on the east side of the Merrimack. Issue:

1. John b. Sept. 20, 1727
2. Ebenezer b. Dec. 4, 1728
3. Thomas b. Sept. 17, 1732
4. Dorcas b. Jan. 12, 1735; d. Sept. 7, 1736
5. Amos b. Mar. 2, 1737
6. Rachel b. Mar. 26, 1739
7. Molly b. June 10, 1741; d. Aug. 24, 1753
8. Samuel b. July 10, 1743
9. Timothy b. Aug. 24, 1745

Timothy [3] Pollard (Thomas [2], Thomas [1]) b. Aug. 24, 1745, in Nottingham, N. H.; m. 1775, Sarah Whittemore; d. 1822 in Canaan, Maine. He lived on the Middle Road near the Fairfield Line. Issue:

1. Mehitable; m. Abraham Smith
2. Sarah; m. Daniel Snow
3. Mary; m. Daniel Wheeler
4. William; m. Hannah Burill
5. Nehemiah; prob. m. July 16, 1807, Sally Faught, Vassalboro, Me.

(1) 6. Kendall; m. Rhoda Smith

In 1820 Timothy Pollard, aged 80, and his wife Sarah, aged 74, were

living with their son-in-law Abraham Smith. He enlisted May 5, 1775, Capt. Archelaus Towne's Co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's Regt.; also Capt. Daniel Emerson, Jr.'s Co., Col. Wingate's Regt. of the N. H. Line.

(1) Kendall [4] Pollard (Timothy [3] etc.) b. Sept. 2, 1774, Nottingham West, N. H. (Hudson); m. Rhoda Smith. She was b. Jan. 7, 1776. Issue:

1. Sally b. Feb. 27, 1798
2. Isaac b. Dec. 22, 1799
3. Stillman b. Jan. 29, 1802
4. Mary b. Aug. 10, 1804
5. Lydia b. July 4, 1806; m. Isiah Knowlton
(2) 6. Jacob b. June 25, 1807
(3) 7. John b. Aug. 22, 1810
(4) 8. Thomas b. Oct. 4, 1813
9. Benjamin K. b. Apr. 5, 1818
10. Ales b. Jan. 18, 1822; m. a Cole
11. Lorantha b. Sept. 19, 1824

(2) Jacob [5] Pollard (Kendall [4] etc.) b. June 25, 1807. He lived in Cornville, Mr. or thereabout. He had children: Alfred, Ruth and others.

(3) John M. [5] Pollard (Kendall [4] etc.) b. Aug. 22, 1810; m. Sarah Dunn; went West in 1866, and died there. Issue:

1. Loretto
2. Cora
3. Kelpheno
4. Sarah

(4) Thomas J. [5] Pollard (Kendall [4] etc.) b. Oct. 4, 1814, in Harmony, Me.; m. 1st ----- (no issue); m. 2nd, as Mrs. Stubbs states: "he then went to Nova Scotia, married my Grandmother; she was an English girl, name either Corners or MacCorners (it sounds Irish) but those who knew her said she came from a wealthy English family who disowned her when she married my G.F. because he was a poor man." Her name was Catherine Ann Alice. Thomas m. 3rd Catherine "Bethune" or as she called it, "Baton" and came to

this country (Maine). Issue:

(By 2nd m.)

(5) 1. John Stillman b. 1841, Nova Scotia
(6) 2. Andrew Jackson b. 1842, " "
(a) 3. Lorantha Adamanta b. 1844, " "
(b) 4. Catherine Ann Alice b. 1847, " "

(By 3rd m.)

(7) 5. William Timothy b. 1849 or 50
(8) 6. Ethan Allen b. 1851 or 2
7. Lendall)
8. Kendall twins) all four died young
9. Charles)
10. Knowlton)
11. Frank; went West when a young man; never heard from thereafter.*
12. Frederick; m. Minnie Mosher, Brownville, Me.; he went to Cal.; d. there, one son Harold
13. Baten F.; d. in Manchester, N. H., June 12, 1894, aged 31, unm.; an engraver
14. Annie May; m. 1st Reuben McGuire, Milo, Me.; one son d. in infancy

(5) John Stillman [6] Pollard (Thomas J. [5] etc.) b. Jan. 1, 1841, Nova Scotia; m. Oct. 1865, Lucy F., dau. of Abel and Zoa (Swift) Chandler; d. June 13, 1875, Foxcroft, Me. He was in the 14th Maine Infantry, 1861. Issue:

(c) 1. May Augusta b. Apr. 14, 1868; m. Aug.
2. Emma Frances b. Mar. 23, 1871; d. Jan. 1880
(d) 3. Elizabeth Tripp b. May 23, 1873

(6) Andrew Jackson [6] Pollard (Thomas J. [5] etc.) b. 1842, Nova Scotia; enlisted 1861, four years; settled in Cal.; m. but no children; deceased.

(a) Lorantha Adamanda [6] Pollard (Thomas J. [5] etc.) b. 1844, Nova Scotia; m. Perez Bunker, Barnard, Me. One child d. in infancy.

* One source states that he died in Minnesota

(b) Catherine Ann Alice[6] Pollard (Thomas J.[5] etc.) b. 1847, "her mother dying at her birth", m. Thomas Ladd, a prosperous farmer of Barnard, Me.; d. about 1908. Issue:

1. Herbert; m. and d.; one child
2. Alden; m.; one dau.
3. Ernest; m.; one child; resides Brownsville, Me.

(7) William Timothy[6] Pollard (Thomas J.[5] etc.) b. ab. 1849; m. Eugunia LeBroke July 10, 1878. Issue (b. Foxcroft, Me.):

1. Charles Spencer b. Apr. 4, 1871; m. Betsy Smart; lived Sawyerville, Me.; they separated; no issue.

(e) 2. Harriet Maud b. Mar. 31, 1873

(8) Ethan Allen[6] Pollard (Thomas J.[5] etc.) b. ab. 1851; went to Cal. about 1869; m. a Miss Stanley; six children, including a dau. Jennie who m. a Mr. McCabe.

(c) May Augusta[7] Pollard (John Stillman[6] etc.) b. Apr. 14, 1868; m. Aug. 13, 1885, Charles H. Stubbs at Monson, Me.; d. Portsmouth, N. H. Issue:

1. Thelma Elizabeth b. June 28, 1900, Calais, Me.

(d) Elizabeth Tripp[7] Pollard (John Stillman[6] etc.) b. May 23, 1873, Brownsville, Me.; m. 1892, Foxcroft, Me., William H. Emery; d. May 1, 1907. No issue.

(e) Harriet Maud[7] Pollard (William Timothy[6] etc.) b. Mar. 31, 1873, m. John R. Dunn of Corinth, Me. Issue:

1. Eugene Pollard b. Oct. 23, 1911; res. Bangor, Me.
2. Frances b. East Corinth, Me.; res. Bangor, Me.
3. William T. b.; d. 1927, Foxcroft, Me.

MANUSCRIPT OF A. WILDER POLLARD

This manuscript was given to Maurice Pollard by A. Wilder Pollard about 1906. It is one of the various sources of information used in the compilation of the manuscript entitled: "The Descendants of Thomas Pollard" one of the Pollard manuscripts by Maurice Pollard in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Alonzo Wilder Pollard was born July 18, 1862, Boston, Mass.; married April 12, 1887, Brooklyn, N. Y., by Rev. Dr. Bancroft, Elsie, daughter of Rev. James Edward and Anne Louise (Whittelsey) Welch (born Aug. 10, 1861, Brooklyn, N. Y.). Six children.

Mr. Pollard graduated from Harvard College 1883. He was, for many years, partner in the firm of "Wood, Pollard & Co." wholesale grocers, near the North Station, Boston, Mass. He resided on Commonwealth Ave. (See the picture of the place of business in Scrap Book II, Library of the Society, in the days of horse cars.) We do not have the date of his death.

The later generations of this branch are not at present available as John E. Gale, 775 Commonwealth Ave., Newton Center, Mass., has not replied to the Compiler's letter to him.

THE POLLARD FAMILY

The sons and daughters of WILLIAM POLLARD of the City of Coventry in England, were:-

WILLIAM
JOHN
ELIZABETH
NATHANIEL
THOMAS
JOSEPH and
JAMES

WILLIAM and NATHANIEL lived in the City of London, while JOHN, ELIZA-

BETH, JOSEPH and JAMES lived in Coventry.

FIRST GENERATION IN AMERICA

Of the above named children, THOMAS came to America and settled in Billerica, Massachusetts. He married Sarah Farmer, on the 6th of Nov. 1692, before the Rev. Samuel Whiting of Billerica.

The children of Thomas and Sarah (Farmer) Pollard were the following:-

Mary,	born	August	20,	1693;
Edward,	"	November	4,	1694;
Barbara,	"	December	6,	1695;
Thomas,	"	February	16,	1697;
William,	"	August	3,	1698;
John,	"	September	1,	1699;
Sarah,	"	February	16,	1700;
Joseph,	"	May	10,	1702;
Oliver,	"	July	23,	1703;
Sarah,	"	December	21,	1704;
Nathaniel,	"	October	18,	1706;
James,	"	October	5,	1708;
Walter,	"	December	28,	1709;
Elisabeth,	"	March	5,	1712;
Benjamin,	"	August	18,	1715.

SECOND GENERATION

WILLIAM POLLARD was born August 3, 1698; he married Experience Wheeler before the Rev. John Prentiss of Lancaster, Worcester County, Massachusetts, on May 23, 1726, and had twelve children, viz:-

Oliver,	born	Sept. 8, (O.S.)		1727;
John,	"	April	20,	1729;

William,	born June	19,	1731;
James,	" December	3,	1733;
Levi,	" April	4,	1736;
Patience,	" May	22,	1739;
Prudence,	" May	22,	1739;
Experience,	" April	24,	1741;
Thomas,	" August	1,	1744;
Abijah,	" July	26,	1747;
Mary,	" August	24,	1751;

THIRD GENERATION

OLIVER POLLARD, born September 8, (O.S.) 1727, married Mary Townsend, born Feb. 23, 1740; they were married before the Rev. Thomas Goss of Bolton, Mass., Oct., 25th, (N.S.), 1759, and had children as follows:

Mary,	born August	14,	1760;
Elisabeth,	" August	31,	1762;
"	died May	10,	1813;
Ann,	born August	18,	1764;
"	died October	9,	1775;
Oliver	born December	4,	1766;
Stephen	born July	21,	1769;
"	died May	10,	1776;
Jonas	born February	10,	1772;
"	died October	5,	1775;
Rebekah	born August	9,	1774;
"	died October	5,	1776;
Stephen	born July	29,	1776;
"	died September	25,	1777;
Jonas	born July	12,	1778;
"	died June	12,	1848;
Mary	born March	1,	1781;
"	died May	4,	1783;

FOURTH GENERATION

JONAS POLLARD, born July 12, 1778, married Sarah Wilder, June 28, 1806, and had seven children, viz.:-

ISSUE OF JONAS and SARAH WILDER POLLARD.

1. OLIVER POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass., May 27, 1807. Died Oct. 1st, 1847. Married May 14, 1834, Eliza Sexton of Paterson, N. J., who was born July 31st, 1813, and had children.

    1. Eliza, born Sept. 9th, 1835, died Oct. 8, 1852.
    2. Henry S., born May 31, 1839, died July 16, 1871.
    3. Stoddard Vryling Wilder, born Nov. 22, 1844, married, Nov. 22, 1869, Louisa Rice; Residence, Paterson, N. J.

II. JOSHUA HENSHAW POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass., Sept. 29, 1808. Died Sept. 26, 1864. Married Eliza Jordan, and had five children; three died. Living,

    1. Sarah.
    2. Marshall, who married Georgiana Pauline Jones, and have children, Alonzo Wilder, Martha Jane, and Frederick Henshaw. Residence, Boston, Mass.

III. JONAS STODDARD POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass., Nov. 10, 1801. Married Louisa Cunningham and had children.

    1. Charles Cunningham; 2. Joshua Henshaw, Residence, Clinton, Mass.

IV. Catharine Henshaw Pollard, born Bolton, Mass., Jan. 30, 1812. Married May 24, 1843, Stephen Symmes. Residence, Arlington, Mass. Died 1881.

V. ELECTA WILDER POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass., May 19, 1815. Married Feb. 6, 1862, Howard Litchfield. Died.

VI. SAMPSON WILDER POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass. Aug. 26, 1817. Married Oct. 1, 1868, Ann Coffin Fagg, Residence, South Boston, Mass. Died April 20, 1882.

VII. ALFRED TOWNSEND POLLARD, born Bolton, Mass., Aug. 21, 1822. Residence, Clinton, Mass.

FIFTH GENERATION

JOSHUA HENSHAW POLLARD, who was born in Bolton, Mass., Sept. 29, 1808, married Eliza (Bennett) Jordan on August 28, 1836, before the Rev. William Jenks, and had children.

Eliza, died day of birth, Apr. 8, 1837;
Joshua Wilder, born May 3, 1838;
Sarah Wilder, born Nov. 24, 1840;
Marshall Spring Perry, born April 2, 1843;
Eliza Jane, born March 5, 1846.

SIXTH GENERATION

MARSHALL SPRING PERRY POLLARD, born April 2, 1843, married Georgiana Pauline Jones, on the 29th Sept. 1861, by the Rev. A. A. Miner, at Boston, and had children.

1. Alonzo Wilder, born July 18, 1862;
2. Martha Jane, born Sept. 8, 1864;
3. Frederick Henshaw, born May 16, 1866.

SARAH WILDER POLLARD, born Nov. 24, 1840, married Alvah A. Smith at Boston, Mass., June 15, 1873, and had children:

Frederick Phillips, born Dec. 15, 1874;
Rosamond Lombard, born Feb. 10, 1876;
Eleanor Wilder, born Jun. 16, 1879.

SEVENTH GENERATION

ALONZO WILDER POLLARD, born at Boston, Mass., July 18, 1862, married Elisa Welch at Brooklyn, N. Y., on the 12th April, 1887, by the Rev. Dr. Bancroft and had children:

1. Anna Welch, born at Brookline, Mass., Feby. 10, 1888.
2. Frederick Wilder, born at Brookline, Mass., Feby. 12, 1890;

3. Elise, born in New York City, March 28, 1891;
4. Pauline, born in Brookline, Mass., Feby. 27, 1894.
5. Katharine, born Marblehead, Mass., August 5th, 1898.
6. Priscilla, born Brookline, Mass., November 12th, 1903.

MARTHA JANE POLLARD, born Sept. 8, 1864, married Herbert E. Gale at Marblehead, Mass. September 29, 1892, and had children:

1. John E. Gale, born July 17th, 1893;
2. Barbara Gale, born Aug. 16th, 1894.

MANUSCRIPT OF GEORGE FISHER POLLARD

This manuscript was presented to Maurice Pollard about 1908 by George Fisher Pollard, who, at this time, was greatly interested in the former's research and contemplated Pollard Genealogy. It was one of the various sources of information used in "The Descendants of Thomas Pollard," one of the Pollard manuscripts in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

George Fisher Pollard was born May 8, 1851, Harvard, Mass., in the old Pollard Homestead almost opposite the house of Louisa M. Alcott, authoress of "Little Women." He married Catharine L., daughter of Joseph and Louisa M. Sykes of Hyde Park, Mass. (both born in London, Eng.) He was long connected with Farley, Harvey & Co., Importers, Boston, Mass. See his picture in the Scrap Book in Colonial costume; also views of the old homestead in Harvard, Mass. Of the two children of George F. and Catharine Pollard, Harold Stanley Pollard (Harvard 1902) was Editor of the New York World (having previously been private secretary to Joseph Pulitzer, blind Editor). He died 1953, aged 75. The daughter, Bessie Louise, married David McKee Morris (Yale 1906), a steel manufacturer of Pittsburg, Pa., resides Pasedena, Cal.

Now a word in regard to the kind interest and hospitality of Mr. George F. Pollard. Back in 1908 he extended an invitation to Maurice Pollard, the writer of this - then a student at Phillips Exeter Academy - to vist the old homestead in Harvard, Mass., and view the large open fireplaces, the panelled partitions, the spacious attic playroom; to sense the Colonial atmosphere of the historic old patrimonial estate and appreciate its antiquity. A reply was made in the affirmative, but for some reason, which, after the lapse of half a century, he has no recollection of, Maurice Pollard never visited the place. He has regretted it many times since.

In 1929, on a return trip from Florida, he called at the editorial office of The New York World, but found that Harold Stanley Pollard was away. So he never met the Editor of the World, who did not appear to manifest the interest in genealogy that his father did. However, his uncle, Frederick Ellery Pollard, architect of Brooklyn, N. Y., was more sympathetic and frequently offered practical suggestions in compilation and publication to the writer of this article. Ernest Howard, night Editor of the "World" was also quite interested and wrote the Compiler frequently regarding his project.

THE ANCESTRY AND DESCENDANTS OF THADDEUS POLLARD.

William Pollard, of Coventry, England, is the earliest ancestor to whom we can trace our line in America. He married Mary Farmer.

Thomas Pollard (2) (William, 1) was the first of the line to live in America. He removed to Billerica, Mass., about 1692, married Sarah, daughter of Edw. Farmer. They had 15 children; Mary, Edward, Barbara, Thomas, William, John, born Sept. 1, 1699, Sarah, Joseph, Oliver, Sarah, Nathaniel, James, Walter, Elizabeth, Benjamin.

JOHN POLLARD, born in Billerica Sept. 1, 1699, was married three times and had nine children by the first two wives; John, Jonathan, Solomon, Mary, ASA, killed at Bunker Hill, Mary, Lucy, Rhoda, THADDEUS, born August 7, 1746, died --- 1803.

THADDEUS, Son of John and Alice Pollard of Billerica, Mass. Born August 7, 1746, the ninth and last child. Removed to Bolton, Mass., when a young man and learned the blacksmith trade, thence to Harvard, Mass., where

he continued the blacksmith business; acquired a considerable property; built a fine large house on his estate in the Still River village, which is still standing, in good repair (remodelled) and now occupied. Was a captain of militia.

Submit, 1st wife, b. 1749, d. 1790

Elizabeth (Atherton) 2d. wife, b. 1747, d. 1831.

THIRTEEN CHILDREN

1.	Zilpah,	Born	April 11, 1764	Died	
2.	Euselia,	"	Dec. 8, 1768	"	Dec. 23, 1790
3.	Emery,	"	Sept. 8, 1770	"	Bolton
4.	Thaddeus,	"	June 3, 1772	"	Worcester
5.	Luke,	"	Feb. 19, 1774	"	Jan. 6, 1866, Har-
6.	Abner,	"	Jan. 1, 1776	"	Harvard vard
7.	Sarah (Haskell)	"	Apr. 26, 1778		
8.	Luther	"	Mar. 25, 1780	"	Lempster, N. H.
9.	Nathan	"	Mar. 16, 1782	"	Nov. 14, 1786
10.	Milly (Whitney)	"	Apr. 11, 1784	"	Harvard
11.	Abel	"	Feb. 22, 1786	"	Rindge, N. H.
12.	Nabby	"	July 19, 1788	"	Jan. 20, 1790
13.	Nathan by 2d w.	"	Apr. 19, 1793	"	Richmond, Va.

LUKE POLLARD (4) son of Thaddeus Pollard, born Feb. 19, 1774, married June, 1799, to Becky, daughter of Jonathan Whitcomb of Bolton, Mass., by whom he had seven (7) children; Becky died Apr. 10, 1811, age 31 yrs.

1.	Becky,	Born	June 2, 1800	Died	Jan. 24, 1847
2.	Infant	"	Mar. 28, 1802	"	Mar. 30, 1802
3.	Mary	"	Mar. 20, 1803	"	Mar. 3, 1804
4.	Infant	"	Feb. 25, 1805	"	Mar. 22, 1805
5.	Luke	"	Oct. 3, 1806	"	Oct. 31, 1806
6.	Mary	"	Jan. 24, 1808	"	Toledo
7.	Henry	"	Apr. 22, 1810	"	Jan. 14, 1852, South Boston

LUKE POLLARD (4) married for his second wife, Mary Wetherbee, who was born in Harvard, Mass., Sept. 20, 1779 (married June 24, 1812) Died Jan. 6, 1866, by whom he had three children;

1.	Luke,	Born	Aug. 13, 1813	Died	Jan. 22, 1906
2.	Horatio	"	Oct. 4, 1821	"	Feb. 21, 1890
3.	Julia Ann	"	Nov. 1, 1831		

LUKE POLLARD (5) son of Luke Pollard, married Nov. 1836, Susan Tyler, daughter of Capt. Edward Tyler (who was the first to place the American flag on the shores of Iceland, and who first brought a cargo of cider down to the United States).

Susan Tyler, born July 23, 1815; died -----.

CHILDREN

1. Charles Henry, Born Oct. 4, 1837, Died Dec. 5, 1838
2. Susan T. (wife) Born " Mar. 7, 1839

Luke Pollard married for his second wife Elizabeth Tyler, daughter of Capt. Edward Tyler, born June 21, 1823, married Nov. 25, 1841, died June 1, 1887, age 64.

CHILDREN

1.	Susan Estelle	Born	Nov. 14, 1842
2.	Mary Caroline	"	Nov. 8, 1846
3.	Sarah Elizabeth	"	July 23, 1848
4.	George Fisher	"	May 8, 1851
5.	Frederic Ellery	"	June 10, 1853
6.	Charles Newton	"	Apr. 2, 1856
7.	Frank Bowdoin	"	Nov. 16, 1863

Susan E., Mary C. and Sarah E., unmarried, living in Harvard, Mass. in the old homestead built by their grandfather, Luke Pollard, about 1806, in the center of the town, overlooking the common. The house is double, with a front door on each angle, built substantially of brick, in the colonial style. The old homestead was remodelled by George Fisher Pollard about 10 years ago, the old colonial style of architecture being preserved.

GEORGE FISHER POLLARD (4) has been connected for about 40 years with the firm of Farley, Harvey & Co., one of the largest importers of linens and dry goods in Boston, Mass. Married on Sept. 21, 1876, to Katharine L. Sykes, daughter of Joseph and Louise M. Sykes, of Hyde Park, Mass., who died Sept. 12, 1902, and by whom he had two children. Mr. & Mrs. Sykes were born in London, England, Mr. Sykes being very much of a literary man, long connected with Bates Hall of the Public Library of the City of Boston.

CHILDREN

1. Harold Stanley, Born May 28, 1878.
2. Bessie Louise, Born Oct. 31, 1885.

Harold S. graduated from Harvard University in the Class of 1902. Edited the Crimson; dramatic editor on the staff of the New York Times in 1906. Now private secretary to Joseph Pulitzer (blind) proprietor and editor of the New York World. Also a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society of Harvard University.

Bessie Louise married on April 4, 1908, to David McKee Morris, Class of 1906, Yale, now a steel manufacturer of Pittsburg, Pa.

Frederick Ellery Pollard (5) Architect and Builder, Brooklyn, N. Y., office 158 Lawrence St.

Charles Newton (6) married Margaret Lowell, daughter of Ch. L. Richardson of Manchester, N. H., Oct. 10, 1894. Margaret died --- 1895. Charles N. is an organist, a musician by profession; for the past 6 years has resided in Berlin, Germany.

Frank Bowdoin (7) went to California some years ago.

LUKE POLLARD (4) Thaddeus (3) Thomas (2) William (1)

By trade a wheelwright and builder of wooden machinery, looms for silk weaving, etc., wood screws and other devices used prior to the invention and general use of iron and steel machinery and implements, requiring the most skillful workmanship. He prospered and in his later years took up farming and horticulture.

I remember as a boy hearing my grandfather say with some pride that he could show in his orchards 40 varieties of apples and pears, including several new varieties of his own culture from scions and grafting. The trees in the home orchard were many of them old and of great size. On one he had grafted six distinct varieties, among them apples of pear scions, in color and smoothness like a seckel, in size and shape like a crab, with long stem. He named the apples snap skings because of the peculiar snap when the apple was bitten into. They were delicious to the taste and it is greatly regretted that the tree was blown over in a wind storm and the new apple lost to the world.

He was a tall, handsome man, of kindly, courtly manner, a deacon and pillar of the Congregational Church, and was highly esteemed as a public spirited townsman and neighbor. His manner of rising and asking a blessing before each meal, even to the last of his 92 years, was most unaffected and

impressive, and his kindly smile seemed a benediction.

He and his wife clung to the old fireplaces, cranes, backlogs and ovens long after wood stoves and coal came into general use.

They died of old age within a few months of each other, respected and mourned, and are buried in the Harvard cemetery.

F.E.P.

THADDEUS POLLARD.

In the old fashioned fireplace, chimney and smoke ovens, it is estimated there are enough bricks to build a large modern house.

Interesting features of the second floor are the panelled partitions, hinged, to be lifted to the ceiling for use in social functions to throw two rooms into one, also the big attic playroom with beautiful white pine doors in natural wood, that have mellowed and improved with their great age.

Louisa M. Alcott, the authoress, when a child, lived diagonally across the street from this interesting and picturesque old house, that is now shaded in front by two immense buttonwood trees.

The old home in Harvard is occupied at the present time during the summer by George Fisher Pollard and his family, making the fourth generation in succession to occupy the Old Luke Pollard Homestead.

SUSANNA POLLARD.

From the Jones Genealogy of Lunenberg, Mass.

Capt. William (3d) Jones, married in Harvard Dec. 8, 1791, Susanna Pollard, born in Harvard March 1772, daughter of David Pollard, who was a son of David, who was the son of David, who was the youngest son of William and Ann Pollard of Boston.

Mrs. Ann Pollard died in Boston Dec. 6, 1725, aged 105 years. She came from England in company with Gov. Winthrop in 1630, being then 10 years of age, and she was the girl who was in the first boat that crossed the Charles River from Charlestown in 1630, to what is now Boston, and being in the bow of the boat was the first white female to step on Boston soil.

Her portrait painted in 1721 at the age of 100 is preserved in the collection of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a print appeared in Harpers Weekly some years ago on the occasion of the tri-centennial of the settlement of Boston.

So far as records go this branch of the family is but distantly related to the Billerica Pollards.

F.E.P.

Immediate Family Of
Mrs. Stephen Francisco

This data was received too late to classify. Charles Evander, son of Milton Hopkins [5] (Benjamin [4], etc.) and Sarah Carpenter (Grannis) Pollard, b. June 16, 1852, in Wales, N. Y.; m. Oct. 3, 1876 or 7 Alice Murray, dau. of George Swift and Rebecca (Favar) Murray, in Alexander, N. Y. Issue:

1. Mary Grannis b. Sept. 29, 1878, Darien, N. Y.
2. Frances Rebecca b. Apr. 7, 1880, Buffalo, N. Y.; m. George Ellsworth, son of William Almon and Mary Elizabeth Barrows, June 15, 1907, at Buffalo, N. Y.

William Grosvenar [5] Pollard (Benjamin [4], etc.) b. Sept. 22, 1861, Wales, N. Y.; lived and died in Batavia, N. Y.; m. Nellie Lewis. Issue:

1. Arthur Lewis; m. Ethel Hicox, Batavia, N. Y.
2. Almira; m. Winifred Tyler; four children
3. Cornelia; m. Henry Bostwick; two sons
4. Charles Jasper; m. Beatrice Martin of Batavia, N. Y.; d. Feb. 1949. He lived in Buffalo, N. Y. Children: Charlotte Alice, Charles, Frances Grosvenor, Mary Martin.

UNKNOWN POLLARDS

Woe for the high-soulded youth, with his dream of Earthly Immortality! His name and person utterly unknown; his history, his way of life, his plans, a mystery never to be solved, his death and his existence equally a doubt!
The Ambitious Guest - Hawthorne

Following are some of the Pollards on various records, identity unknown:

Louisburg soldiers: 8th Mass. Regt., Col. John Choate, 2nd Com., Capt. Wm. Williams: Benjamin Pollard. Journal of Rev. A. Bidwell,

Chaplain of the Fleet, Expedition to Cape Breton: Aug. 2, 1745, "About sundown one man in Canso accidentally shot another named Pollard thro' his body, with which he died about 10." (N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. XXVII, p. 158)

Mary "Pollod" adult bapt. May 16, 1708, First Church, Charlestown, Mass. (Reg. XXX p. 180)

Benjamin Pollard, Lincoln Co., Me., signed a petition of the inhabitants of the Kennebec River for protection against the Indians Apr. 22, 1755. Benjamin Pollard, Newbury, Mass. 1777 Ration Money, Battalion Capt. Edward Wigglesworth (probably Benjamin of Billerica, Mass.)

John Pallet alias John Pollard, Salem, Mass. 1675. WilliamPollard, identity unknown, m. Susanna (twin) dau. of Capt. Nehemiah [4] (Samuel [3], Samuel [2], Samuel [1]) and Annie (Bragg) Getchell; she was b. Sept. 17, 1766, Berwick, Me., and they settled in Vassalboro, Me., where Sergeant Barton Pollard was living. Capt. Getchell was b. Berwick, Me. 1744; a pioneer in Vassalboro, Me., going there in 1766. In 1775 was chief guide up the Kennebec River; built the first dam across this river at Waterville 1801. A son Asa b. 1787, m. 1816 Charlotte Spear, and had a son Sebastron S. b. July 25, 1830; m. Eliza A. Pollard, identity unknown. (Family of Samuel Getchell of Salisbury, Mass.)

Margaret Pollard m. James Epsy, Maryland. John and William Pollard, Penn. 1784. John Green, Stoneham, Mass. had dau. Sarah b. 1727 who m. a Pollard. Isaac Pollard, Bollard, or Bullard, early of Dorchester, Mass. John Pollard m. at Sudbury, Mass. 1794, Elizabeth Wier. Thomas Pollard, Boston - Betsy Corbett, Worcester 1779 David Miller Pollard - Mary Ann Adams, Boston, Mass. (date mislaid) Isaac Pollard, Boston, m. Mary G. Bennett 1803; d. before 1810 leaving Susan Frances b. 1805, m. 1831 Simeon Pratt Adams, Esq., Medfield, Mass.; other children. Alice Pollard, Boston 1815 (not Alice who m. Seth Sumner of Dedham) Jeffrey A. Pollard m. Catharine C. Brett 1819. Adelia J. Pollard, Boston (between 1803-1870) John Pollard, Boston, m. Elizabeth Watts 1797. Moses Pollard m. Mary Palmer, Boston, 1777. Lucius L. Pollard m. Ellen M. Moore, Lawrence, Mass. 1857. Calvin S. Sykes m. Margaret R. Pollard, Lawrence, Mass. Mar. 12, 1857, both of Lowell, Mass.

Washington C. Taylor m. Lizzie Pollard Sept. 16, 1869, Alfred, Me. (perhaps Early Strafford Co. Pollards) Jonathan Pollard, Norway, Me. 1846. Nathaniel W. Pollard, Oldtown, Me. d. 1846. Nathan Barker - Nancy Pollard, Monson, Me. 1824. Stillman Farnum - Louisa Pollard, Monson, Me. William Clark, mariner, m. Betsy Pollard, New York City, 1807. William Hawkes - Margaret Pollard, Philadelphia 1751. Lucy Pollard, Amherst, N. H. d. 1828, aged 85. Elizabeth Pollard, Amherst, N. H., d. 1834, aged 82. Martin Pollard, East Troy, Wis. Clark Holt, Pembroke, N. H. m. a Miss Pollard. In Arlington, Mass.: Catharine Pollard, an original member of the Baptist Church; Henry S. Pollard, enlisted in N. Y. State Volunteers, buried in Arlington, Mass. (Non-Res. Soldiers 1879 buried in Arlington).

The Pollard Who Went to Chicago.* Tradition says that along about 1840, an old Mr. Pollard visited the Pollards then living in Plaistow. He told them that he had left home quite young, and gone West to Chicago, which, in those days, as he stated, wasn't much more than two cross roads on the shore of a lake, with a few scattered houses. He had engaged in the leather business and become quite wealthy. A desire to return to the scenes of his youth and meet some of his kin was the reason that he came East. This incident made a strong impression on the mind of my father, Frank E. Pollard, then quite young; in later years he described the visitor as "a very old man with white hair and a long white beard."

In later years, Frank E. Pollard made a business trip to Philadelphia. Seated at the same table, in a hotel dining room, was a tall gentleman with a prominent hawk nose and rather thin lips. After conversing a few minutes, Frank E. suddenly surprised the other by remarking: "I should think that your name might be 'Pollard'!" The gentleman asked: "What makes you think so?" "Because you look like a Pollard!", Father replied. "Well, it is 'Pollard' ", said the stranger. Further conversation was interrupted by the conclusion of the meal and they did not meet again. Luther D. Peaslee Pollard of Kingston, N. H. settled in Chicago, but at a later date than the Pollard who went to Chicago as narrated above. The Philadelphia acquaintance could have been Luther.

The Pollard Who Vanished During the Great Chicago Fire. In 1924,

*Later investigations reveal that he was Luther Pollard of the Kingston, N. H. Pollards.

Mrs. Jane E. Pollard wrote me from East Barnet, Vt.: "If you have found trace of the son or sons of David Pollard and Margaret Mason, you are more fortunate than we have been. Orin went to Chicago directly after the big fire, and wrote us from there, we wrote repeatedly and never heard again. His sisters, Josephine and Bertha, were adopted by a family named Bishop . . . but lost trace of them years ago." In 1910, I received a letter from Dwight Orin Pollard, son of Orrin from Seattle, Wash., giving the descendants of Orrin, but with the N. H. towns entirely left out. The envelope was stamped "Get Right With God." I sent the latter to Mrs. Jane Pollard. She wrote from McIndoes Falls, Vt.: "Was very glad to learn what you could tell me of Orin Pollard. It would have been a great satisfaction to his uncle William and his cousins George and Luther (my husband) if they could have known he was living. It seems that in the unsettled condition in Chicago, that letters from both parties were lost, and Orin being discouraged ceased to write further. But as he named his two sons for his cousins Luther and George, he remembered them with some affection." Orin D. Pollard was born Aug. 22, 1850, Croydon, N. H.; m. 1st Ellen E. ---- of Grafton, N. H. Oct. 26, 1882; m. 2nd Phebe A. Abbot, Oct. 11, 1874, Chicago, Ill.; d. Medford, Wis. Jan. 15, 1903. Phebe was b. in Mass. May 12, 1885; d. Medford, Wis. Mar. 27, 1898. This family descended from Edward [2] Pollard, son of Thomas [1] of Billerica, Mass. The entire descendants are given in the Compiler's mss. in the N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass.

Eliza Allen b. 1823, dau. of Abner [7] Allen m. John Pollard. Pollards once of Mentor, Minn. Candis Pollard of Boston, Mass. m. Joseph Caldwell 1808. James Pollard of Malden m. Esther E. Lunt int. 1840. Josiah Pollard m. Mrs. Esther E. Pollard, Malden 1848. Mercy R. Pollard of Watertown - Charles Stetson int. 1846. Henry and Thomas Pollard, militia, Fitchburg, Mass. 1849. Sophia Pollard, Boston, 1833. Clark Pollard - Mary Foster, Boston, Mass. 1807. Caroline Pollard - Thomas G. Winslow, 1825. Asenth Pollard - Walter Chase, Boston, Mass., 1826. Isaac Pollard, member O. S. Church, Boston, Mass., 1829. S. Jeanette Pollard - Henry Evered 1867, St. Matthes Church, Boston, Mass.

Rebecca Pollard - Mr. Chafflin 1810 (removed to Concord, N. H. 1826). Elizabeth Pollard - Alexander Blair, Dresden, Me., 1800. Jabez Pollard, Boston, Mass. had dau. Mary who m. 1837, Aaron Heywood Bean, son of

Aaron and Sarah (Gooch) Bean, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 22, 1814, d. there Sept. 3, 1897; no issue; she d. 1892 (N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 52, p. 386).

Back in the eighties Stephen T. Pollard, Plaistow, N. H., was agent for the Singer Sewing Machine Co. of Galt, Cal. Up in Alaska he was making sales. On his list of prospective customers was a Mr. Pollard. Steve was in a wild country; no signs of habitation for some time. Suddenly he spied a tall lithe figure riding gracefully on horseback. The equestrian drew nearer and greeted him. Steve saw that he was an Indian. He inquired the whereabouts of Mr. Pollard. The Indian pointed to a crude structure off in the distance, almost indiscernible. "That is his home," he remarked, "I am his son!" Considerably surprised, Steve inquired if Mr. Pollard were an Indian. The lone horseman shook his head. "He is a white settler," he affirmed, "but he married an Indian squaw." Steve thanked him, continued his journey. He finally arrived at the house. The interior was comfortable; some little half-breeds were playing about the hearth. The girls were a bit shy, but Steve found Mr. Pollard - a muscular, fine-looking man - and some of the boys quite sociable. We trust he made his sale. This yarn was related to me in 1912 out in San Joaquin County, California. I have a vague recollection that Mr. Pollard, father of the interesting family, was a native of Missouri, but I am not, at this late date, positive.

Although I have made an effort, I cannot obtain any information how Pollard, Alabama, chanced to be thus named. Neither can I solve the mystery of Pollard Brook, Maine.

Nehemiah[6] Perkins b. Wenham, Mass. m. Mar. 27, 1791, Polly Smith; m. 2nd Dec. 29, 1794, Sally Pollard (b. Jan. 14, 1775; d. Oct. 11, 1856). Farmer, inherited farm of grandfather John, Wenham - house standing 1888 - d. Oct. 31, 1862 - 11 children.

John[6] Perkins, Jr. b. Wenham, Mass. July 20, 1753; int. July 10, 1779, Mrs. Anna Whitmarsh (d. 1780; m. 2nd Sept. 13, 1789, Mrs. Jane Dunbar; m. 3rd Dec. 10, 1800, Anna Pollard; d. Feb. 3, 1849, aged 93, leaving issue.

Joseph Pollard, Andover, Mass. "failed in business, and not relishing the idea of imprisonment for debt, left for parts unknown to us." (Perley Gen.)

He m. Sarah [6] Perley (Nathaniel [5], Samuel [4], John [3], Samuel [2], Allan [1]). She was bapt. Dec. 5, 1778, Ipswich, Mass.; m. 2nd Samuel Wells, ship blacksmith, Amesbury, Mass., and had issue: Charlotte B. 1808; m. Jonathan Gove. We have record of a Joseph Pollard of Andover, Mass., whose children went West, but probably no kin.

Sarah Stevens m. --- Pollard; m. 2nd Oct. 1857, Samuel, son of Jeremiah Kimball and Lois [5] (Choate) (Jeremiah [4], Thomas [3], Thomas [2], John [1]) He was b. May 23, 1791; he d. Mar. 20, 1868.

Julia Antoinette Pollard, Bristol, Conn. m. May 23, 1863, George M. Northrop. Patty Pollard of Marsh Island m. Jacob Genthner 1817. Luther Farwell m. Hannah Pollard, Boston, 1808. Abraham Carlton m. Marcy Pollard, Charlestown, Mass., 1805. Benjamin Clark or Clapp m. Olive Pollard, 1805. Harriet H. Pollard, Canton, Mass., m. 1842, Manly W. Cain.

Mrs. Abigail Pollard d. 1845 aged 69, Canton, Mass. Santa Cruz, Cal., Elizabeth C., wife of Lawrence Pollard, d. Dec. 12, 1876, aged 64 yrs.

John Pollard m. Margaret Warren Jan. 12, 1726, Boston, Mass. William Smith and Ann Pollard June 14, 1786, Boston, Mass. John Pollard and Ann Bailey (int. Hannah) Nov. 16, 1777, Boston, Mass. Jonathan Pollard settled in Norway, Me. 1806. Lucia Pollard m. Mark Holt, Pembroke, N. H., son of Moses Holt (1799-1829). Ann E. Pollard, Bridgeport, Conn., one of the first members of First Univ. So. organized 1844. Children of Elizabeth Pollard: John and Elizabeth Swan bapt. July 10, ---- (Brattle Sq. Ch. Rec.) Sophia Pollard, communion, Sept. 1, 1833, Brattle Sq. Ch., Boston, Mass.

Albert Gallatin Johnson - Abigail Pollard Dec. 25, 1835, Farmington, Me., four children. He was the son of Thomas Johnson, Merchant; he m. 2nd Dec. 1852, Marie Heath, Salem, Mass.; 3rd Jan. 29, 1858, Anna Cheek, of Barbaboo, Wis; in the Revolution; d. at Barbaboo.

---- Pollard m. Sarah [5] Green (John [4], John [3], William [2], Thomas [1]) b. Dec. 4, 1727; issue: Sarah, Susanna. John [4] Green d. in Stoneham, Mass.

John Pollard - Elizabeth Watts Oct. 5, 1797, Boston, Mass. Hannah Pollard - Luther Farwell, Sept. 11, 1808, Boston, Mass.

Clark Pollard m. Mary Foster Nov. 26, 1807, Boston, Mass. Issue (prob. others): 1. Mary 2. Caroline; m. Seth Adams, Newton, Mass. (1) Mary Pollard, b. Nov. 10, 1810, Boston, Mass.; m. May 16, 1833, Dudley [6], son of Solomon [5] (Humphrey [4], Thomas [3], Thomas [2], John [1]) and Joanna (Choate); d. Jan. 17, 1896; he d. Apr. 2, 1885. They resided Rockport, Mass. One child: Seth A. b. Oct. 26, 1839. Seth Adams Choate b. 1839, Rockport, Mass.; m. Oct. 8, 1873, Isa M., dau. of Henry and Fannie (Bannister) Whitney. She was b. July 17, 1849, Tunbridge, Vt. Mr. Choate resided Commonwealth Ave., Boston, Mass.; office 7 Water St., advertising agent.

On Nov. 13, 1928, the Boston newspapers published a list of the survivors of the ill-fated steamer Vestris, Lamport and Holt Line, Capt. Wm. J. Carey, New York to South America. Rescued by the American Shipper was J. E. Pollard, Second Class, no address given. The Vestris, a British steamer, left New York Nov. 10, 1928, with an over-heavy cargo; sprung a leak; battled a severe storm, and went down. Of the passengers and crew 209 survived, and 177 were drowned. The American Shipper, Myriam, Berlin and Wyoming, due to blunders of the Captain, arrived too late to save those who perished in the raging sea.*

Mary Pollard b. May 3, 1785, place unknown; m. Daniel Whipple, who was b. Sept. 16, 1737, and d. Jan. 23, 1775. Tradition says that she d. in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., although she may have d. in Albany, N. Y. Mrs. L. E. Freeman, Houston, Texas, a descendant, writes: "This Daniel Whipple was the High Sheriff of Cumberland County, New York Grants, during the time of the trouble between New York and New Hampshire over the land grants that

* For the story of the Vestris see "They Sailed Into Oblivion" by A. A. Hoehling. There is also an account of the wreck in a book by Edward Rowe Snow.

"today make up the state of Vermont. It was he who led the forces against the 'Green Mountain Boys.' However, later he joined the Revolutionary forces." She adds: "The families seemed in the most part to have lived around Deerfield, Mass., and Brattleboro, Vt."

Thomas B. Pollard, identity unknown, was b. Dec. 9, 1763; m. Anna Woodward 1805; d. May 20, 1855. He was buried Burlington, Vt., grave unmarked. Twelve children. Birthplace unknown. Mrs. C. O. Andrews (Leila Pollard) of Chicago, Ill., is a descendant. She does not know the birthplace of Thomas Pollard, nor who his parents were.

A letter just received from Miss N. H. Shackford, Wellesley, Mass., states: "I do not think there was any Hale-Smith connection except that of Elizabeth Hale d. of William of Dover (lived in Lafayette House) married Jeremiah Smith who was Gov. of New Hampshire." John Parker Hale II was the son of John P. and Lydia C. (O'Brien) Hale of Newburyport; grandson of Samuel and Lydia (Parker) Hale of Portsmouth, N. H. MissShackford is descended from Samuel B. Shackford, Sr. who married Martha Susan Hale. Miss H. M. Smith, Dedham, Mass., once genealogist of the Smith family, was probably the original person responsible for stating that there was a Smith (Pollard) - Hale connection. Her data was copied by James A. Pollard, Derry, N. H., later Malden, Mass., and in turn, transcribed by Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., who informed the Compiler in 1906. I wish that it were true, but we have to accept facts as they are - we can't manufacture genealogy. We give in this book a photocopy of a letter from John Parker Hale Chandler, grandson of the eminent statesman. Recent attempts to locate Miss Smith have failed.

For an excellent account of the history of our calendar, see the leaflet printed by Gilbert Cope Foundation Box 71, West Chester, Pa. Prior to 1752, year began March 25th; the year 1752 began with Jan. 1st.

Deposition of Sergeant Barton Pollard
(Application For Pension)
Dated May 22, 1818

I, Barton Pollard, aged sixty one years, born in Plaistow in New Hamp-

shire, a citizen of the United States now resident in Fairfax in the District of Maine Upon oath declare that in April 1775 I enlisted as a private soldier into the continental service of the U States for eight months which time I fully served out, and then December 1775, I again enlisted as a private soldier into the continental service of the U. States, against the common enemy, in the company commanded by Capt. Sherman, and regiment commanded by Col. Baldwin of the Massachusetts line. From this time, under this enlistment, I served in the army, until the 28th of December 1776 when I was taken prisoner by the enemy being in a scouting party, and was carried into the city of New York, where I remained until September 1777 when I made my escape from the enemy. In the fall of 1777 or possibly in December 1778 I enlisted for during the war as a orderly sergeant*, into the continental service of the U States against the common enemy, for the period of during the war. The first company I was mustered into under this enlistment, was commanded by Capt. John Van Augh of New Jersey and the regiment commanded by Col^{o} Aaron Ogden of the New Jersey line in which regiment I served until the year 1780, when being desirous of getting into the New Hampshire line Col. Henry Dearborn exchanged a man with Col. Ogden for me, and I accordingly entered Col. Dearborn's regiment being the third regiment of the New Hampshire line. When Dearborn's regiment was broken up, I was transferred to Col. George Read's regiment being the second of the New Hampshire line. I served in the army until June 1783, when I took my honorable discharge at Newbrough, New York. The discharge I have lost. I was in the battle at Bunker Hill and wintered one winter at Valley Forge. I am indigent and in need of the bounty of the governement and I do hereby relinquish all my claim to every pension, heretofore allowed me by the laws of the U. States; but I am not to my knowledge borne on any pension list whatever. I request to put on the pension list for Maine.

Barton Pollard

Will of John Pollard
Sept. 28, 1768 - Probated Oct. 26, 1768.

The Last Will & testament of John Pollard of Plaistow in the Privince of New Hampshire in New england yeoman being weack of body but of a Sound mind & memory thanks be given to God there for; Calling to mind the mortality

of my body: & knowing it is appointed for all men to dy do make & ordain this my Last Will & testament That is to Say Principally & first of all I give & Recommend my Soul into the hands of God that Gave it Hopeing through the merits Deth & Passion of my Lord and Savior Jesus Christ to have ye free & full Pardon of all my sins & to inherit Everlasting Life: and my body I recommend to the Earth to be Decently buried at the dscretion of my Executrix hereafter nam.^{d} --- and as Touching such Worldly Goods or Estate Which it hath Pleased God to bless me with all I Give & dispose of ye Same in the following manner & form ---------

Item I Give to Mary my wife the improvement of all my Estate Reall & Personall for so long a time as she shall Continue my Widow Reserveing onely my weareing apparil Which I give to my two Sons

Item I allso Give to my Sons Francis & Berten all my Real Estate to be Equally Divided betwix them they Paying their three Sisters twenty fore pounds in money or in Goods at money Price or in other Good Pay at money Price their mother haveing the improvement as afores^{d}. They Paying their Sisters in manner & form following-----

Item my Will is that my Son Francis Pay to his Sister Mary forty shillings at the ind of one year after he shall Come in ye possession of his part of my Estate and forty shillings more at ye ind of three years after he shall Come in Possession as afores^{d} to be Paid in Such Pay as afores^{d}

Item my will is that my said Son Francis Pay to his Sister Elizabeth fore Pounds money or Good Pay at money Price as afores^{d} forty shillings to be Paide in one year after he shall Come in possession as afores^{d} & forty shillings more in two years after the first Payment -----

Item my Will is that my s^{d} Son Francis Pay to his Sister Sarah fore Pounds in money or in Good Pay at money Price the one half to be Paide in one year after he shall Come in Possession of his Part of my Estate as afores^{d} & ye other half to be Paide in two years after the first Payment -----

Item my Will is that my Son berten Pay to his Sister Mary fore Pounds money or in Good Pay at money Price the one half to be Paide in one year after he shall Come in Possession of his Part of my Estate & the other half to be Paide her in two years after ye first Payment; my Will is y^{t} my s^{d} Son Berten Pay to his Sister Elizabeth fore Pounds money or in Good Pay at money Price the one half to be Paide in one year after he shall Come in the Possession of his Part of my Estate & the other half to be Paide in two years after the first Payment or time set for s^{d} Payment my Will is that my s^{d} son

Berten Pay to his Sister Sarah fore Pound in Money or in Good Pay at money Price the one half to be Paide her in one year after he Shall Come in the Possession of his Part of my Estate & the other half to be Paid her in two years after ye time set for the first Payment ---

Item Likewise I give to my three Daughters fores^{d} all my household Goods to be Equally Divided betwix y^{m} their mother to have the improvement as afores^{d} -----

Item All the Remainder of my Estate Not yet Disposed of Reall or Personall I give to my Son Francis & Berten Equally to be Divided -----

I Likewise Constitute & appoint Mary My beloved wife to be Sole Executrix to this my Last Will & testament ---- In Wittness where of I the s^{d} John Pollard have here unto set my hand & Seal this 28: day of September A: D: 1768 Sighned Sealed Published & Declared by the s- John Pollard as his Last will & testament in Presents of --- us ----

Moses Bartlet
Daniel Bartlet
Nicolos White

John Pollard (seal)

Although this will has more recently been published in "N. H. Provincial Papers," the above is a copy of the original sent the Compiler by Dr. Irving A. Watson, Registrar, Concord, N. H.

Will of Joseph Pollard of King and Queen Co. Virginia

This Will has been published in the William and Mary College Quarterly, Second Series Vol. 2 No. 3, July 1922. It is quite interesting; we quote a paragraph or two from it:

In the name of God amen I Joseph Pollard of Goochland County being in an advanced Age but by Divine favour of sound & disposing memory do make this my last Will and Testament for setting my temporal Affairs. . . .

Item. I give to my daughter Frances Rogers Four Negroes Brutus,

Hannah, Patty & Chloe now in her Husband's possession with the children of the females born or to be born, also one fifth part of my Cattle, Sheep & Hoggs. . . . & a sixth part of my Household furniture.

Item. I give to the Children of my son William Pollard decd., a negro Woman named Lucy & her children & a boy Sawney . . . and a fifth part of my stocks of Cattle, Sheep & Hoggs. . . . and a sixth part of my household furniture.

Will of Anne Pollard

March 17, 1709-10; proven Jan. 10, 1725. (see photostatic copy in this book)

Bolton Article, Boston Herald April 23, 1930; Boston Ter-Centennial.

Many newspaper articles have been devoted to the life of Anne Pollard, and her historic jump ashore. Among these is one by Charles K. Bolton, who was Librarian of the Boston Athenaeum 1898 - 1933, and who died May 19, 1950, aged 83 yrs. A colored picture of Anne Pollard accompanied the article; her likeness also appears in Mr. Bolton's "Portraits of the Founders." Extracts from Mr. Bolton's Article follow:

Anne Pollard Mystery Woman
Careful Research Fails to Reveal Maiden Name of Puritan Dame

Who was Anne Pollard?

Herald readers know that this distinguished dame whose portrait is given away with each copy of today's Herald sold, was the first woman to set foot on Boston soil.

But the question remains unanswered.

Who was Anne Pollard? William Pollard's wife, certainly. A wonderfully picturesque old lady who became a legend before she had rested a day in her grave. A local institution, the admiration and delight of Harvard students 80 years younger than she.

But no one knows her maiden name. Her girlhood identity has withstood the most painstaking research of modern scholars.

We know that she was born at Saffron Walden, England, in 1621 or there-

abouts; that she came to America in 1630; and that she leaped blithely onto Boston's shores from the bow of a boat filled with men in search of pure spring water. Nothing more is known about her childhood.

In an effort to clear up the mystery of her maiden name before publishing her picture, the Herald sent a correspondent to Saffron Walden in Surrey, England, in the hope that musty parish records might reveal the secret.

Forty Anns, Annes, Annas, Annies, and Annabels were found to have been born within the possible limits when Anne Pollard's birthday might have occurred. Not the slightest clue, however, could be found as to which Anne, Anne Pollard was. Eighteen names were immediately eliminated by further records of death or marriage, but of the remaining 22, no one, by the existing evidence, is more probably Anne Pollard than any other.

Mrs. Pollard herself never referred to her parents so far as early Boston records show. No record of her marriage solves the mystery. Her maiden name remains a secret, locked tight in the darkness of the past.

To us she must be Anne Pollard. Nothing more. For a maiden name there are 22 good guesses - Fleming, Leader, Harris, Lane, Carter, Shed, Dunbar, Page, Titrington, Browne, Mansfield and 11 others. You can take your choice.

Miss Anna C. Kingsbury
In a Letter to the Compiler Comments on the Monument and Maiden Name of Anne Pollard, Her Ancestor

The Boston Post of Jan. 16th contained a picture of the $35,000 Monument as proposed to be placed on the Common to commemorate the settlement here of Gov. Winthrop and his company. I will enclose copy which I have . . . As you will see by it the inscription is to read "Ann Pollard" . . . It at once struck me that it would be unfortunate to have the name appear thus, - a name which was not hers, probably, until her marriage to William Pollard about 1643 or earlier. I decided to place a query in the Boston Transcript which appeared Feb. 10th, after which appeared a paid advertisement Feb. 17th and 19th; from these I've not had many answers. Not enough to warrant expense of a search in England. The monument is to be, so there is all the greater need of getting Grandma Ann's identity, is there not? Mr. Walter Watkins who is on the committee told me that the recommendation was accepted and it is to face the Common, on Beacon St., near Spruce St. There is some investiga-

tion being carried on in England on some of the passengers with Winthrop and . . . some work will probably be done in Saffron Walden. So it stands now. I hope the report about seeking records for Ann among others is a true one, that that search will materialize. If it does not, descendants must move towards it s accomplishment.

I should like to know what are the facts which you have that would help to determine the identity of "Grandma Ann." It is Dr. Charles Banks, as I understand, who is having investigations made in England upon first settlers of the Mass. Bay Colony. Your facts might be of much benefit to him. Mr. C. K. Bolton, on the commission, is very much interested in ascertaining the maiden name of our little Ann, but is not a descendant. Accordingly, any information which you can and will furnish for the good of the cause, the tercentenary, and also for our own family advantage will be most gratefully received. The time is ripe for getting the work done, is it not?

Mrs. Anne Pollard, First Woman to Set Foot on Boston Soil

We are indebted, for our original data concerning Anne Pollard, to Judge Samuel Sewall, Rev. Jeremiah Bumstead, etc. Rev. William Balch, Harvard student, interviewed Mrs. Anne Pollard in Boston about 1720, and his grandson published an account in the Boston Gazette a century later. The newspaper articles by Alexander Corbett, Jr., Charles K. Bolton, and other later writers are compiled from these original sources. We give here the Corbett and the Bolton version:

(Bolton) While the Pilgrims at New Plymouth were enduring first hardships, a man and his wife at the village of Saffron Walden, County Essex, England, were rejoicing in the birth of a daughter whom they named Anne. Nine years later she was a romping girl in fever-stricken Charlestown. With a number of young persons she set off in a ship's boat to explore Shawmut for a spring of good water. She jumped in at the bow and was the first ashore amid shrub and berry bush. The spot was not far from our North Station.

About the year 1643, she married William Pollard, shepherd and innkeeper, and lived near the corner of Beacon and Charles Streets. Here old Mr. Blaxton, Richard Pepys, and the Pollards got together on summer nights

for gossip, sitting on Anne's spacious porch, which the records say was "before the house." In the days when another Anne was Queen of England, our Anne was wont to smoke her pipe with visiting Harvard students while she told them about Boston's first days under Winthrop's rule. Thirteen children and their children made the family circle large and noisy.

After her husband died in 1678, she carried on the Horseshoe Inn, attended the South Church, and was a notable figure of Puritan days. On Monday, December 5, 1725, there were public prayers for Mrs. Pollard. That night she died. A great-grandchild, recently dead, was laid in her arms for burial, and on Thursday the funeral procession traversed Tremont, Court, Washington, and School Streets (as we know them) to the Old Granary Burial Ground near her own inn. She was borne to the grave by six aged and distinguished men. We are fortunate in having a portrait of Mrs. Pollard, painted in April, 1721, when she was one hundred years old.

Bowen's "Newsletter"
Boston, Mass., March 18, 1826*

"Boston, Dec. 13, 1725 - On Monday last died here Mrs. Ann Pollard, in the 105th year of her age, and on Thursday last was decently interr'd. She left of her offspring 130."

The above, from an old Boston paper, reappears in the Boston Newsletter and City Record of the 25th ult. The following is the substance of an anecdote of the same lady, which was related more than once by the Rev. William Balch, of Bradford, who graduated at Harvard College in 1724, to a son and granddaughter; from whom our friend, who communicates this, received it:- Mr. B. while a member of the College, went over with a classmate to Boston to dine. After dinner his host invited them to wait and see a curiosity, which being agreed to, the former went out and returned, leading a woman by the name of Pollard, who was above 100 years of age, and still retained her faculties; she sat down and took a pipe with them; told them she came over in one of the first ships that arrived at Charlestown, that in a day or two after her arrival, on account of the water there being bad, a number of the young people, including herself, took the ship's boat to cross over to Boston; that as the boat drew up towards the shore, she (being then a romping girl) declared she

*The above is the original account of Anne Pollard's historic jump ashore.
-Compiler

"would be the first to land, and accordingly, before anyone, jumped from the bow of the boat on to the beach; and was, moreover, according to her own statement, and the belief of Mr. B., the first European female that stept her foot on Boston ground. She described Boston, at that time as very uneven, abounding in small hollows and swamps, and covered with blueberry and other bushes." - Saturday Gazette.

Boston Women 250 Years Ago
Alexander Corbett, Jr.
See Pages a, b and c front of book.

"On the 6th of December, Mrs. Anne Pollard died: she had been a member of the Church for fifty-five years; she attained the age of 105, and left 130 descendants." - History of the Old South Church (3rd Church) Boston 1669 - 1884 By H. A. Hill.

"It has been thought that Smibert, who came to New England in 1729, was the first portrait painter on our soil. But eight years prior to this, Mrs. Ann Pollard of Boston had her likeness drawn, and, being one hundred years old, there is no probability that she went to Europe for such a purpose."
- Annals of Salem, Mass. - Felt.

Autographs of Anne Pollard, Capt. Jonathan Pollard, her son, and Col. Benjamin Pollard her grandson, are in the "Memorial History of Boston," 465 - 482 - 120 and 121.

Widow Anne Pollard kept the "Sign of the Horseshoe" for years, situated opposite the present Park St. Church. Among the ordinary or tavern keepers during the early part of the century (1700) were Anne Pollard and Eliza Monck.

The information embodied in most of the articles on Anne Pollard are contained in "The Diary of Samuel Sewell". This contains the original account of the death and funeral of Anne Pollard, as well as numerous other interesting anecdotes: the house adjacent to Pollards hit by a terrific bolt of lightening; the suicide of John Valentine when Capt. Pollard the Coroner was called in; the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., training on the Common, who go to

Pollards to avoid the rain, etc. Judge Sewell's Diary is contained in "Collections of the Mass. His. So., Series V, Vol. 6. In Series VI, Vol. 5, p. 422, there is a letter from Judge Sewell to John Winthrop 1725-6; in it he states: "Having only one Renatus by me, I have enclos'd it, & copy or two of Judge Lynde's verses. His epithet Aged puts me in mind of Mrs. Anne Pollard, who died in the 105th year of her age. Her bearers were Sewall, Townsend, Bromfield, Stoddard, Checkley, Marion, the years of whose age, put together, made up 445."

In Bolton's "Portrait of the Founders" Vol. II, we have a similar version of Anne Pollard "the first lady of Boston." In company with Winthrop, 1630, "a healthy young girl in a circle of sedate magistrates and matrons. Each day must have seemed like a church service sixteen hours long . . . As the boat drew into the shallow water, where the shells and seaweed could be seen, Anne stood up, and with the grinding of the prow leaped ashore. Hers was the first white girl's foot on soil now pressed by a million eager feet each day."

King's "Handbook of Boston" mentions Anne. "As the boat reached the shore, she, being a romping girl, declared she would land first, etc." The manuscript of Edward Winslow gives a sketch of Anne Pollard, and her landing from the Balch account.

Benjamin Franklin's newspaper contained the obituary of Anne; many distinguished persons lived on the site of Anne Pollard's house*; Jeremiah Bumstead records Anne's death; Rev. William Cooper's Almanacs: "Dec. 8th Mrs. Anne Pollard buried in the 105th year of her age 1725"; also "at the funeral of Capt. Pollard aetat 60 (Aug. 3); Sir Charles Franklin's Diary: "1756 Dec. 30 Col. Pollard was buried."

The history of the women of Boston begins with a young girl - "the strong hard lines of the old face indicate a toughness which could well have borne the hardships of the early settlement." - Memorial History of Boston.

*Memorial History of Boston, p. 84

The New England Courant n. 228 Saturday, December 11, 1725. Boston: Printed and sold by Benjamin Franklin in Union Street . . . Price 4d single or 12 s a year. "Mrs. Anne Pollard, Widow of Mr. William Pollard, born at Saffron Walden in the Kingdom of England, died here December the 6th, in the 105th year of her Age: She has left of her Offspring 130." See also N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 35, p. 383.

Deposition of Anne Pollard

The land of William Blackstone or Blaxton, eccentric Englishman, was at the foot of Boston Common corner of Beacon and Charles Sts. Anne Pollard's deposition is used to facilitate the location. The Pollard homestead was close by. Dec. 26, 1711, Anne Pollard, widow, aged about 89 years, testified as follows: "This deponent's husband Mr. William Pollard occupied and improved a certain piece of land, situate near the bottom of the Common, at the westerly part thereof in Boston aforesaid, and bounded on the sea southwest, for many years; and that her said husband hired the same of Richard Peepys, late of Boston, aforesaid, Gent^{n}. deceased, who often told this Deponent, that he the said Peepys bought the said land of Mr. Blackstone formerly of Boston aforesaid. And further this deponent saith that the said Peepys built a house thereon wherein this deponent and her husband dwelt for near fourteen years, during which time said the said Blackstone used frequently to Resort thereto, and this deponent never heard any controversy between him, the said Blackstone, and the said Peepys about the said land, but the same was always reported to belong to him as this deponent understood. And she further says, That soon after the sale thereof, as she supposeth, the said Blackstone removed from the said town of Boston. And she further saith not." - Lib. 26 fol. 84 Suffolk Co. Deeds

Deposition of Mary (Leonard) Pollard

"Mary Pollard of Taunton aged about Seventy-five years testifieth and saith I knew Lawrence Willis - and Mary Willis - of Boston in New England which sd Mary Willis - was called the daughter of Mr. Makepeace of Boston afors^{d} and I knew also william makepeace who came from freetown to Taunton

"with his family and kept in ye same Garrison where I did and I understood that he was Brother to ye Said mary willis; and William makepeace now of Taunton is ye Reputed Son of ye Said will^{m} Makepeace that came from s^{d} freetown and kept in the Garrison afores^{d}"

March ye 3rd 1724-5 (Vol. 16 p. 95 Bristol Co. Deeds)

Col. Jonathan Pollard possessed several negro slaves: Titus and Doll were married 1703 etc.; Col. Benjamin Pollard had at least two: Richard (assumed the name "Pollard" in later years) and Clarinda, both baptized by Rev. Cooper. Clarinda married several times.

Deacon Isaac Pollard (1758 - 1836) Plaistow, N. H., according to Daniel son of Capt. Simeon Peaslee, and others, was a "money catcher." He was a predecessor of our modern finance companies; in addition to being a landlord, he lent money and charged a high rate of interest for it. On one occasion a gentleman came to the Tavern to borrow an unusually large sum. The Deacon, somewhat surprised, informed him that he did not have so much cash on hand; he would, in fact, have to go down to the village and raise it. This, of course, would necessitate quite a high rate of interest. The gentleman agreed to this; he needed the money in a hurry; the interest was immaterial. Pollard left, and after some time had elapsed, the customer, becoming impatient, went outside to stroll about the premises. Imagine his amazement to see the Deacon crawling out of a window in the rear of the Tavern! He had not gone "down to the village"; he had wanted the customer to think that he had to go off to procure the loan, so that he could charge a high rate of interest! He had merely walked around the side of the house and crawled in a window; waited a spell and crawled out again!

Mr. Peaslee rode for many miles one night in a severe rain storm with the Deacon and his white horse and chaise. The Deacon had two sons John and Joseph who were courting two Tucker sisters: Louisa and Luella. The boys quite often took their girl friends to dances and entertainments. On one occasion, the versatile old landlord and money shark remarked: "I don't believe in dancing, but there is the horse in the barn and the chaise in the shed, and if I should find them missing some night, there would be no questions asked!"

Capt. Simeon Peaslee called Mrs. Isaac Pollard "the bell sheep." She

was a devout Christian, and the Baptist meetings were held regularly in the Tavern previous to the building of the church in Plaistow.

Letter of Edmund Pendleton*

Pollard Family. The following may be of interest in compiling a pedigree of this family: Robert Pollard of the firm of Pickett, Pollard & Johnston died in Richmond October 10, 1842, aged eighty-seven (Virginia Magazine) In St. Peters Parish Register, New Kent, Robert and Mary Pollard had issue, Ann born Jan. 18, 1756; George b. Jan. 10, 1769. James and Jane Pollard had issue: Jane, b. Nov. 1, 1753; James b. Aug. 9, 1756; Absolam, b. Jan. 1, 1760; Polly b. Dec. 31, 1777.

In chancery suit "Pollard et al" vs. "Edwards et al", at Williamsburg, it is stated that a certain James Pollard, of Gloucester, d. intestate Feb. 1806, leaving a widow, Nancy, who m., secondly, William Edwards, had eight children, Sally, who m. John M. Harwood; Samuel Pollard, Julius C. Pollard, Maria, Elizabeth, Lucy, Frances, who afterwards m. Charles C. Edwards; Jenny.

In 1802 James Pollard was deputy sheriff at Lancester County. In 1805, William Pollard was his executor (Pollard vs. Chowning) The bill in the friendly suit of Pollard and wife vs. Chamberlayne, exor. of Shaklesford, filed in 1814, recites that Lyne Shackleford, died in May, 1806, leaving General William Chamberlayne executor. The widow Elizabeth married secondly, William Pollard, of Hanover.

Robert Pollard was clerk of King and Queen Co. from about 1800 to 1835 and Robert Pollard, Jr. was clerk from 1835 to 1876. Robert Pollard was clerk of King William Co. from about 1797 to 1818, and Robert Pollard, Jr. from 1818 to 1842. William Pollard was clerk of Hanover from 1740 to 1781, and William Pollard, Jr. (who married the widow of Lyne Shackleford) was

*Published - reference mislaid

clerk from 1781 to 1829 (Johnston's Memorials of Virginia Clerks). It is stated in this book that Robert Pollard, Sr., clerk of King and Queen Co. was the son of William Pollard, and the above letter seems to indicate that William Pollard was brother of Edmund Pendleton's wife Sarah Pollard, daughter of Joseph Pollard.

In "Cabells and Their Kin" there is an account of Richard Pollard, of King and Queen, who took a degree of law at William and Mary College in 1811 and was father of the brilliant writer, Edward Alfred Pollard, author of "The Lost Cause."

Character of the Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards. The Pollards of past generations, like some of the other old yankees, were shrewd, frugal, proud - sometimes egotistical, and had a large bump of what our old-time phrenologists would call "acquisitiveness." They lived in times when it was quite essential to be saving. Money was scarce, and their maxim was "waste not want not." They were not, as a rule, gifted with a philanthropical spirit. They worked and planned and stove to accumulate. This cynical, grasping personality was sometimes inherited by their descendants, living in a more enlightened age; but in more recent years immigration, through foreign intermarriages, modified the original Yankee traits of character. A prominent physician once prophesied that the infusion of the blood of the steady stream of immigrants from foreign countries with the blood of the early settlers here in New England would produce the greatest type of man that the world has ever known.

The Ripley Hoax. In the Boston Advertiser of Jan. 22, 1950, there appeared, under "Believe It or Not," a picture labeled "Mary Buel", Litchfield, Conn. It was a sketch of Anne Pollard. The Compiler first sent a letter to Litchfield, Conn., which was published in the "Litchfield Enquirer" of Feb. 23, 1950, with the headlines: "Historian Questions Ripley's Picture Of A Famous Woman. Says Mary Buel Portrait of First White Woman in Boston" It created quite a stir and much controversy. The Compiler next had Anne Pollard and Mary Buel photographed side by side, and sent copies to the various historical societies and to Litchfield, Conn. The deception was quite evident, but no acknowledgment of error was made by anyone.

Brookfield, Mass., Pollards. Further investigation should be made. John, Benjamin, and Daniel Pollard appear here in Revolutionary times. Prof. Underwood states that one John Pollard, descendant of Thomas, was a blacksmith in Brookfield. Records and histories tell little or nothing.

Portrait of Deacon Isaac Pollard. It was without a frame, kicking about the attic of the Tavern or homestead when the children of Francis D. Pollard were small. It was torn, in bad condition. It was painted when the Deacon was about 70, and resembled the likeness of him in this book. When the house was renovated, the portrait was sealed in walls.

The Signature of Miles Standish appears on the contract between George Pollard and the inhabitants of Duxbury, Mass.

Portrait of Anne Pollard was deposited by Isaac Winslow, a descendant, in 1835. It is inscribed: "Aetatis Suae 100 & 3 months. Apr^{ll} Anno 1721". It has been photographed by many. The eyes are brown. The cap, collar are white; the dress reddish brown. The Boston Herald, during the Tercentennial, published a colored picture of Anne, (Apr. 23, 1930). Evidently, the reproducer, Harold E. Smith, attempted to improve upon the original, for he added another hand, and another finger grasping the book.

The Boston Cadets were the first corps in America to appear in public with a bayonet attached to their guns - some letters of Col. Benjamin Pollard have been published (Mass. His. So. Coll.); some are on file in the Society (To Hon. Wm. Pepperell, Commander of His Majesty's forces, Louisburg, C. B.) - not much was known of Addington Davenport, but he appears to be related to the Boston Pollards - Rev. Wm. Cooper: "At the funeral of Capt. Pollard aetat 60 . . . Dec. 8 Mrs Anne Pollard buried in the 105th year of her age."*

Col. Thomas Westbrook's version of Francis Pollard's death:

May 25th (1723) This Day a Scooner Came into Cape Porpos and En-

*N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 30 440-i; Vol. 35 p. 383.

form'd me that thear parlot and Skip^{r} was Dead, on board, being Kil'd by the Indians at Montinicus. We Sent for ye Crews on board who gave the Following Declaration, Viz^{t} that thear Scooner lying in Company with a Sloop, the Indians in Cannoes fell upon them, about an hour before Day, and fired upon them sever^{ll} times, which they Return'd, that they had kil'd one Frs. Pollard of Ipswich, and Benjamin Majory of Cape porpos. . . We sail'd this Night from Cape porpos to Winter harbor.*

Edward Pollard
(Data unearthed too late to include in his biography "Pollard Family in America")

Edward Pollard followed the army, and, as a sutler, supplied the men with commodites - probably clothes. Perhaps, in conjunction with John Watts, a wealthy New York merchant and land owner, he was sort of a broker; he may have furnished the uniforms for the soldiers. He became involved in financial difficulties; some of his bills were disputed; and he incurred the indignation and perhaps the wrath of Brigadier-General Monckton. However, he was as elusive as a fox; much sought for but seldom found. Incidentally, he experienced matrimonial complications, and clandestine romances in the wilderness of British North America. We can glimpse, perhaps, his life and character from extracts of some letters not included in those previously mentioned but in the custody of the Mass. Historical Society, Boston, Mass. No doubt his career was one of danger and vicissitudes, but however his fate may have become precarious, and his reputation and credit jeopardized, he seems to have extricated himself from his difficulties, and, calm and serene, emerged without frustration. To crown his adventurous life in the Colonies, he was able to retire to the land of his nativity, probably with a snug nest egg, while, like a gigantic thunderstorm, the cannons roared and the muskets flashed over the virgin soil of our forefathers, and left barren, devastated tracts of land with wounded and dead.

*N. E. His. Gen. Reg. Vol. 44, p. 181

April 12, 1774, a letter of administration was granted to Alexander Ellice, attorney for Edward Pollard of Schenectady, for the estate of James McMillan, Commissary of Stores, Albany Co., New York. The following extracts are from letters of Hon. John Watts to General Robert Monckton:*

New York, 6th Nov. 1764 Dear Sir, I did myself the pleasure to write to you by Davis 11th Oct. & deliver'd your Papers, &c. to Maj.r Duncan.

I have heard nothing from Pollard since he left this place, you must have a little patience with him. I believe Col.o Vaughan was by the last intelligence on his way from Oswego to Niagara, under whose wings he is gone.

Gen. Gage has not yet order'd the clothing into my custody . . . I am always very faithfully . . . Jno. Watts.**

New York 9th. Nov. 1765 Dear Sir, . . . No money received from Pollard for you, neither the bill on Forman of the Artillery he remitted for L 140. odd pounds nor the other on Duncan for a hundred and ninety odd pounds paid, though neither have been neglected. I am apprehensive he has not talents for business, too soft or too compliant, equally bad. . . Col. Vaughan desires me to inclose you this letter to his brother. The old gent. has sent circular letters to call the Assembly 15th inst. How he will dispose of himself when he leaves Fort he best knows, I should not like his situation. You cannot conceive how much the people are incensed at his administration. I am with great truth . . . Jno. Watts.**

*John Watts, loyalist, (1715 - 1789) one of the founders of the N. Y. Public Library, donated first clock, N. Y. Exchange 1760. Opposed to the Revolution, he went to England 1775, and his estate was confiscated, but later partially restored. Robert Monckton, son of Viscount John M. Monckton of Galway, was Gov. of the present Annapolis; Lieut.-Gov. of Nova Scotia 1756; led a batallion at Louisburg; declined a commission in the Revolution, not wishing to take up arms against the Colonists. Col. Vaughan, mentioned in the letters was probably William Vaughan b. Portsmouth, N. H. 1703, son of George Vaughan, Lieut-Gov. of New Hampshire; d. London, England 1746. He was a Lieut.-Col. under Sir William Pepperell, Louisburg, Cape Breton.

** Mass. His. Coll. Series IV Vol. 19, p. 536. Vol. 10, p. 582. Vol. 10, p. 589.

New York 22d. Feby. 1766 Dear Sir, My last was 8th via. Dublin with the first bill on Treasury for L128, Stg drawn by Gen[l]. Gage, the 2d. is enclosed. Your account will show you how far Pollard has gone in his payments. I took this bill on settling the order he sent on Duncan for L196 9 1 Curry. Forman says he will pay sixty or seventy pounds of the old contested Bill. Pollard remitted on him, these two sums are since the Account and L60 for the Gimcrack* at the Fort I received of the Treasurer. . . Jno. Watts

Eminent American Pollards 1960

Name	Birth	Place	Occupation	Address
Cash Blair	1900 d. 1959	Hannibal, Mo.	Toxiologist	Gainsville, Fla. Univ.
Ernest Charles	1906	Chantong Fu, China	Professor	Yale College
George Marvin	1900	St. Joseph, Mo.	Foreign Ser. Officer	Luxembourg
Henry Strange**	1900	Lansing, Mich.	Univ. Prof.	Oxford, Ohio
James Edward	1894	Chambersburg, Pa.	Prof. Journal.	Columbus, O.
Leonard Heber	1909	Emmet, Idaho	Univ. Prof.	Logan, Utah
Violet McDoughall	1889	Maxville, Ont., Canada	Dem. Nat. Com.	Richmond, Va.
Warren Randolph	1898	Jersey City, N.J.	Trans. Exec.	Richmond, Va.
William Grosvenor**	1911	Batavia, N. Y.	Physicist Clergyman	Oak Ridge, Tenn.

*gimcrack: trifles; of no particular value.
** Billerica Pollards.

Eminent English Pollards 1960

Name	Birth	Place	Occupation	Address
Capt. Alfred Oliver	1893	Wallington Surrey	Author	Bournemouth
Rt. Rev. Benjamin			Bishop	Isle of Man
Major Hugh B. C. F R M S			London Regt. Author	
Lt. Gen. Reginald G. G.O.C.	1903	Bathhurst N.S.W.	Eastern Com.	Sydney, Australia

James Edward Pollard was b. in Chambersburg, Pa., Oct. 25, 1894, the son of James Joseph and Anna May (Ely) Pollard; educated at the Ohio State University; Professor of Journalism. The following letter from him to the Compiler was dated at Columbus, Ohio, Oct. 29, 1951:

"My dear Mr. Pollard: There isn't a great deal I can tell you about our branch of the family except that it is neither Southern nor Massachusetts. You can find my immediate pedigree in Who's Who in America and other similar reference works.

"My paternal grandfather, Thomas Pollard, I believe, came directly from Ireland in the early Sixties of the last century. To the best of my knowledge, the family was from the vicinity of Dublin, - Fox Rock, I believe. The family was Catholic.

"My grandfather died at a rather early age, about 40 or in his early 40s, leaving a widow and seven children - two sons and five daughters. My father had a brother John who died early - around 20 - and my father was the only one of the children to marry. The sisters, in order of age, were Mary Catherine, Anna, Monica, Emily and Rose. My grandfather died when my father was 10 or 11, and he was born in 1865, so my grandfather must have died in 1875 or 1876 or thereabouts. He is buried in Philadelphia, I have been told although I have never seen his grave.

"Of this family, only two of the sisters are living - Anna, now Sister Mary St. Clement, a nun of the Good Shepherd order, in St. Joseph's Convent, Morristown, Pa. She has been critically ill from cancer for several years. She is about 82 or 83 years old. Emily, the other, a retired Philadelphia high

"school teacher, is now living in Reading, where the family lived for many years and where all of the others save my grandfather and father are buried.

"My father was a self-taught and self-made man. At my earliest recollection he was superintendent of the shops of the Wolfe Co., Chambersburg, Pa., flour and feed mill machinery makers. Later he was their sales manager in Philadlphia. In 1905 the family moved to Toledo where for 35 years he was a salesman for another flour and milling machinery firm. My father, James Joseph Pollard, died in 1944 just short of 79 years.

"There were four of us children - three boys and a girl. I was the oldest. Next was Robert Thomas, b. 1897 and d. 1939. Then came my sister, Martha, b. 1899, now a nutritionist with the Arizona state health department at Phoenix. My brother John Albert was born in 1901 and lives in New York City. All four of us had our undergraduate education at the Ohio State University where I also had my MA and PhD. Robert had his MA here and his PhD at the University of Minnesota. Martha had her MA at Columbia, and John his MA and PhD at Yale. Bob taught in China three years, here two years and at the time of his death was head of the division of Oriental Studies at the University of Washington. John has taught variously - Univ. of Buffalo, Toledo University, Russell Sage College and Hunter College, and has been an administrative officer at Lake Forest College, Antioch College and Russell Sage. He is now in educational public relations work. Before going to Arizona my sister also taught at Toledo University and was in hospital dietetic work in several cities.

"John and I were the only ones to marry, he only a few years ago. I have a son and a daughter by my first wife who died in 1945. Both of my children are married and my daughter now has three children. My son, David E., is in the US Marine Corps, where he is a lieutenant. My father, too, was married twice - first to my mother's younger sister - and then at her death to my mother.

"My surviving brother, my son and I are the only living males in our branch of the family (of the family name) on this side of the Atlantic. There are cousins on my father's side of the family in West Virginia, but none bearing the Pollard name. My aunts used to keep in touch with the Irish members of the family but I have not heard of them even indirectly in a good many years. It comes to me vaguely that my paternal grandmother's name was Callaghan or Callahan but at the moment I cannot prove it. The surviving aunt in Reading would know and it is likely that my sister would but I have not been greatly

"interested in such matters. And the demands upon my time are such that I would not be able to undertake any more than this.

Very sincerely,
Jas. E. Pollard
2033 Bedford Rd.

PS We have gone regularly to Maine since 1932, where I have a summer home, and usually pass quite close to Dover - in fact, we have friends living on the Hampton-Dover road, not far west of US 1.

My father & mother & my father's first wife and their son Tom are buried in the family lot in Chambersburg, Pa., but my brother was buried in Toledo."

Dr. Cash Blair Pollard, Consulting Chemist and Toxiologist at the University of Gainesville, (Leigh Hall), Florida, in an interesting letter to the Compiler dated Feb. 27, 1952, wrote: "I regret the delay in answering your letter. Shortly after its arrival, I suffered a broken back in an auto accident and since then I have been incapacitated to a considerable extent. . . With best wishes for the best of success with the book. . ." Dr. Pollard died May 31, 1959, probably from the effects of this unfortunate accident. He was b. in Hannibal, Mo., Feb. 22, 1900, the son of William Braxton and Namie Elizabeth (Richardson) Pollard. Regarding his family, he states: "My sister, Mrs. Henry Rethwisch, "The Elms", 311 Spring St., Fayette, Missouri, has been very much interested in the family background and I am of the opinion that she has in her possession a very considerable amount of information which would be of interest to you. May I suggest that you write to my sister, stating that I thought that she might be of help to you on your project." The Compiler's son-in-law and daughter, Lieut. and Mrs. Frankovic, were personally acquainted with Dr. Pollard at the time that Mr. Frankovic was a student at the University of Florida.

"Boston's original, unsociable settler, William Blackstone, probably came from Wigtown, on the west coast of Scotland . . . When the Winthrop fleet arrived in 1629, they found Blackstone the sole tenant of the Common. Inundated by people, and suffering from an under-developed gregarious instinct, Blackstone promptly sold out and moved on in search of solitude - no one knows where." - Frank W. Rogers, Revere, Mass. in "The Boston Globe"

1959, Forum Letter to the Editor.

London

"Ias Marston to F. G. Burton, Esq. Dated 13 June 1893. "My Dear Sir, As promised, I have been trying to find out something about the records of William Pollard and of his son Thomas - said to have resided at Coventry at the end of the 17th century. To begin with Pollard seems a common name at Coventry - glancing at the directory I find that there are eight families of that name given. First I visited St. Michaels. The clerk told me that all records belonging to that church had been destroyed by fire, previous to 1698, so he understood. I looked at some of the records immediately after then, but did not find anything bearing on the Pollards. I then went to Trinity, hunted up the clerk, and made an appointment to meet him at the church. Saw him later. He told me the records of that church went back to 1500. Enquired what would be the charge for a search? 1/- per year and 6d. for every additional year. Said I would give him 2/6 to search all records for fifty years. He accepted, asked me to come in the afternoon when there was no service. I went yesterday afternoon. I noticed an inscribed pavement slab on central aisle referring to one Jeremiah Pollard who married a Miss Compton on 26th June 1769; to a James Pollard who married a Miss Moy on 2nd September, 1771; of the death of William Pollard in 1788, and to certain others of the Pollard family down to 1829.

I then searched all the records from 1620 to about 1685. These records are mostly very difficult to decipher and I had to spend several hours on the job, and even then had to pass many names which I could not read. The result was disappointing. I found that on the 22nd April 1644, Nicholas Pollard married one Mary Smith, that on the 14th Jan'y 1645 was christened one Joseph son of William Pollard; the 14th Feb'y 1646 was ch. one Sarah dau. of Will. Pollard; the 29th Sep'r 1648 was chris. one Nathan son of William and Ann Pollard, and that was all - no record of deaths thereabouts or marriages, and no mention of any Thomas Pollard. At the first opportunity I will, if you think well, go to Anstey (which I take it is intended instead of Ansley) where I expect it likely I shall find a record of the marriage of William Pollard to Mary Farmer. Please give me your opinion what other directions it will be well to search." This letter fell into the hands of the Compiler in 1908; also several letters of Edward R. Sherburne.

In my manuscript in Boston there are some interesting original tradi-

tions: how the Boston citizens appropriated the church bells that England sent to Kingston, N. H. in appreciation of the town being named after the King; the capture and escape of Dr. Seaver, Kingston, N. H., from the Indians; the Ghost of Nathan Quinby, etc.

Pictures of Anne Pollard

The original oil painting perhaps by Smibert, in the gallery of the Mass. His. So. This was exhibited at the World's Fair, Brussels.

Portrait of Anne Pollard (copy from original, same size, by Carrol of Malden about 1925.) Home of the Compiler.

Photo-copy of Original Portrait (Carrol) Scrap Book of Compiler, N. E. His. Gen. So., Boston, Mass.

Antique Views of Ye Towne of Boston (Electrotype)

Portraits of the Founders

American Painting by J. T. Flexner

Boston Herald (Colored View) Published during the Tercentennial

Harper's Weekly 1880 Vol. 24, p. 612. Sketch by Charles Graham; also her landing, and antique views of Boston, Mass.

Boston Globe Feb. 16, 1922, in "Tales of the Old Town"

Pictures and Relics of Col. Benjamin Pollard and Family

The Original Oil Painting in the Mass. His. So. (hangs beside the portrait of his grandmother, Mrs. Anne Pollard) by Blackburn

The Oil Painting in possession of his descendants (painted when he was younger in life)

Oil Painting of Col. Pollard in the Boston Armory (First Corps of Cadets)

Portrait in the Home of the Compiler. Copy from Original, in the Mass. His. So., Boston, Mass.

Photo-copy of the Original in Boston Scrap Book

Photo-copy of the Original in Winslow family Scrap Book

Memorial History of Boston

Boston Globe (Date lost)

Madam Margaret (Winslow) Pollard, wife of Col. Benjamin Original in the Winslow Family

Photo-copy of Madam Pollard Scrap Book, Boston, Mass.

Edward Winslow, Grandfather of Madam Pollard

Joshua Winslow, Father of Madam Pollard. Winslow Family Portraits

The Sword of Col. Benjamin Pollard Where?

The Commission of Col. Pollard as Notary Armory, Boston, Mass.

His Journal (Diary) written while travelling abroad Where?

His Commission as Colonel of the First Corps of Cadets (Preserved in a Copper Cylinder) Armory, Boston, Mass.

Mahogany Table of Col. Pollard. Presented by Miss Winslow, a descendant. Armory, Boston, Mass.

Pollard Coat of Arms

The Pollard Coat of Arms that the Billerica Pollards (1692) are entitled to, is the Warwickshire Arms: Argent, a chevron azure between three escollops gules. Crest - A stag trippant argent. With the exception of the Northumbrian Pollard Coat of Arms, the various Arms all over the world for the Pollards differ but slightly. This includes the Pollards of County Westmeath, Ireland; the Pollards of Worcestershire, Devonshire, and Co. Cornwall; and the Virginia Pollards. Dr. John W. H. Pollard, Groveland, Mass. had a general Pollard Coat of Arms which became the property of the Compiler after the death of Dr. Pollard, and now hangs in his house. The motto for the Southern Arms is: "Vincit Amor Patriae"; for the Northumbrian "Vidi, Vici."

Durham and Yorkshire: A falchion, erect, ar, gripe, vert, hilt and pommel, or. Pollard-Urquhart of Castle Pollard, Ireland: A stag, trippant, ar, horned, or. Oxon., Worc., Devon and Cornw.: A stag, trippant, attired, or.* A spurious coat of arms mentioned in correspondence between Ed. R. Sherburne and Stephen Pollard of Belmont, N. Y., was once in possession of a Pollard family in Maine, but it had an American flag in it! That "queered" it, as the saying goes.

*See "Crozier's General Armory. . . American Families Entitled to Coat Arms." Also "Royal Book of Crests of Great Britain and Ireland."

INVESTIGATION is urged to determine, if possible, the identity of the Canaan, N. H., Pollards. Margaret A. Pollard (Peggy) is called the daughter of Adam Pollard; if so, it must have been an Adam, Sr. of whom we know nothing about, as Adam and David, contemporary, were apparently brothers of Peggy. Peggy married into the old Flanders family of Amesbury, Mass., originally from Salisbury, Mass. (Polly Pollard of Plaistow, N. H., married into the Sargent family of Amesbury, Mass.) Joshua[6] Flanders, a caulker, resided Portsmouth, N. H., temporarily. David Pollard, b. about 1784, and said to have been born in New Boston, N. H., m. 1804, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Gale of Haverhill, Mass. (b. 1787). Ben settled in Weare, N. H., and brought the grist mill to Mill Village; removed later to New Boston, N. H. Adam Pollard (Jr. ?) was b. May 1783, and settled in Canaan, N. H., where Peggy and David also eventually lived.

David Pollard (instead of the son of one Adam Pollard Sr.) could have been the son of John Pollard of Springfield, Vt. (b. Nov. 11, 1784), by his wife Anne (White) Pollard, although the name "Anne" does not occur among the Canaan Pollards. If, however, David Pollard of Canaan were the son of John Pollard of Springfield, Vt., he was not a brother to Peggy Pollard and Adam Pollard of Canaan, N. H. Weare and New Boston, N. H. were the vicinity of the Billerica Pollards, and the name "Amaziah" fits the Dunstable branch. However, the names "David and Lydia" prevail among the Canaan Pollards. Springfield, Vt. Pollards were from Mansfield, Mass. and descendants of William and Anne Pollard of Boston, Mass. Dr. Julian A. Pollard of the Plymouth, Vt., Ps. inferred that this Canaan family did not belong to the Billerica Pollards, but were a branch of the Boston Pollards; he was well acquainted with Dr. Flanders, a descendant. See the Flanders Genealogy; also History of Canaan, N. H.

Pollard, Alabama, a village of Escambia County, is about 65 miles northeast of Mobile. Albert A. Pollard in a letter to the Compiler: "My great-aunt told me that one of our family settled Pollard, Ala." Inquiries were not answered.

At the time of the dedication of the Pollard Monument, Plaistow, N. H., at which event the Compiler was present in company with his paternal grandmother, Mrs. Mary J. Pollard, Exeter, N. H., and his cousin, now Mrs.

Marjorie Pollard (Graves) Ramsdell of Hampton, N. H., the Haverhill Gazette erroneously stated that Hon. Arthur G. Pollard, Lowell, Mass., the donator, belonged to the Billerica Pollards. Such, of course, is not the case. Mr. Pollard was a great-great-grandson of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard of Ipswich, West Gloucester and Haverhill, Mass., and a member of the Cape Ann-Rockingham Co. Pollards, no kin, as far as we know, to the Billerica Pollards. Another error, apparently, that Mr. Pollard makes in his family record, - a copy of which he sent the Compiler years ago - is that Hon. John P. Hale was related to the Plaistow Pollards through the Haverhill Smith family. I find no evidence that such is the fact. Believing this to be a fact, however, for a long time - or until I interviewed Mr. Shackford of Dover, N. H. - I visited the Hale House, was permitted to handle the Hale sword, shown an old woodcut of Nathan Hale, and an oil painting of Hon. John P., and some relics pertaining to Edward Everett Hale. Allthese eminent gentlemen belonged to the same family - descended from Robert Hale, the immigrant. About this time a local newspaper published my account of the Hale family and a biographical brief of John P. Hale who once ran for candidante for President of the United States. Recently I received a most interesting letter from Hon. John Parker Hale Chandler, State Senator, a grandson of Hon. John P. of Dover, N. H. He stated that, as far as he knew, there was no Smith ancestry in the Hale family.

BALCH: "Passing Events of the Merrimack Valley, 1857" gives the marriage of Rev. William Balch of Bradford, Mass., who conversed with Anne Pollard while a Harvard student, and who baptized Elijah, son of John and Mary (Pope) Pollard of Plaistow, N. H. at Groveland, Mass. Vol. IX, p. 223, N. E. His. Gen. Register gives a history of the Balch family in early New England.

Names Changed: Feb. 17, 1868, Chessman Field Pollard changed to Chessman Pollard Vinson, Boston, Mass. Reason: adoption ("List of Persons Whose Names Have Been Changed in Mass.")

Nancy Pollard, Lancaster, Mass., Mar. 23, 1840 - name changed to Anna Gertrude Pollard. Margaret Pollard, Harvard, Mass. - Margaret Elizabeth Franklin Pollard. Delia C. Pollard, Ludlow, Vt. - Clarissa Andelia Pollard, by act of Legislature. Robert W. Pollard, son of Walter H. and Gertrude (Brown) Pollard; name changed to Robert W. Lunt (adopted by Chas. E. Lunt, Oldtown, Me.)

Masonic Temple
Haverhill, Mass.
Dedication to the Memory of Frank D. Pollard

Masonic Temple, Haverhill, Mass., June 3, 1880.

At a stated Communication of Merrimack Lodge F and A Masons, held June 2, 1880, the following resolutions were unanimously adopted by a rising vote.

Haverhill, Mass., June 2, 1880

After long weeks and months of suffering, another of our members has been "called from Labor to Refreshment."

Brother Frank D. Pollard was made a Mason in Star of the East Lodge, Exeter, N. H., Dec. 29, 1864, and joined the Merrimack Lodge Dec. 6, 1865.

In the death of Brother Pollard we are forcibly reminded that "Man that is born of woman is of a few days, and full of trouble", for seldom does it happen that anyone is called to pass through so much intense suffering as has been the lot of Brother Pollard during the last months of his life.

Resolved: that we extend to the family, and relations of our late Brother, our sincere sympathy in this their hour of affliction and bereavement.

Resolved: that a copy of these Resolutions be sent to the family of the deceased, and that a page of our record book be dedicated to his memory.

The Diary of Walter Pollard
In British Isles

Our Trip Through Great Britain May 12 to June 29, 1954

We planned the trip during the previous September and October, and made almost all of our steamer, train and hotel reservations, then, so had the assurance of the necessary boat and hotel accommodations.

Our trip over on Queen Mary was delightful, with calm seas, and an agreeable lot of passengers, as a whole. Our four table mates drove from California in a Cadillac, to Washington, and put their car in storage, having

ordered a tiny English Hillman auto, to be ready on arrival in London, which it was not. How four sizable people used to a Cadillac were to get along in a Hillman, with luggage, was a puzzle to us.

During the second day from New York, our ship was circled twice by large airplane. Hardly any vessels were sighted on our way over. On account of low tide we were unable to enter the port of Southampton, and had to anchor for several hours in sight of Isle of Wight, and docked at the pier about midnight, thus six nights on board.

On arrival at Cumberland Hotel in London, before noon, I heard the room clerk say "we have no more rooms," but we had our room. During the afternoon we walked to Piccadilly Circus, window shopping and seeing too much of remaining bomb damage, from War II, although many buildings had been replaced. Many entire blocks were still in ruins, and it was a sad sight to see so many shells of what had been fine old churches and buildings.

On our second day Westminster Abbey claimed our attention, and our guide was thorough, but all too speedy, in showing the group, so we went over the Abbey again by ourselves, and found a month later there was still a lot more to see there. Then a walk through a park, where we found an eager throng of people waiting to see the Queen, Duke and others of the royal family drive along the Mall to a luncheon by the Lord Mayor of London, so of course we waited, and were rewarded by seeing Royalty. We were entertained while waiting by a 50-piece band, giving frequent selections. After lunch a trip down the Thames to Greenwich, passing the Immense Royal yacht, Brittannia. On return we again saw the Queen, Duke and family on returing from their luncheon, and fairly close to their autos.

It seemed strange in London to see so many men wearing derby hats, instruments of torture, and carrying umbrellas, tightly rolled. Also, the very strange sight of men and women, well dressed, riding to business in and among the many busses and autos, on bicycles - large numbers of them, and being missed in the traffic by inches only. The double deck busses wove in and out of traffic, stopping here and there at stations for passengers, missing other vehicles by an inch or two, and still with no collisions. We went to upper deck mostly and my heart was in my throat many times, thinking we

were about to collide with bicycles or busses, but the drivers were very responsive to other traffic. Fares were paid to a conductor, many of them women, according to distance, stating where you were going, and receiving a ticket, and the fares were very low.

Considering rationing, the meals in Britain were very good, but we were fed so often on cabbage greens that we hated the sight of it. We were amazed at the thin slices of beef served, almost like blotting paper and tasteless. Waiters almost everywhere wore full dress suits and white ties for all three meals. Give me less style and more beef. We were unable to have tea or coffee served at lunch or dinner, in most hotels, as the custom is to get these after in the lounge. Custom be hanged. The grapefruit served were the size of our baseballs, when we were used to the very large ones in Florida. Nine knives, forks and spoons at meals surely cluttered up the table, with several pitchers of coffee, milk and water on metal trays for each person, but such is the custom.

We had six very busy days in London before starting on Cook's Tour, of 13 grand days through England and Scotland. On our second day in London we visited The Tower, a most interesting sight, where hours may be spent, and where we saw among other wonders the CROWN JEWELS, crowns, etc. Also the places of beheadings of royal and other personages. Also the full suit of armor for a man 6 feet 10 inches tall. Too many other objects to be mentioned in a letter.

Then to St. Paul's Cathedral, providentially spared from serious damage from bombings, although several complete blocks nearby were still in a mess of rubble, although many buildings had been replaced. This marvelous building has much of interest to all, BUT, we were afforded an excellent opportunity to greet the Queen Mother as she walked down the aisle with the Lord Mayor of London for a memorial service. We had aisle seats, were on our feet, of course, and she passed us close enough to have touched her, if we had dared, but she greeted our beaming smiles with a bow and smile, directed at us.

In the older parts of London we saw many narrow, winding streets, one way, of course, and in all areas evidences of terrific bomb damage, where

block buster bombs had fallen. Quaint old buildings showed antiquity. There were no "Standees" on the bus, and once when Fanny was the last to be admitted and I was not allowed to get in, I had to grab her and lift her off bodily when the bus started. Route numbers show clearly on the bus, and sign posts display the numbers of the busses which stop there, and give some idea as to route covered, but we were misdirected several times by "Bobbies", who did not want to say they did not know.

Of course the House of Parliament, the British Museum, art galleries, and many other points of interest in London were not overlooked, where so much is to be seen. The left hand driving was a puzzle, especially when looking for a cab or a bus. The bus and cab drivers were regular "Jehus" in their fast driving and turning of corners. In some areas the numbers of buildings ran consecutively, instead of even on one side and odd on the other side of the street. Not all were this way, making the location of places puzzling. On the Strand #500 is opposite #35. Passengers for a bus do not jam up at a stop, but que up in line, and take their proper turn, two abreast.

I scratched the back of a big Boxer dog in St. James Park, and he did not want to leave me, and even though his master had walked ahead, the dog held back and even ran back to me for more scratching when his master was 200 or more feet ahead, doing this several times and master calling.

On our first motor coach tour we stopped in Oxford at noon, and had a good amount of time to visit several of the buildings, some centuries old, one built in 750 A.D. Then to Strafford-upon-Avon, and saw Shakespeare's tomb and several others. Then to Anne Hathaway's home, very ancient and quaint, with a beautiful old flower garden.

A highlight this day was also a visit to Warwick Castle, in fine condition, still occupied, and with many family and other portraits, large tapestries, old furnishings, family armor and weapons, china, clocks, busts, etc. Several rooms beautifully decorated by Italian artists. Passed through several old towns, with small quaint houses, hundreds of years old, thatched roofs on most. Some of the streets and roads were very narrow, with the houses built right up to the edge of the road. A stop was made at Kenilworth Castle, a ruin. Queen Elizabeth was lavishly entertained here quite often by Earl

Leicester, a favorite. Almost all farmhouses and buildings are of brick, the houses very small.

On our second day we reached Chester, with many quaint buildings, but most interesting was the old stone wall, built entirely about the old city by the Romans about 1800 years ago. I walked along the top of the wall for the circuit of the City, about two miles. We reached the city of Lancaster the third day out, where is a large castle, property of Queen Elizabeth, but it was not open. It is on a very steep hill, and any soldiers attacking the castle would be out of breath long before reaching the castle.

Some of the larger farms in this area were fortified, because of border raids in olden times. The several farm buildings and homes are without windows or doors on the side of approach, and have high stone walls connecting them. Most of the houses through the country are of stone or of brick, many half timbered, and many show their age by tilting to one side. Many had few windows, as windows more than six were taxed.

Our courier or guide on this trip was a semi-retired naval officer, rank of Commander, with 32 years service in the British Navy, very capable and friendly. Many of the bridges are centuries old, of stone with arches, still in good condition. Hundreds of cattle and thousands of sheep were seen, and an amusing sight was when the little lambs got in contact with their mothers at lunch time, the instant contact was made and the milk came, their little tails would wag furiously.

Many large cathedrals and churches were visited, all built on the same general lines, with beautiful stained glass windows, which had been taken down and stored away from damage during the war. All had tombs of former bishops, dignitaries and even royalty, centuries old, and many of the cathedrals were fully nine hundred years old. All showed the age by worn steps and doorways, and the chipping of stone work. Several very old castles were visited or gazed upon, and were built as forts, and some had stood sieges or enemy attacks. Moats were mostly filled in.

Some of the country roads, especially in Scotland, were in places so narrow that two coaches or trucks or even large size autos could not pass,

and one would wait for the other to pass. One hairpin turn on a very steep hill with the grade of one foot in three, was a trail of auto power to climb. Several cities had Roman walls or parts of walls, one structure having been built about the year 23 B.C.

Our trip was made late in May and early in June, and in Scotland the evenings were quite cool, but the hotels had no heat, and windows and doors were wide open, so we were uncomfortable. I closed the large double doors of one small hotel after 7 p.m., only to find them open later on. At bedtime one night, we saw a lump under the bed covers, and thinking some of our party had played a joke on us, I gave the covers a quick yank, and a large hot water jug was reposing there. Our coach had 23 passengers, from U. S., Canada, Australia, South Africa, and England, and were a very friendly group. The Australians, however, were not given to tipping, and would not contribute to the gratuity given the courier and driver of the bus.

In Northern Scotland the light was with us until late, and papers could be read out of doors at 11 p.m., or at 3 a.m. Edinburgh is a very beautiful and imposing city, and we had an extra day there. Of course the ancient castle and Holyrood palace were visited, and many fine shops also. The mountain and lake scenery were magnificent all through Scotland. Our tour took us up as far as Inverness. A room with a private bath on such a trip is almost impossible, and even bathrooms were few. It was nice not to have to think where you would stop for the night, as all was well arranged by Cook in advance. Many hotels were several centuries old, and showed their age, and had quaint arrangements and furnishings.

The barns on most farms were not large enough to store hay, so large conical stacks of hay were in the field and had thatch roofs over them. Of course we visited Bobbie Burns country, saw his fine glass enclosed tomb at Dumfries, and the church yard with enormous and high stones, not seen in any other area. Also his birth place. Glasgow is a very dirty and smoked-up city, and passed the Clyde yards where the Queens Mary and Elizabeth were built. Bluebells were much in evidence in Scotland.

At the site of the ancient battle of Culloden is the burial place of men who fell in that fight, buried in Clan groups, with Clan stones to identify the

Clans who fought there. Viz - Clan Campbell, etc. A visit and admission to Abbotsford, home of Sir Walter Scott was a highlight for me, a lover of Scott's prose and poetical works. It was really a worthwhile visit, and to go through his old home, with original furnishings.

Our stop at Cambridge was very interesting, matching the Oxford visit, and a later one to Eton. At York, a most interesting sight is Shamblesa narrow street with half timbered houses, tilting this way and that, from age and settling, second stories overhanging the first. Sections of the old Norman wall are in evidence here. Back in London again for two days, before starting our tour through Wales and over to Belfast, where I have some cousins, my mother's parents having come from these parts. Our weather has been excellent, but in Wales we had three rainy days, while going through magnificent mountain and Irish sea areas. At Chester again but for a few minutes, taking a train for Liverpool (more bomb damage), to get out boat for Belfast, with a lot more bomb damage.

We spent two nights in the home of two cousins, on farms not far from Belfast. This is a fine city, wide streets, fine stores, etc. From here we took a one-day trip north to Giants Causeway and along the coast, and to Glens of Antrim, wonderful mountain scenery. Back to Liverpool and a train down to London. On one day we had a coach trip to Windsor Castle where the royal family were "in residence" for a few days, so visitors not allowed to see the insides. Amusement was had here, watching a sentry, all dolled up with red tunic and high bear skin hat, as immovable as stone, with a group of small boys trying by various antics to make him smile, or take notice of them close in front. Then some of them sat in front or at his side, close to but not touching his feet, to have photos taken, all with no notice from the sentry. He was a kid once himself.

One very special trip by myself was to the Navy Yard at Portsmouth with more bomb damage, to see Admiral Lord Nelson's flag ship VICTORY, which I was able to board and go through. Then back to Southhampton, to a delayed lunch, and then to board Queen Elizabeth for our trip home.

Our trip home was through calm seas, marveling at the immensity of the Atlantic Ocean, and the lack of waves which are so troublesome at times.

We were gone seven weeks, a most enjoyable trip, with nothing to mar the complete enjoyment of such a memorable time from home. Met in New York by Frederick, and a speedy ride back to home, sweet home. The Lord was certainly good to us to have made possible such a comfy vacation. All were well at home, and I had gained only five pounds, lost in a week with the necessary home duties after being away so long, grass, weeds, and bushes.

Cordially,

Walter D. Pollard

The Manuscript of Lewis Pollard

Mrs. Ray R. Hamon (Florence Pollard), in her letters from Seoul, Korea (1960), mentions the manuscript of her second cousin, Lewis Pollard, son of Lewis Pollard, a descendant of Timothy [3] (Thomas [2], Thomas [1]) of Canaan, Me. Mr. Pollard has been dead several years. His research goes away back in England, and includes "Charlescott", a huge mansion given to the government in 1945. Mrs. Hamon states: "It has a room where Queen Elizabeth slept, the old gate house, and the deer park mentioned in one of Shakespeare's plays. Some one way back in our ancestry built it." At this writing Mrs. Hamon has the manuscript in storage in her former home in Washington, D. C. In her letter of May 13th, she states: "It is raining very hard here in Seoul tonight but we needed it. The last month here has been frought with tension. We leave here in September, and hope to go to Maine next summer (1961). I shall hope to see you but doubt that I'll have my papers as they are in storage."

Anne Pollard in Europe

After three hundred years Anne Pollard crosses the great Atlantic again to the Old World. Her portrait, exhibited in the Brussels World's Fair 1958, is listed in the official catalogue "American Art", "Oil on canvas, 28 3/4 x 24 in. Lent by Massachusetts Historical Society. (Artist) Unknown. toile a huile Olieverf op doek." See the letter of Mr. Freidberg, this book.

Pleasant Visitors - Pollard Reunion

There have been visits from various Pollards - Rockingham County, Billericas, etc. - at the home of the Compiler, including Mr. and Mrs. Joseph G. Pollard, Brooklyn, N. Y., Mr. and Mrs. Walter D. Pollard, Massapequa, N. Y., Mr. and Mrs. Walter A. Pollard, Shelburne Falls, Mass., Mr. and Mrs. Joseph M. Quattlebaum (Christine Pollard) and daughter, Columbia, S. C., Mrs. C. W. Ladd, Wolfeboro, N. H. (Ruth Elinor Pollard), Mr. and Mrs. Stephen T. Pollard, Stockton, Cal., Miss Cora B. Pollard, Plaistow, N. H. and sisters Gertrude and Charlotte, etc. Reunion? Only Posterity may have the answer to this question.

Free as the Air

In a letter of June 21, 1956, Miss Rose Daley, Editorial Secretary, Harper's Magazine, New York, writes: "You are as free as air to include in your forthcoming book the illustration of Anne Pollard from the 1880 issue of Harper's Weekly."

Thank you, Miss Daley. Your kind letter is sure appreciated. Incidentally, we would like to take this opportunity to call the reader's attention to the fact that Harper's 1880 also contains a sketch of Anne Pollard, from the original oil painting, and some interesting views of early Boston.

Letter from John Parker Hale Chandler, Jr.
Of Warner, New Hampshire
Great-Grandon of Hon. John P. Hale
Of Dover, New Hampshire

"3-16-60

Dear Mr. Pollard--I regret that I am not able to supply you with the information you request. I do not know who the grandmother of my great-grandfather was. However, I should think that genealogies in the State Library or the N. H. Historical Society in Concord would have that information. Someone to whom I showed your letter told me that data concerning Lt. Joseph Smith was in Vol. 1 of the Sullivan papers. John P. Hale's brother, Sam, went to Alabama as a carpetbagger and became the 4th husband of the richest woman in

the state--a Mrs. Dickinson, I believe. One of her relatives, a kind of distant Southern cousin of mine, did a paper on Sam in the North Carolina Historical Quarterly in 1935 but that would not be of interest to you. I'm a member of the S.A.R. by virtue of an ancestor--a Capt. William O'Brien, a naval hero of the Revolution. I'm sorry I do not know much about my own family tree. Hope you can have better luck elsewhere.

Sincerely yours,

John Parker Hale Chandler, Jr."

CONCLUSION

An old adage: "The end crowns all." Genealogy requires infinite pains and much time. Also new data is always available - more treasures awaiting to be dug up. I have just unearthed what is to me another tomb of King Tut - a collection of most interesting records and trophies. It is too late for this book, but I am looking forward to another volume.

What may have, at the beginning of my undertaking, appeared to be procrastination, was an attempt to include all possible important data, and, as far as possible, to avoid errors. However, the impending world disaster has speeded up my efforts towards conclusion, regardless of further additions and corrections. The threat of war is a serious hazard. It is a sword suspended by a hair hanging over my head and threatening oblivion at a time when I am bending every effort to bring my undertaking to a successful conclusion. We can only hope for the best and trust in divine inspiration.

My final trip to Boston, previous to the completion of this book was delightful. The weather was salubrious: clear blue sky and brisk northeast wind. In the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, the grandfather clock struck the hour of eleven. Miss Pauline King, the Assistant Librarian, as well as the other young ladies comprising the staff, very kindly assisted in research and compilation. My task completed, I visited the State Library and the Court House, with their spacious marble rooms and their labyrinths of corridors, and their courteous public officials always happy to assist or advise. I sat on a bench on the Common not far from the site of the Sign of the Horseshoe Tavern, where the Pollards lived three hundred years ago. Across the Common was the Monument To The Founders, with the bas relief by John Francis Paramine depicting little Anne Pollard shortly after her historic jump ashore. Up Tremont Street, beyond the Park St. Church, was the ancient burial ground where the Pollards lay at rest. The words of Charles K. Bolton, Librarian of the Boston Athenaeum came to mind:

> "Hers was the first white girl's foot on soil now pressed by a million eager feet each day."

A few minutes' walk to Boylston St. and along Arlington took me to the Armory. The grey, gloomy, foreboding structure loomed up like a medieval castle.

"Only the castle moodily, rebuffed the gift of the sunshine free,
And gloomed by itself apart."

But once inside it was grand. There were no signs of life; the elevator was deserted; no one in sight; silence everywhere. I paused to admire the gigantic gym where the First Corps drilled, then ascended the stairs. An open door confronted me, but there was no one within. Across the vacant room another door was ajar; I reached it and entered. At last a human being! It was the Secretary, Miss Agnes Scanlan, seated at the desk. She showed me the portrait of Col. Benjamin Pollard, hanging on the south wall, and the mahogany table that once adorned the drawing room of Madam Margaret (Winslow) Pollard. Col. Pollard's Commission as Notary and his Commission as Founder of the Cadets were examined with interest.

Boston was not novel to me. As a teen-ager I had explored many nooks and corners of the grand old metropolis; had frequently visited points of historic interest; had strolled through the Common and Public Gardens in the bright sunshine or amid green verdure and plants and flowers and fountains of sparkling water in the subdued nocturnal light. From the window of my cozy little room I had listened to the eternal clamor; had heard often the shriek of the fire alarm, and gazed at conflagrations that gave a weird glow to the nearby towering structures or the distant horizon. Like all the idealistic I sometimes had great expectations; visioned a brilliant future, but these pleasant dreams usually faded away before the stern realities of life.

As I left the Armory my own past and my ancestral past seemed to melt into oblivion (only to be revived during the journey home); and soon, too, the vociferous clamor of the great metropolis died down like a decrescent echo. A subway to the North Station, and on the train I sped through the suburbs, along the Mystic River - scene of youthful reminiscences. Beyond the signal towers and the intricate network of steel rails, Bunker Hill Monument and the skyscrapers loomed up but soon became lost to view again.

Many times in life I had sped through the suburbs of the great metropolis and along the Mystic, and, engrossed in the ever-shifting scenery, had caught sight of a lone obscure building, towering above the neighboring structures on the edge of a marshland. This weird house, bleak and weatherbeaten, fascinated me, for it awoke memories of a dark foreboding night, long long ago. It revived a scene in which I had glimpsed, from a rear window of this house, the trains in the distance, as they glided along, aglow with light, across the broad expanse of marshland, and faded into the uncanny stillness of the night. Whenever, as today, I sped past this forlorn dwelling, it was, to me,a haunted house. Ghosts of the past assailed me, and enacted their parts, just as they had fifty years ago. I visioned again the bright lights of the train across the inky black wasteland, and heard the nocturnal shriek of the engine, like a lost soul, scurrying, in despair, forever onward. But the scene always clarified; the path of life, clearly defined, lay constantly before me. The complicated past was a necropolis and a necrology; the future a new day with bright sunshine and the pulsation of life.

Off to the setting sun was another house, quite modest, where once had dwelt a boyhood chum, now resting peaceably in a little green cemetery. Many a time we had frequented a harbor not too distant, rowed far out to the sea in a dory, and enjoyed fishing and photography. Golden days of youth - how swiftly they pass, to leave us only with memories!

The haunted house and the homestead of my chum were both soon far behind, as I glided through great industrial cities: in and out of Lawrence and across the Merrimack to my birthplace - Haverhill. The depot was now part of the necropolis of the past; it was no more the important railroad center, scene of long Boston and Portland trains and of busy travellers with their baggage; it was silent and deserted. A modern bridge spanned the river; far away were Kenoza Lake, the Castle, and Powder House Hill. I knew that the old Pollard Homestead still stood on Lake View Avenue, a memorial to past generations; that it had not, as yet, succumbed to the ravages of time, like the old ice houses on the shore of the lake, recently burned to the ground, or the imposing Buena Vista, not destined to ever become the favorite resort of tourists and travellers, but rather abandoned, deserted, neglected, and doomed to oblivion.

We penetrated Plaistow, Atkinson, and Kingston, N. H.; shot through deep woodlands, pleasant green pastures; by stone walls, green foliage, creeping vines, and bubbling brooks, into the land of my ancestors John and Mary (Pope) Pollard and Francis and Sarah (Webster) Pollard, 1740. Some of the passengers were conversing about the modern recreation park near beautiful Barberry Pond, off in the distance, but not discernible. Into Exeter we raced where visions of school days at the Phillips Academy confronted me; the streets with lofty pine trees leading to the grounds and the quiet peaceful atmosphere were alluring. We flew by Rockingham Junction, silent and deserted, where, in my youth, all important trains had stopped ten minutes for refreshments - in the depot restaurant operated by my uncle (by marriage), General Rufus E. Graves, Financier, of the Graves & Ramsdell System, and formerly Chief Mail Clerk of the Portland Division of the Boston & Maine Railroad. We passed through Durham, by the spacious grounds and imposing buildings of the University, once the resort of some of my children, graduate students. I was near the end of my journey. A short interval and we were in Dover, home of the Early Strafford Pollards, now entirely extinct; and later the home of my own immediate family; and also home of my ancestor Hon. Peter Coffin (1630-1715), Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province.*

Thus I leave behind me the past, with its necropolis and its necrology, and prepare, at my advanced age, for a brief future, and a longer and more mysterious journey into the great eternity.

The End

*Coffin was Deputy to the Mass. General Court of Dover 1672 - 3 - 9; Councillor of the Province of New Hampshire 1692 - 1712; Lieutenant of the Dover Company about 1672; Captain of the Exeter Company 1692; Assistant Justice of the Court of Pleas 1684; Assistant Justice of the Superior Court 1699 - 1714; Chief Justice of the Superior Court, 1697; etc. The site of his Garrison is at the foot of Orchard St. corner of Central Avenue.